



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### **Usage guidelines**

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### **About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

University Libraries



027 559 603



507  
W 58









7120-31677

SMITHSONIAN INSTITUTION  
UNITED STATES NATIONAL MUSEUM  
Bulletin 68

---

A MONOGRAPH OF WEST AMERICAN  
PYRAMIDELLID MOLLUSKS

PLATE I

BY

WILLIAM HEALEY DALL and PAUL BARTSCH

*Of the Division of Mollusks, U. S. National Museum*



WASHINGTON  
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE  
1909



YVANSUJ ONOMAT

BULLETIN OF THE UNITED STATES NATIONAL MUSEUM.

ISSUED DECEMBER 13, 1909.

II

146676

## ADVERTISEMENT.

The scientific publications of the National Museum consist of two series—the *Bulletin* and the *Proceedings*.

The *Bulletin*, publication of which was begun in 1875, is a series of more or less extensive works intended to illustrate the collections of the United States National Museum and, with the exception noted below, is issued separately. These bulletins are monographic in scope and are devoted principally to the discussion of large zoological and botanical groups, faunas and floras, bibliographies of eminent naturalists, reports of expeditions, etc. They are usually of octavo size, although a quarto form, known as the Special Bulletin, has been adopted in a few instances in which a larger page was deemed indispensable.

This work forms No. 68 of the Bulletin series.

Since 1902 the volumes of the series known as "Contributions from the National Herbarium," and containing papers relating to the botanical collections of the Museum, have been published as bulletins.

The *Proceedings*, the first volume of which was issued in 1878, are intended as a medium of publication of brief original papers based on the collections of the National Museum, and setting forth newly acquired facts in biology, anthropology, and geology derived therefrom, or containing descriptions of new forms and revisions of limited groups. A volume is issued annually, or oftener, for distribution to libraries and scientific establishments, and in view of the importance of the more prompt dissemination of new facts a limited edition of each paper is printed in pamphlet form in advance.

RICHARD RATHBUN,  
*Assistant Secretary, Smithsonian Institution,*  
*In charge of the United States National Museum.*

WASHINGTON, U. S. A., November 10, 1909.



## TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Page.
Introduction .....	1
Classification .....	7
Synopsis of the genera, subgenera, and sections .....	8
References to citations and synonymy of the genera, subgenera, and sections of the family Pyramidellidæ .....	17
West American Pyramidellidæ .....	18
Genus <i>Pyramidella</i> .....	18
Key to the subgenera of <i>Pyramidella</i> .....	19
Subgenus <i>Pyramidella</i> .....	19
<i>Pyramidella (Pyramidella) bairdi</i> .....	19
Subgenus <i>Voluspa</i> .....	19
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Voluspa</i> .....	20
<i>Pyramidella (Voluspa) auricoma</i> .....	20
<i>cerrosana</i> .....	20
Subgenus <i>Longchæus</i> .....	21
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Longchæus</i> .....	21
<i>Pyramidella (Longchæus) adamsi</i> .....	21
<i>bicolor</i> .....	22
<i>mexicana</i> .....	23
<i>conica</i> .....	23
<i>mazatlanica</i> .....	24
Species of uncertain standing of the subgenus <i>Longchæus</i> .....	24
<i>Odostomia lamellata</i> .....	24
<i>subsulcata</i> .....	25
<i>vallata</i> .....	25
Subgenus <i>Pharcidella</i> .....	25
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Pharcidella</i> .....	25
<i>Pyramidella (Pharcidella) hastata</i> .....	25
<i>panamensis</i> .....	26
<i>moffati</i> .....	26
<i>achates</i> .....	27
Genus <i>Turbonilla</i> .....	28
Key to the subgenera of <i>Turbonilla</i> .....	28
Subgenus <i>Turbonilla</i> .....	29
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Turbonilla</i> .....	29
<i>Turbonilla (Turbonilla) gilli</i> .....	29
<i>delmontensis</i> .....	30
<i>centrota</i> .....	30
<i>ima</i> .....	31
<i>diegensis</i> .....	31
<i>acra</i> .....	32
<i>lucana</i> .....	32
<i>prolongata</i> .....	33
Subgenus <i>Chemnitzia</i> .....	33
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Chemnitzia</i> .....	33
<i>Turbonilla (Chemnitzia) hypolispa</i> .....	34
<i>gabbiana</i> .....	35
<i>sepynota</i> .....	35
<i>muricata</i> .....	36
<i>santarosana</i> .....	36

## TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Page.
Turbonilla ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>paramosa</i> .....	37
<i>houseri</i> .....	37
<i>aculeus</i> .....	38
<i>muricatoides</i> .....	38
<i>kelseyi</i> .....	39
<i>raymondi</i> .....	39
Subgenus <i>Strioturbonilla</i> .....	40
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Strioturbonilla</i> .....	40
<i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>stephanogyra</i> .....	42
<i>panamensis</i> .....	42
<i>buttoni</i> .....	43
<i>vancouverensis</i> .....	44
<i>asser</i> .....	45
<i>mexicana</i> .....	45
<i>atritia</i> .....	46
<i>nicholsi</i> .....	46
<i>torquata</i> .....	47
<i>stylina</i> .....	48
<i>calvini</i> .....	48
<i>carpenteri</i> .....	49
<i>simpsoni</i> .....	49
<i>profundicola</i> .....	50
<i>galianoi</i> .....	51
<i>humerosa</i> .....	52
<i>c. b. adamsi</i> .....	52
<i>serræ</i> .....	53
<i>aresta</i> .....	54
<i>pazana</i> .....	54
<i>galapagensis</i> .....	55
<i>undata</i> .....	55
<i>affinis</i> .....	56
<i>phanea</i> .....	56
<i>imperialis</i> .....	57
<i>smithsoni</i> .....	57
<i>gracilior</i> .....	58
Subgenus <i>Ptycheulimella</i> .....	59
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Ptycheulimella</i> .....	59
<i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Ptycheulimella</i> ) <i>obsoleta</i> .....	59
<i>abreojensis</i> .....	59
Subgenus <i>Pyrgolampros</i> .....	59
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Pyrgolampros</i> .....	60
<i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Pyrgolampros</i> ) <i>victoriana</i> .....	61
<i>gibbosa</i> .....	61
<i>ridgwayi</i> .....	62
<i>valdezi</i> .....	62
<i>newcombei</i> .....	63
<i>taylori</i> .....	64
<i>lowei</i> .....	64
<i>halibrecta</i> .....	65
<i>gouldi</i> .....	66
<i>aurantia</i> .....	66
<i>pedroana</i> .....	67
<i>halia</i> .....	68
<i>lyalli</i> .....	68
<i>berryi</i> .....	69

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

VII

	Page.
Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) <i>alaskana</i> .....	70
<i>chocolata</i> .....	70
<i>painei</i> .....	71
<i>keepi</i> .....	71
<i>halistrepta</i> .....	72
<i>lituyana</i> .....	73
<i>oregonensis</i> .....	73
Subgenus <i>Pyrgiscus</i> .....	74
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Pyrgiscus</i> .....	74
Turbonilla ( <i>Pyrgiscus</i> ) <i>annetta</i> .....	76
<i>gracillima</i> .....	77
<i>vexativa</i> .....	77
<i>obesa</i> .....	78
<i>favilla</i> .....	78
<i>pequensis</i> .....	79
<i>nuttingi</i> .....	79
<i>callia</i> .....	80
<i>superba</i> .....	80
<i>pluto</i> .....	81
<i>jewetti</i> .....	82
<i>signæ</i> .....	83
<i>striosa</i> .....	83
<i>mörchi</i> .....	84
<i>aragoni</i> .....	85
<i>recta</i> .....	85
<i>weldi</i> .....	86
<i>nereia</i> .....	86
<i>antestriata</i> .....	87
<i>antemunda</i> .....	88
<i>flavescens</i> .....	89
<i>macbridei</i> .....	90
<i>nuttalli</i> .....	90
<i>macra</i> .....	91
<i>angusta</i> .....	91
<i>tenuicula</i> .....	92
<i>virgo</i> .....	93
<i>marshalli</i> .....	94
<i>canfieldi</i> .....	95
<i>almo</i> .....	95
<i>callipeplum</i> .....	96
<i>dina</i> .....	96
<i>shimeki</i> .....	97
<i>sanctorum</i> .....	98
<i>eucosmobasis</i> .....	98
<i>halidoma</i> .....	99
<i>auricoma</i> .....	100
<i>castanea</i> .....	101
<i>castanella</i> .....	102
<i>indentata</i> .....	102
<i>cora</i> .....	103
<i>craticulata</i> .....	104
<i>ceralva</i> .....	104
<i>lepta</i> .....	105

	Page.
Turbonilla ( <i>Pyrgiscus</i> ) <i>histias</i> .....	106
<i>subula</i> .....	106
<i>wickhami</i> .....	106
<i>lara</i> .....	107
<i>cinctella</i> .....	108
<i>adusta</i> .....	108
<i>larunda</i> .....	109
Subgenus <i>Mormula</i> .....	110
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Mormula</i> .....	110
Turbonilla ( <i>Mormula</i> ) <i>lordi</i> .....	111
<i>regina</i> .....	112
<i>catalinensis</i> .....	113
<i>eschschoitzii</i> .....	113
<i>tridentata</i> .....	114
<i>ambusta</i> .....	115
<i>major</i> .....	116
<i>santosana</i> .....	117
<i>pentalopha</i> .....	117
<i>heterolopha</i> .....	118
<i>ignacia</i> .....	119
<i>periscelida</i> .....	119
<i>phalera</i> .....	120
Subgenus <i>Dunkeria</i> .....	120
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Dunkeria</i> .....	121
Turbonilla ( <i>Dunkeria</i> ) <i>sedillina</i> .....	121
<i>laminata</i> .....	122
<i>hipolitensis</i> .....	123
<i>excolpa</i> .....	123
<i>subangulata</i> .....	124
<i>andrewsi</i> .....	124
<i>arata</i> .....	125
<i>genilda</i> .....	125
Subgenus <i>Pyrgisculus</i> .....	126
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Pyrgisculus</i> .....	126
Turbonilla ( <i>Pyrgisculus</i> ) <i>monilifera</i> .....	126
<i>cancellata</i> .....	127
<i>festiva</i> .....	127
<i>eucosmia</i> .....	128
<i>paucilirata</i> .....	129
<i>swani</i> .....	129
Subgenus <i>Asmunda</i> .....	129
Turbonilla ( <i>Asmunda</i> ) <i>turrita</i> .....	130
Subgenus <i>Careliopsis</i> .....	130
Turbonilla ( <i>Careliopsis</i> ) <i>stenogyra</i> .....	130
Genus <i>Odostomia</i> .....	131
Key to the subgenera of <i>Odostomia</i> .....	131
Subgenus <i>Lysacme</i> .....	132
<i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Lysacme</i> ) <i>clausiliformis</i> .....	132
Subgenus <i>Salassiella</i> .....	133
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Salassiella</i> .....	133
<i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Salassiella</i> ) <i>laxa</i> .....	133
<i>richi</i> .....	133
Subgenus <i>Salassia</i> .....	134

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

IX

	Page.
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Salassia</i> .....	134
<i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Salassia</i> ) <i>tropidita</i> .....	134
<i>scalariformis</i> .....	135
Subgenus <i>Besla</i> .....	135
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Besla</i> .....	135
<i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Besla</i> ) <i>convexa</i> .....	135
<i>callimorpha</i> .....	136
Subgenus <i>Chrysallida</i> .....	136
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Chrysallida</i> .....	137
<i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Chrysallida</i> ) <i>reigeni</i> .....	138
<i>inconspicua</i> .....	139
<i>telescopium</i> .....	139
<i>excelsa</i> .....	140
<i>acrybia</i> .....	141
<i>communis</i> .....	141
<i>torrita</i> .....	142
<i>licina</i> .....	143
<i>talama</i> .....	143
<i>effusa</i> .....	144
<i>paupercula</i> .....	144
<i>clathratula</i> .....	145
<i>ritteri</i> .....	146
<i>rinella</i> .....	146
<i>eugena</i> .....	147
<i>trachis</i> .....	148
<i>lucca</i> .....	148
<i>clementina</i> .....	149
<i>oonisca</i> .....	150
<i>oldroydi</i> .....	150
<i>nodosa</i> .....	151
<i>ovata</i> .....	152
<i>cincta</i> .....	152
<i>loomisi</i> .....	153
<i>vicola</i> .....	153
<i>astricta</i> .....	154
<i>cooperi</i> .....	155
<i>hipolitensis</i> .....	155
<i>lapazana</i> .....	156
<i>proxima</i> .....	157
<i>tyleri</i> .....	157
<i>scanmonensis</i> .....	158
<i>pulchra</i> .....	158
<i>montereyensis</i> .....	159
<i>pulcia</i> .....	160
<i>virginalis</i> .....	160
<i>defolinia</i> .....	161
<i>contracta</i> .....	162
<i>difficilis</i> .....	162
<i>oregonensis</i> .....	162
<i>benthina</i> .....	163
<i>promeces</i> .....	164
<i>pulcherrima</i> .....	164
<i>vineta</i> .....	165



	Page.
Odostomia (Chrysallida) <i>fasciata</i> .....	165
<i>helga</i> .....	166
<i>sanctorum</i> .....	167
<i>sapia</i> .....	167
<i>rotundata</i> .....	168
<i>deceptrix</i> .....	169
Subgenus <i>Pyrgulina</i> .....	169
Odostomia (Pyrgulina) <i>marginata</i> .....	169
Subgenus <i>Egila</i> .....	170
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Egila</i> .....	170
Odostomia ( <i>Egila</i> ) <i>lacunata</i> .....	170
<i>poppei</i> .....	170
Subgenus <i>Haldra</i> .....	171
Odostomia ( <i>Haldra</i> ) <i>photis</i> .....	171
Subgenus <i>Ividella</i> .....	172
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Ividella</i> .....	172
Odostomia ( <i>Ividella</i> ) <i>pedroana</i> .....	172
<i>navisa</i> .....	173
<i>delmontensis</i> .....	174
<i>quinquecincta</i> .....	174
<i>orariana</i> .....	175
Subgenus <i>Miralda</i> .....	176
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Miralda</i> .....	176
Odostomia ( <i>Miralda</i> ) <i>hemphilli</i> .....	176
<i>armata</i> .....	177
<i>exarata</i> .....	177
<i>terebellum</i> .....	177
<i>səpynota</i> .....	178
<i>galapagensis</i> .....	179
Subgenus <i>Ivara</i> .....	179
Odostomia ( <i>Ivara</i> ) <i>turricula</i> .....	179
Subgenus <i>Evalina</i> .....	180
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Evalina</i> .....	180
Odostomia ( <i>Evalina</i> ) <i>americana</i> .....	180
<i>intermedia</i> .....	181
Subgenus <i>Iolæa</i> .....	181
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Iolæa</i> .....	181
Odostomia ( <i>Iolæa</i> ) <i>amianta</i> .....	182
<i>eucosmia</i> .....	183
<i>delicatula</i> .....	183
Subgenus <i>Menestho</i> .....	184
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Menestho</i> .....	184
Odostomia ( <i>Menestho</i> ) <i>grammatospira</i> .....	185
<i>pharcida</i> .....	185
<i>exara</i> .....	186
<i>ziziphina</i> .....	186
<i>recta</i> .....	187
<i>amilda</i> .....	187
<i>callipyrga</i> .....	188
<i>farma</i> .....	188
<i>enora</i> .....	189
<i>chilensis</i> .....	189
<i>fetella</i> .....	189
<i>hypocurta</i> .....	190
<i>sequisculpta</i> .....	191

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

XI

	Page.
Odostomia (Menestho) harfordensis .....	191
sublirulata .....	192
Subgenus Evalea .....	192
Key to the species of the subgenus Evalea .....	193
Odostomia (Evalea) nunivakensis .....	194
killisnooensis .....	195
tillamookensis .....	195
esilda .....	196
aleutica .....	196
kadiakensis .....	197
herilda .....	197
tenuis .....	197
valdezi .....	198
nemo .....	198
io .....	199
pratoma .....	199
septentrionalis .....	200
capitana .....	200
jewetti .....	201
inflata .....	201
columbiana .....	202
unalaskensis .....	203
atosa .....	203
obesa .....	203
lucasana .....	204
phanea .....	204
phanella .....	205
santarosana .....	205
tenuisculpta .....	206
angularis .....	207
socoeroensis .....	208
donilla .....	208
californica .....	208
serilla .....	209
tacomaensis .....	209
amchitkana .....	210
stephensi .....	210
clessini .....	211
minutissima .....	211
raymondi .....	212
gravida .....	212
notilla .....	213
movilla .....	213
altina .....	214
profundicola .....	214
baranoffensis .....	215
sitkaensis .....	215
hagemeisteri .....	216
resina .....	216
deliciosa .....	216
parella .....	217
granadensis .....	217

	Page.
Subgenus Amaura .....	218
Key to the species of the subgenus Amaura .....	218
<i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Amaura</i> ) <i>lastra</i> .....	219
<i>kennerleyi</i> .....	219
<i>elsa</i> .....	220
<i>beringi</i> .....	220
<i>satura</i> .....	221
<i>farallonensis</i> .....	221
<i>sillana</i> .....	222
<i>talpa</i> .....	222
<i>krausei</i> .....	223
<i>orca</i> .....	223
<i>gouldi</i> .....	224
<i>arctica</i> .....	224
<i>avellana</i> .....	225
<i>moratora</i> .....	225
<i>pesa</i> .....	226
<i>nota</i> .....	226
<i>iliuliukensis</i> .....	227
<i>nuciformis</i> .....	227
<i>canfieldi</i> .....	228
<i>subturrita</i> .....	228
<i>martensi</i> .....	229
Subgenus <i>Scalenostoma</i> .....	229
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Scalenostoma</i> .....	230
<i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Scalenostoma</i> ) <i>dotella</i> .....	230
<i>rangii</i> .....	230
Subgenus <i>Heida</i> .....	231
<i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Heida</i> ) <i>panamensis</i> .....	231
Subgenus <i>Odostomia</i> .....	231
Key to the species of the subgenus <i>Odostomia</i> .....	232
<i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Odostomia</i> ) <i>farella</i> .....	232
<i>dinella</i> .....	232
<i>coronadoensis</i> .....	233
<i>mammillata</i> .....	233
Explanation of plates .....	235
Index .....	249

# A MONOGRAPH OF WEST AMERICAN PYRAMIDELLID MOLLUSKS.

---

By WILLIAM HEALEY DALL and PAUL BARTSCH,  
*Of the Division of Mollusks, U. S. National Museum.*

---

## INTRODUCTION.

The Pyramidellidæ are a family of mollusks mostly of small size and world-wide distribution. No record of unmistakable Pyramidellidæ has been found in the Cretaceous faunas, though such may occur, but they are numerous in the Tertiaries and perhaps most fully represented in the existing faunas.

Numerous names have been applied to them; sometimes a particular group has been supposed to have no plication on the pillar, a mistake which can be corrected by grinding down the whorls so as to expose the interior more fully than may be done by inspecting the natural aperture. The plication in such cases is present, but falls short of reaching a point where it can be observed through the aperture.

In all the species of which the soft parts are known the external anatomy is very similar. In examining a large number of species, as noted by Fischer, intermediate types occur, until it becomes a matter of great difficulty to decide where, if anywhere, the generic lines can be drawn. It is not surprising that some authors have resorted to the expedient of regarding most of the species, notwithstanding the contrasted extremes of the series, as belonging to a single genus. When a group is composed of such a multitude of species, it seems more convenient in practice and leads more efficiently to clear thinking to take the other view, and subdivide the groups sufficiently to make it reasonably clear where a given species belongs in the series.

In the absence of anatomical characters it has been necessary to fall back in large part on the form and sculpture of the shell the presence or absence of an umbilicus, and the character of the plications on the pillar, as distinctive characters, although it must be admitted that between the different sections some intermediate forms may occur. So many names have been applied to members of the

group that in most cases it has not been necessary to coin new denominations. The synonymy, which is often much involved, is treated of in the text which follows.

The classification adopted is essentially that proposed by us in our synopsis of the family published in February, 1904. Some revision and some additions as was expected have been found necessary.

Many of the specific names given in the past by different authors have been repeatedly used for different species, rendering it necessary in many cases to give new ones. In all cases the synonymy of group names adopted has been based on researches which began with the typical species of the original authors, which in the case of some of the more anciently named forms has involved no little labor.

When any doubt existed in regard to the internal characters the specimens have been ground down until the pillar has been made visible over a great part of its extent, and in all cases the characters recorded are the result of microscopical examination. Only a few of the many named forms have been inaccessible, as the collection of the U. S. National Museum is remarkably rich in species of this group, while the junior author, during a recent visit to England, has been able to examine the original types of Carpenter and Adams in the British Museum, and later visited Amherst, Massachusetts, to confirm earlier notes on the types contained in the C. B. Adams collection, the property of Amherst College. The Zoological Museum of Berlin, Germany, submitted its entire collection for study, and the authorities of the Zoological Museum of Copenhagen, of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, and of Amherst College, of the University of California, of the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries, of the Field Museum of Chicago, of the American Museum of Natural History, New York City, granted facilities for study, for photographing type-specimens or at various times loaned material required for study. The facilities of the National Museum have, of course, been at the disposition of the writers, and most of the types of species form part of its collection.

The amount of assistance rendered by private correspondents and collectors has been very large. Many of the friends of the Museum have sent in all their Pyramidellid material, and have allowed it to remain for study, in some cases several years. Others have generously resigned the opportunity of working up themselves the material they had collected and have donated to the Museum type-specimens of rare and even unique forms. For this generous assistance we are deeply indebted. Among those to whom we desire to make the most cordial acknowledgment are Mr. and Mrs. T. S. Oldroyd, Mr. Herbert N. Lowe, and Mrs. Eshnaur, of Long Beach, California; Dr. Fred Baker, Prof. F. W. Kelsey, Mrs. Kate Stephens, Mr. Henry Hemphill,

Mr. C. W. Gripp, of San Diego; Mr. Fred L. Button, of Oakland; Mr. S. S. Berry and Mr. J. H. Paine, of Stanford University; Rev. Dr. G. W. Taylor, of Nanaimo, British Columbia; Hon. Delos Arnold and Dr. Ralph Arnold, of Pasadena, California; and Dr. R. E. C. Stearns, of Los Angeles, California; Mr. E. A. Smith, of the British Museum, and Dr. G. W. Chaster, of Southport, England. Among those who have contributed material bearing on the general subject though not on the West American fauna in particular, we are especially indebted to Rev. H. W. Winkley, of Danvers, Massachusetts. Material in the collection of the U. S. National Museum, contributed without special reference to this monograph, was received from Mr. Belding, Mr. S. A. L. Brannan, Mr. Blood, Mr. J. G. Cooper, Mr. P. P. Carpenter, Dr. W. H. Dall, Mr. G. H. Eldridge, Mr. W. J. Fisher, Mr. Hansen, Dr. George Hewston, Mr. O. B. Johnston, Mr. E. Jewett, Mr. Trevor Kincaid, Mr. C. B. Kennerley, Mr. A. Krause, Mrs. Merrihew, Dr. C. F. Newcombe, Capt. H. Nichols, U. S. Navy, Mr. C. R. Orcutt, Dr. E. Palmer, Mr. E. S. Roper, Mr. J. G. Swan, Mr. J. O. Snyder, Mr. Turrill, Mr. F. Woodworth, and Mr. J. Xantus. We have had the advantage of consulting specimens from the Eocene of the Paris Basin, named by M. Maurice Cossmann, of Paris. Lastly, the Jeffreys collection with its multitude of specimens, author's examples, types, and cotypes, of British, abyssal Atlantic, north European, and Mediterranean species, has been a means of reference without which we should have been in numerous instances most seriously handicapped.

The senior author desires to say that with the exception of this introduction and a certain amount of editorial supervision and advisory assistance, the labor of microscopically studying the specimens and preparing the manuscript of this paper is the work of the junior author, to whom the credit should be given. This labor has been very great and has been performed in the intervals of other work officially more pressing. We hope, therefore, that friends who have from time to time intrusted us with material which has often been retained for a considerable time before being returned to its owners, will make allowances for what has in no case been intentional delay or neglect.

We may here repeat an explanation printed in 1904, that the *Museum Calonianum* is an anonymous pamphlet with no publisher's name attached to it, no diagnosis or figures, and which was not prepared by George Humphrey, the dealer who distributed it. We have therefore declined to regard the name *Obeliscus*, which is contained in it, as having been regularly published, or as having precedence over *Pyramidella* Lamarck.

A brief historical review of the progress of the study of the Pyramidellidæ on the western shores of the two Americas may be in place here.

While it is probable that Hugh Cuming, in the first third of the nineteenth century, during his researches on the coast of western South America, may have collected some Pyramidellidæ, the systematists who described his novelties after his return to England were long busy with the larger, more attractive, and more conspicuous shells.

The first Pyramidellid described was named by Alcide D'Orbigny in 1840, in the report of his voyage to South America, the *Chemnitzia cora* from Peru.

The next contribution was that of Prof. C. B. Adams, of Amherst College, in his account of the shells of Panama, published in 1852, in the Annals of the Lyceum of Natural History of New York. It included the following species: *Pyramidella conica*; *Chemnitzia aculeus*, *acuminata*, *affinis*, *clathratula*, *communis*, *gracilior*, *major*, *marginata*, *panamensis*, *similis*, *striosa*, *turrita*; *Cingula inconspicua*, *paupercula*, *terebellum*, and *turrita*.

In the same year Dr. A. A. Gould described, in the Boston Journal of Natural History, from Mexico and the Gulf of California, the following species: *Odostomia gravida* and *achates*; *Chemnitzia torquata*.

In 1854, Karl Theodor Menke, in the Malakozoologische Blätter, described *Pyramidella bicolor*, from California. In the same year Arthur Adams, editing the Pyramidellidæ of Sowerby's Thesaurus Conchyliorum, named *Obeliscus hastatus* and *clavulus*.

The most numerous addition to the known species of the coast yet made appeared in 1856 in the Mazatlan Catalogue of the Reigen collection in the British Museum, by Dr. Philip P. Carpenter. This comprised the following forty species: *Odostomia sublirulata*, *lamellata*, *subsulcata*, *vallata*, *mammillata*, *tenuis*; *Parthenia scalariformis*, *quinquecincta*, *lacunata*, *armata*, *exarata*, *ziziphina*; *Chrysallida ovata*, *nodosa*, *rotundata*, *oblonga*, *telescopicum*, *reigeni*, *effusa*, *fasciata*, *ovulum*, *conveza*, *photis*, *indentata*, *clausiliformis*; *Chemnitzia c-b-adamsi*, *muricata*, *prolongata gibbosa*, *gracillima*, *undata*, *flavescens*, *terebralis*, *tenuilirata*, *unifasciata*; *Dunkeria paucilirata*, *subangulata*, *cancellata*, *intermedia*; and *Eulimella obsoleta*. Camera drawings of these by Doctor Carpenter are among the archives of the U. S. National Museum.

Mörch, in the Malakozoologische Blätter for 1859, describes *Turbonilla craticulata*, *subula*, and *cinctella*. Baird in the Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London, 1863, names *Chemnitzia vancouverensis*.

In the report of the British Association for the Advancement of Science for 1863, Dr. P. P. Carpenter names the following species: *Pyramidella adamsi*; *Obeliscus variegatus*; *Odostomia nuciformis*, and variety *avellana*, *O. satura* and variety *gouldii*, *O. inflata*, *straminea*, *tenuisculpta*, *cincta*, and *pumila*; *Dunkeria laminata*; *Chemnitzia tridentata*, *chocolata* varieties *aurantia*, *subcuspidata*, and *stylina*, *C. virgo*; all these have a few words of diagnosis, but not enough to

identify them. They were more fully described later. The same author in the *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* for 1864, pages 46-47, describes *Obeliscus variegatus*, *Odostomia (Evalea) æquisculpta* and *delicatula*, and *Chrysalida angusta*. In the same publication for 1865 he describes *Odostomia satura*, *gouldii*, *nuciformis*, *avellana*, *tenuisculpta*, and *inflata*; *Chemnitzia crebrifilata*, variety *stylina*, and *virgo*; *Dunkeria laminata*; and *Chemnitzia cælata*.

In the *Journal de Conchyliologie* for April, 1865, Doctor Carpenter names *Odostomia straminea*, *Chemnitzia tridentata*, and (var. ?) *aurantia*. The last contribution to the knowledge of this group made by Doctor Carpenter was during the following year, when in the *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, page 219, he describes *Chrysalida pumila*.

William M. Gabb, in the same publication (p. 186) a year earlier had added *Turbonilla gracillima* (now *T. gabbiana*) to the California fauna.

In a separate publication on the minute shells found on imported pearl oysters, and entitled "Les Méléagrinoles," in 1867 the Marquis de Folin describes from the Pacific coast (?) *Turbonilla festiva* and *Chemnitzia rangii*.

In 1870, in the *American Journal of Conchology*, page 66, Dr. J. G. Cooper changes the preoccupied name *Turbonilla gracillima* Gabb into *T. gabbiana* Cooper.

In the series entitled "Les Fonds de la Mer," vol. 2, 1872, the Marquis de Folin describes the following species: *Salassia carinata*; *Noëmia proxima*, *pulchra*, *angusta*, with varieties *contracta* and *ovata*; *Odetta recta* and *elegans*.

Among some Vancouver shells described in the *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* for 1880, by Mr. E. A. Smith, we find *Chemnitzia lordi*.

In the report on the Gastropoda of the Blake expedition, 1889, Dall describes *Pyramidella auricoma*; and in the *Bulletin of the Natural History Society of British Columbia*, 1897, page 14, he names *Mumiola tenuis*, subsequently found to be preoccupied, and renamed *Odostomia (Menestho) pharcida* Dall and Bartsch.

In *Zoë* (vol. 4, 1894, p. 395), Hemphill named a shell *Eulimella occidentalis*, but this has proved not to be a Pyramidellid.

In a monograph in the new edition of the *Conchylien Cabinet* of Martini and Chemnitz, Clessin named *Odostomia krausei* and *panamensis*, in 1900.

In a memoir by Dr. Ralph Arnold on the Marine Pliocene and Pleistocene of San Pedro, California, the portion relating to the Pyramidellidæ was prepared by the authors of the present paper, March, 1903. Twenty-three species are treated of, the types of which are in the National Museum, and of these the following are



regarded as new: *Turbonilla pentalopha*, *auricoma*, *latifundia*, *lowei* and variety *pedroana*, *arnoldi*, and *adleri*; *Odostomia stearnsii*, *diegensis*, and *grammatospira*.

In 1904, the present authors prepared and published in the Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington a Synopsis of the Genera, Subgenera, and Sections of the Family Pyramidellidæ. This hardly admits of condensation, but contains numerous new divisional names and the descriptions of the following new species serving as types of groups named in the table: *Pyramidella (Sulcorinella) dodona*, *Turbonilla (Baldræ) archeri*, *Odostomia (Vilia) pilsbryi*, and *Odostomia (Evalina) americana*, of which, however, only the last-mentioned is a native of the Pacific coast.

In 1906, through the kind intervention of the late Prof. Eduard von Martens, in charge of the conchological collection of the Berlin Zoological Museum, we received for study their entire series of Pyramidellidæ, including numerous author's types derived from many sources, of which the most important were from the collections of the late Henry and Arthur Adams, of Paetel, of Dunker, of Clessin and of Hilgendorf. Numerous species inadequately described by Arthur Adams were included, and were for the first time figured and placed on a valid basis in the report on this collection.<sup>a</sup> Among the species discussed or described from the west coast of America in this report were the following: *Odostomia (Evalea) sitkaensis* Clessin, *O. (Amaura) martensi* n. n., *O. (A.) krausei* Clessin, *O. (Heida) panamensis* Clessin; *Pyramidella (Longchæus) bicolor* Menke, *P. (Pharcidella) hastata* A. Adams, and *P. (P.) moffati*, n. n.

In 1907,<sup>b</sup> the present writers discussed the Pyramidellid mollusks of the Oregonian faunal area. In that paper the following new species, or names, appear for the first time: *Turbonilla gilli* (and subspecies *delmontensis*); *T. (Chemnitzia) montereyensis* n. n. (= *gabiana* J. G. Cooper), *T. (C.) muricatoides*; *T. (Strioturbonilla) serræ*; *T. (Pyrgolampros) taylori*, *T. (P.) berryi*, *T. (P.) lyalli*, *T. (P.) victoriana*, *T. (P.) valdezi*, *T. (P.) newcombei*, *T. (P.) oregonensis*; *T. (Pyrgiscus) canfieldi*, *T. (P.) mörchi*, *T. (P.) antestriata*, *T. (P.) eucosmobasis*, *T. (P.) castanea* (= *castanella*, Dall, later); *T. (Mormula) eschsoltzi*; *Odostomia (Chrysalida) cooperi*, *O. (C.) astricta*, *O. (C.) montereyensis*, *O. (C.) oregonensis*, *O. (Ividia) navisa* (and subspecies *delmontensis*); *O. (Iolæa) amianta*; *O. (Menestho) pharcida* n. n., *O. (M.) harfordensis*, *O. (M.) exara*; *O. (Evalea) tillamookensis*, *O. (E.) angularis*, *O. (E.) jewetti*, *O. (E.) columbiana*, *O. (E.) deliciosa*, *O. (E.) tacomaensis*, *O. (E.) valdezi*, *O. (E.) phanea*; *O. (Amaura) kennerleyi*, and *O. (A.) montereyensis* (preoccupied, later *O. canfieldi* Dall).

<sup>a</sup> Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 30, pp. 321 to 369, with ten plates.

<sup>b</sup> Idem, vol. 33.

Two of the species above mentioned having been inadvertently given names which had already been used, W. H. Dall in the *Nautilus* for March, 1908, proposed the new names *Turbonilla* (*Pyrgiscus*) *castanella* and *Odostomia* (*Amaura*) *canfieldi*, for *T. castanea* and *O. montereyensis*.

In 1908,<sup>a</sup> Dall describes *Odostomia* (*Evalea*) *atossa* from San Pedro, California.

It would have extended this review to inordinate length had we attempted to refer to the instances where west American species are merely alluded to in the literature.

The drawings with which the present paper is illustrated were mostly made by Miss Evelyn G. Mitchell; some of them were the work of our regretted collaborator, the late Dr. J. G. McConnell.

The temperatures of seawater cited in the text are in degrees of the Fahrenheit scale.

#### CLASSIFICATION.

#### Family PYRAMIDELLIDÆ.<sup>b</sup>

Gastropods with the radula absent or obsolete; the operculum ovoid paucispiral, with the apex anterior, a thread-like arcuate ridge on the proximal side, the inner margin notched in harmony with the plaits of the pillar when prominent; foot short, moderately pointed behind, with a small operculigerous lobe above and sometimes a small tentacular appendix on each side, in front feebly auriculate or undulate; mantle feebly canaliferous on the right upper margin; a single branchia; verge subcylindric, elongate; head with two flattened subtriangular or elongate tentacles, connate, grooved or auriform in the larger forms, the funicles with a ciliated area; eyes behind or between the bases of the tentacles; below the tentacles an oral orifice from which extends a long retractile subcylindric proboscis, but there is no muzzle like that of *Scala*; below the oral orifice is an organ named by Lovèn the *mentum*, which is usually more or less medially grooved or fissured, and hence, at its anterior end, more or less bilobate, and extensile or retractile before or behind the front margin of the foot. The shell is turritid, with a plicate axis;

<sup>a</sup> Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 34.

<sup>b</sup> In the preparation of the present diagnoses the following terminology is used: "Axial sculpture," the markings which extend from the summit of the whorls toward the umbilicus.

The axial sculpture may be—

"Vertical," when the markings are in general parallelism with the axis of the shell.

"Protractive," when the markings slant forward from the preceding suture.

"Retractive," when the markings slant backward from the suture.

"Spiral sculpture," the markings following the directions of the coils of the whorls.

the outer lip frequently internally liriate; in the larger forms the aperture is obscurely channeled in front; the larval shell is sinistral the adult dextral, the former frequently set at an angle to the adult axis, or more or less immersed in the adult apical whorls; it is usually helicoid and smooth; the sculpture varies from nothing to ribbed, spirally sulcate or reticulate; the coloration when present usually reddish, brownish or yellow. The eggs are numerous and deposited in a lenticular mass. The distribution is world-wide, but the larger forms are mostly tropical.

#### SYNOPSIS OF THE GENERA, SUBGENERA, AND SECTIONS.

##### SYNOPSIS OF THE GENERA.

#### Genus PYRAMIDELLA Lamarck.

Shell elongate-conic, whorls usually inflated and regularly increasing; the pillar with from one to three folds; the outer lip entire; the shell usually larger than in *Turbonilla*.

Type.—*Trochus dolabratus* Linnæus.

#### Genus TURBONILLA Risso.

Shell cylindro-conic, many whorled, generally slender; columellar fold single, varying in strength, outer lip entire; shell usually smaller than in *Pyramidella* and larger than in *Odostomia*.

Type.—*Turbonilla typica* Dall and Bartsch=*Turbonilla plicatula* Risso, not *Turbo plicatulus* Scacchi.

#### Genus ODOSTOMIA Fleming.

Shell usually short, few whorled, subconic or ovate; columellar fold single, varying in strength, outer lip entire.

Type.—*Turbo plicatus* Montague.

#### Genus MURCHISONELLA Mörch.

Shell minute, cylindro-conic; outer lip with an anal sinus behind the periphery of the whorl; pillar with the plait obsolete or internal. whorls numerous and inflated.

Type.—*Murchisonella spectrum* Mörch.

##### KEY TO THE SUBGENERA OF PYRAMIDELLA.<sup>a</sup>

#### A<sup>1</sup> Columellar folds three.

Shell umbilicated.

Basal fasciole absent, surface polished, marked by extremely faint lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations.

Subgenus *Pyramidella* Lamarck, s. s., 1799 (p. 19).

Type, *Trochus dolabratus* Linnæus.

Basal fasciole present, surface less polished than in *Pyramidella* s. s., marked by lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations.

Subgenus *Milda* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (1).

Type, *Obeliscus ventricosus* Quoy.

<sup>a</sup> In order to keep the key in its present compact form we have placed all references to citations and synonyms at the end of the key. The numbers in brackets (1-45) following the names refer to the citations.

A<sup>1</sup> Columellar folds three—Continued.

Shell not umbilicated.

Surface polished, marked only by fine lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations.

Periphery sulcate.

Subgenus *Longchæus* Mörch, 1875 (p. 21).Type, *Pyramidella punctata* Schubert and Wagner.

Periphery not sulcate.

Subgenus *Voluspa* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (p. 19).Type, *Pyramidella auricoma* Dall.

Surface sculptured.

Basal cords absent.

Periphery sulcate.

Shell marked by strong axial ribs which terminate at the periphery, and microscopic spiral striations.

Subgenus *Pharcidella* Dall, 1889 (p. 25).Type, *Pharcidella folinii* Dall.

Shell marked by strong spiral keels and weak axial riblets.

Subgenus *Callolongchæus* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (2).Type, *Pyramidella jamaicensis* Dall.

Periphery not sulcate.

Shell marked by strong axial ribs, intercostal spaces strongly spirally striated, aperture auricular.

Subgenus *Otopleura* Fischer, 1885 (3).Type, *Pyramidella auris-cati* Chemnitz.

Basal cords present.

Shell marked by strong spiral ridges, moderately strong axial ribs and two basal cords.

Subgenus *Triptychus* Mörch, 1875 (4).Type, *Triptychus niveus* Mörch.A<sup>2</sup> Columellar folds two.

Shell umbilicated.

Surface polished, marked by very fine lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations.

Subgenus *Tiberia* Monterosato, 1875 (5).Type, *Pyramidella nitidula* A. Adams.

Surface polished, marked by fine lines of growth and strong spiral striations.

Subgenus *Ulfa* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (2).Type, *Pyramidella (Ulfa) cossmanni* Dall and Bartsch  
=*Syrnola striata* Cossmann.

Surface marked by strong axial ribs, intercostal spaces spirally pitted; early post-nuclear whorls sculptured differently from the later ones.

Subgenus *Tropæas* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (2).Type, *Pyramidella subulata* A. Adams.

Shell not umbilicated.

Surface polished, marked by very faint lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations.

Basal fasciole present.

Subgenus *Vagna* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (2).Type, *Pyramidella paumotensis* Tryon.

A<sup>2</sup> Columellar folds two—Continued.

Shell not umbilicated—Continued.

Surface polished, marked by very faint lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations—Continued.

Basal fasciole absent.

Subgenus *Eulimella* Forbes, 1846 (6).Type, *Eulimella crassula* Forbes, = *E. scillæ* Scacchi.

Aperture subquadrate.

Section *Eulimella* Forbes, s. s.

Aperture suboval.

Section *Cossmannica* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (7).Type, *Pyramidella clandestina* Deshayes.A<sup>3</sup> Columellar fold one.

Shell umbilicated.

Surface polished, or with fine lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations.

Peripheral sulcus absent.

Subgenus *Orinella* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (8).Type, *Orina pinguicula* A. Adams.

Peripheral sulcus present.

Subgenus *Sulcorinella* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (8).Type, *Pyramidella (Sulcorinella) dodona*, Dall and Bartsch.

Shell not umbilicated.

Large, heavy, elongated shells.

Surface spirally lirate.

Subgenus *Actæopyramis* Fischer, 1885 (9).Type, *Monoptygma striata* Gray.

Slender, medium sized shells.

Surface polished, marked by fine lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations.

Postnuclear whorls increasing slowly in size at first, then rapidly, lending the shell a mucronate appearance.

Subgenus *Styloptygma* A. Adams, 1860 (10).Type, *Monoptygma stylina* A. Adams.

Postnuclear whorls increasing regularly in size.

Subgenus *Syrnola* A. Adams, 1860 (11).Type, *Syrnola gracillima* A. Adams.

Aperture suboval.

Section *Syrnola* A. Adams, s. s.

Aperture subquadrate.

Section *Stylopsis* A. Adams, 1860 (12).Type, *Stylopsis typica* A. Adams.

Surface spirally striated.

Subgenus *Iphiana* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (8).Type, *Syrnola densistriata* Garrett.

Surface axially and spirally striated with a strong spiral keel at the summit of the whorls.

Subgenus *Syrnolina* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (8).Type, *Syrnola rubra* Pease.

The status of *Agatha virgo* A. Adams 1860, [*Menesitho*, 1861, *Myonia*, 1861, *Amathis* 1861], is not known to us. From the meager description we are inclined to believe that it is allied to *Actæopyramis* Fischer.

## KEY TO THE SUBGENERA OF TURBONILLA.

A<sup>1</sup> Shells without basal keels.

B<sup>1</sup> Varices absent.

Spiral sculpture absent, or if present consisting of microscopic striations only.

Surface of the early post-nuclear whorls marked by feeble axial ribs, later ones smooth.

Subgenus *Ptycheulimella* Sacco, 1892 (p. 59).

Type, *Tornatella pyramidata* Deahayes.

Surface marked by strong axial ribs which terminate at the periphery of the whorls, intercostal spaces excavated between the sutures.

Nuclear whorls helicoid on planorboid.

Subgenus *Chemnitzia* Orbigny, 1839 (p. 33).

Type, *Melania campanellæ* Philippi.

Nuclear whorl elongate pupoid.

Subgenus *Nisiturris* Dall and Bartsch, 1906.

Type, *Chemnitzia crystallina* Dunker.

Surface marked by strong axial ribs and intercostal spaces which extend over the periphery to the umbilical region.

Subgenus *Turbonilla* Risso, 1826 (p. 29).

Type, *Turbonilla* {*typica* Dall and Bartsch=  
*plicata* Risso.

Spiral sculpture present, always stronger than microscopic striations.

C<sup>1</sup> Axial sculpture consisting of well developed ribs.

Spiral markings consisting of many very fine spiral striations.

Aperture subquadrate.

Shell with peripheral sulcus.

*Pselliogyra*, new subgenus.

Type, *Turbonilla monocycla* A. Adams.

Shell without peripheral sulcus.

Subgenus *Strioturbonilla* Sacco, 1892 (p. 40).

Type, *Strioturbonilla alpina* Sacco.

Aperture suboval.

Subgenus *Pyrgolampros* Sacco, 1892 (p. 59).

Type, *Pyrgolampros mioperplicatulus* Sacco.

Spiral marking absent between the sutures, base strongly spirally lirate.

Subgenus *Sulcoturbonilla* Sacco, 1892 (14).

Type, *Tornatella turricula* Eichwald.

Spiral markings consisting of strong striations.

Summits of the whorls strongly shouldered.

Subgenus *Pyrgisculus* Monterosato, 1884 (p. 126).

Type, *Melania scalaris* Philippi.

Summits of the whorls not strongly shouldered.

Subgenus *Pyrgiscus* Philippi, 1841 (p. 74).

Type, *Melania rufa* Philippi.

Spiral markings consisting of one or two strong punctate cords in the intercostal spaces between the sutures; whorls slightly shouldered.

Subgenus *Pyrgolidium* Monterosato, 1884 (15).

Type, *Pyrgolidium roseum* Montagu.

**A<sup>1</sup> Shells without basal keels—Continued.****B<sup>1</sup> Varices absent—Continued.**

Spiral sculpture present, always stronger than microscopic striations—Con.

**C<sup>1</sup> Axial sculpture consisting of well developed ribs—Continued.**

Spiral markings consisting of one or two strong cords; whorls somewhat overhanging.

Subgenus *Tragula* Monterosato, 1884 (16).

Type, *Odostomia fenestrata* Forbes.

Spiral markings consisting of three to six raised threads between the sutures and lirations on the base; whorls strongly shouldered.

Subgenus *Dunkeria* Carpenter, 1857 (p. 120).

Type, *Dunkeria subangulata* Carpenter.

**C<sup>2</sup> Axial sculpture consisting of faint riblets**

Spiral markings consisting of strong raised threads.

Subgenus *Cingulina* A. Adams, 1860 (17).

Type, *Cingulina cingulata* Dunker.

Spiral sculpture consisting of depressed lirations, sculpture granulose.

Subgenus *Saccoina*, new name (18).

Type, *Spica monterosatoi* Sacco.

**C<sup>3</sup> Axial sculpture consisting of lines of growth only.**

Spiral markings consisting of many subequally spaced striations; sculpture finely reticulated.

Subgenus *Careliopsis* Mörch, 1874 (19) (p. 130).

Type, *Monoptygma (Careliopsis) styliiformis* Mörch.

**C<sup>4</sup> Axial sculpture absent.**

Spiral markings consisting of a broad strong fold at the summit of the whorls, separated from the rest of the whorl by a deep, broad, rounded sulcus.

Subgenus *Visma* Dall and Bartsch (20).

Type, *Eulimella tenuis* Sowerby.

**B<sup>2</sup> Varices present.**

Surface marked by axial ribs and strong spiral striations.

Subgenus *Mormula* A. Adams, 1864 (p. 110).

Type, *Mormula rissolina* A. Adams.

Surface marked by axial ribs and strong spiral lirations, sculpture granulose.

Subgenus *Lancella* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (21).

Type, *Turbonilla (Lancea) elongata* Pease.

**A<sup>2</sup> Shells with basal keels.**

Axial sculpture consisting of strong ribs.

Spiral sculpture absent.

Subgenus *Asmunda* Dall and Bartsch (p. 129).

Type, *Chemnitzia turrita* C. B. Adams.

Spiral sculpture present.

Spiral sculpture consisting of strong ridges.

Basal keels two.

Subgenus *Peristichia* Dall, 1889 (22).

Type, *Peristichia toreta* Dall.

Basal keels three.

Subgenus *Babella* Dall and Bartsch, 1906 (23).

Type, *Turbonilla (Babella) cælatior* Dall and Bartsch.

**A<sup>2</sup> Shells with basal keels—Continued.**

Axial sculpture consisting of strong ribs—Continued.

Spiral sculpture present—Continued.

Spiral sculpture consisting of two tumid ridges, one at the periphery the other at the summit of the whorls, and many fine striations in the intercostal spaces.

Subgenus *Baldra* (24).Type, *Turbonilla (Baldra) archeri* Dall and Bartsch.

Axial sculpture consisting of lines of growth only.

Spiral sculpture consisting of faint lirations.

Subgenus *Discobasis* Coemann, 1888 (25).Type, *Aciculina demissa* Deshayes.

## KEY TO THE SUBGENERA OF ODOSTOMIA.

**A<sup>1</sup> Postnuclear whorls sculptured similarly throughout.****B<sup>1</sup> Varices absent.****C<sup>1</sup> Axial ribs present, rounded.**Spiral markings, when present, consisting of mere microscopic striations.  
Shell inflated.

Summit of the whorls slightly shouldered.

Subgenus *Elodiamea* De Folin, 1884 (26).Type, *Odostomia (Elodiamea) gisma*, new name =  
*Elodia elegans* De Folin, not *Odostomia (Evalea)*  
*elegans* A. Adams, 1860.

Shell not inflated.

Summit of the whorls not shouldered.

Subgenus *Odostomiella* Bucquoy, Dautzenberg and  
Dollfus, 1883 (27).Type, *Rissoa doliolum* Philippi.

Summit of the whorls tabulated.

Subgenus *Salassia* De Folin, 1885 (p. 134).Type, *Odostomia (Salassia) tropidita*, new name =  
*Salassia carinata* De Folin.

Spiral markings consisting of a strong, broad, raised cord at the summit of the whorls, separated from the remaining part by a strongly impressed spiral groove.

Subgenus *Vilia* Dall and Bartsch 1904 (28).Type, *Odostomia (Vilia) pilsbryi* Dall and Bartsch.

Spiral markings consisting of two tumid ridges, one at the periphery and one at the summit of the whorls; with many striations on the base.

Subgenus *Folinella* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (28).Type, *Amoura anguliferens* De Folin.

Spiral markings consisting of several to many raised threads in the intercostal spaces, always less strongly developed than the axial ribs.

Intercostal spaces crossed by equally spaced, raised spiral threads, sculpture reticulated.

Subgenus *Trabecula* Monterosato 1884.Type, *Odostomia jeffreysiana* Monterosato (29).

Intercostal spaces crossed by several raised spiral threads, base not spirally marked.

Subgenus *Parthenina* Bucquoy, Dautzenberg.

and Dollfus, 1883 (30).

Type, *Turbo interstinctus* Montagu.



A<sup>1</sup> Postnuclear whorls sculptured similarly throughout—Continued.B<sup>1</sup> Varices absent—Continued.C<sup>1</sup> Axial ribs present, rounded—Continued.

Spiral markings consisting of several to many raised threads in the intercostal spaces, always less strongly developed than the axial ribs—Con. Intercostal spaces crossed by several spiral threads, base spirally striated.

Subgenus *Besla* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (p. 135).

Type, *Chrysallida conveza* Carpenter.

Spiral markings consisting of strong, raised threads or cords, equal to or even stronger than axial ribs.

Spiral cords equally spaced, and equally well developed between the sutures and on the base; sculpture nodulose throughout.

Subgenus *Mumiola* A. Adams, 1864 (31).

Type, *Monoptygma spirata* A. Adams.

Spiral cords subequally spaced between the sutures, where the sculpture is nodulose; base spirally lirate and axially striated.

Subgenus *Chrysallida* Carpenter, 1856 (p. 136).

Type, *Chemnitzia communis* C. B. Adams.

Spiral cords confined to the base.

Subgenus *Egilina* Dall and Bartsch, 1906.

Type, *Parthenia mariella* A. Adams (45).

Spiral markings consisting of impressed lines.

Spiral striations subequally spaced, present between the sutures and on the base of the whorls.

Subgenus *Pyrgulina* A. Adams, 1864 (p. 169).

Type, *Chrysallida casta* A. Adams.

Spiral striations on the base only, periphery deeply sulcated, axial ribs extending to the umbilical region.

Subgenus *Egila* Dall and Bartsch 1904 (p. 170).

Type, *Parthenia lacunata* Carpenter.

Spiral striations on the base only, axial ribs terminating at the periphery, which is not sulcated.

Subgenus *Spiralinella* Chaster, 1901 (32).

Type, *Turbo spiralis* Montagu.

C<sup>2</sup> Axial ribs present, lamellar.

Spiral markings lamellar.

Ribs and spiral lamellæ moderately strong, subequally spaced between the sutures and on the base; sculpture cuspidate.

Subgenus *Haldra* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (p. 171).

Type, *Chrysallida photis* Carpenter.

Ribs and spiral lamellæ few, very strong.

Subgenus *Ividella*, new name (p. 172).

Type, *Odostomia (Ividia) navisa*, Dall and Bartsch.

C<sup>3</sup> Axial ribs present but very feeble, usually only indicated near the summit of the whorls.

Spiral markings consisting of several strong, broad, tumid cords, one or more of the posterior cords crenulated.

Subgenus *Miralda* A. Adams, 1864 (p. 176).

Type, *Parthenia diadema* A. Adams.

A<sup>1</sup> Postnuclear whorls sculptured similarly throughout—Continued.

B<sup>1</sup> Varices absent—Continued.

C<sup>2</sup> Axial ribs present but very feeble, usually only indicated near the summit of the whorls—Continued.

Spiral markings consisting of many subequally spaced lirations.

Whorls tabulated at the summit.

Subgenus *Ivara* Dall and Bartsch, 1903 (p. 179).

Type, *Odostomia (Ivara) turricula* Dall and Bartsch.

Whorls not tabulated.

Subgenus *Evalina* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (p. 180).

Type, *Odostomia (Evalina) americana* Dall and Bartsch.

C<sup>4</sup> Axial ribs usually reduced to mere lirations, frequently only present between the spiral ridges.

Spiral markings consisting of moderately well-developed cords usually equally spaced and present between the sutures and on the base; axial ribs indicated by faint threads between the spiral sculpture.

Shell umbilicated.

Subgenus *Iolæa* A. Adams, 1867 (p. 181).

Type, *Iole scitula* A. Adams.

Shell not umbilicated.

Subgenus *Menestho* Möller, 1842 (p. 184).

Type, *Turbo albulus* Fabricius.

C<sup>5</sup> Axial ribs absent; axial sculpture represented by lines of growth only. Spiral markings consisting of many, usually subequally and universally distributed impressed lines.

Shell elongate-conic.

Subgenus *Evalea* A. Adams, 1860 (p. 192).

Type, *Evalea elegans* A. Adams.

Shell short, subglobose.

Subgenus *Oda* Monterosato, 1901 (33).

Type, *Odostomia dolioliformis* Jeffreys.

C<sup>6</sup> Axial sculpture absent, shell polished.

Spiral markings consisting of two tumid ridges, one at the periphery and the other at the summit of the whorls.

Subgenus *Cyclodostomia* Sacco, 1892 (34).

Type, *Cyclodostomia mutinensis* Sacco.

Spiral markings consisting of a more or less conspicuous tumid ridge on the summit of the whorls.

Subgenus *Doliella* Monterosato, 1880 (35).

Type, *Odostomia nitens* Jeffreys.

Spiral markings consisting of a strong peripheral keel.

Subgenus *Scalenostoma* Deshayes, 1863 (p. 229).

Type, *Scalenostoma carinata* Deshayes.

Spiral markings consisting of a peripheral sulcus.

Subgenus *Jordaniella* Chaster, 1898 (36).

Type, *Turbo nivosa* Montagu.

Spiral sculpture absent or indicated only by extremely fine microscopic lines of growth or striæ; surface polished.

Summits of the whorls with a strongly tabulated shoulder.

Subgenus *Spiroclimax* Mörch, 1874 (37).

Type, *Spiroclimax scalaris* Mörch.

A<sup>1</sup> Postnuclear whorls sculptured similarly throughout—Continued.

B<sup>1</sup> Varices absent—Continued.

C<sup>6</sup> Axial sculpture absent, shell polished—Continued.

Summits of the whorls not tabulated.

Columellar fold present.

Peritreme discontinuous, aperture not rissoid.

Shell inflated, very large.

Subgenus *Amaura* Möller, 1842 (p. 218).

Type, *Amaura candida* Möller.

Shell not inflated.

Subgenus *Odostomia* Fleming, 1817 (p. 231).

Shell of medium size.

Section *Odostomia* Fleming, s. s. (p. 231).

Type, *Turbo plicatus* Montagu.

Shell rather large.

Section *Stomega* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (38).

Type, *Odostomia conspicua* Alder.

Shell small.

Section *Brachystomia* Monterosato, 1884 (39).

Type, *Odostomia rissoides* Hanley.

Peritreme continuous, aperture rissoid.

Subgenus *Heida* Dall and Bartsch, 1904 (p. 231).

Type, *Syrnola caloosaiensis* Dall.

Columellar fold obsolete.

Shell umbilicated.

Subgenus *Myxa* Hedley, 1903 (40).

Type, *Myxa exesa* Hedley.

Shell not umbilicated.

Peritreme continuous, aperture rissoid.

Subgenus *Pseudorissolina* Tate and May, 1900 (41)

Type, *Stilifer tasmanica* Tenison-Woods.

Peritreme not continuous, aperture not rissoid.

Subgenus *Liostomia* O. Sars., 1878 (42).

Type, *Rissella? eburnea* Stimpson.

B<sup>2</sup> Varices present.

Shell smooth, axial sculpture indicated by a few varices, spiral sculpture wanting.

Subgenus *Oceanida* De Folin, 1870 (43).

Type, *Oceanida gradata* De Folin.

Shell with sublamellar axial ribs.

*Salassiella* new subgenus (p. 133).

Type, *Odostomia (Salassiella) laxa* new species.

A<sup>2</sup> Early postnuclear whorls sculptured differently from the later ones.

Early postnuclear whorls loosely coiled, plain; later ones closely coiled with spiral keel at the periphery and one at the summit of the whorls; base spirally lirated.

Subgenus *Lysacme* Dall and Bartsch (p. 132).

Type, *Chrysallida clausiliformis* Carpenter.

Early postnuclear whorls axially ribbed, succeeded by one or two strongly spirally and faintly axially lirated whorls; the rest of the whorls are marked by a reticulated sculpture consisting of raised axial and spiral cords.

Subgenus *Obtortio* Hedley, 1899 (44).

Type, *Rissoa pyrrhacme* Melville and Standen, 1899

## REFERENCES TO CITATIONS AND SYNONYMY OF THE GENERA, SUBGENERA, AND SECTIONS OF THE FAMILY PYRAMIDELLIDÆ.

The page references after a name in the key refer to the present paper, while the numbers refer to the data cited below.

- (1) Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 4.
- (2) Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 5.
- (3) Man. de Conch., 1885, p. 787.
- (4) Malak. Blätt., vol. 22, 1875, p. 158.
- (5) *Tiberia* Monterosato, Atti Acad. Palermo, 1875, pp. 5, 31=*Tiberia* Jeffreys, Proc. Zool. Soc., 1884, p. 363=*Tiberiola* Cossmann, Rev. Crit. Pal., vol. 4, 1900, p. 44. All have the same type.
- (6) *Eulimella* Forbes, Ann Mag. Nat. Hist., vol. 14, 1846, p. 412+*Loxoptyxis* Cossmann, Cat. Coq. Fos. Env. Paris, 1888, p. 103; type, *Syrnola conulus* Cossmann; +*Belonidium* Cossmann, Journ. de Conch., vol. 40, 1892, p. 350. Type, *Aciculina gracilis* Cossmann.
- (7) *Cossmannica* Dall and Bartsch, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 6=*Diptychus* Cossmann, Cat. Coq. Fos. Env. Paris, 1888, p. 95; type, *Pyramidella clandestina* Deshayes, not *Diptychus* Milne Edwards, 1880.
- (8) Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 6.
- (9) *Actæopyramis* Fischer, Man. de Conch., 1885, p. 787=*Monotygmia* Gray, Syn. Brit. Mus., 1840; typographical error for *Monotygmia*; type, *Monotygmia striata* Gray, not *Monotygmia* Lea, Tert. Form. Ala., Suppl., 1853, p. 203.
- (10) Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 5, 1860, p. 406.
- (11) *Syrnola* A. Adams, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 5, 1860, p. 405; +*Anisocycla* Monterosato, Bull. Soc. Mal. Ital., vol. 6, 1880, p. 72; type, *Actis nitidissima* Montagu + *Baudonia* Bayan, Bull. Soc. Geol. Paris, 3d ser., vol. 1, 1873, p. 235; type, *Aciculina gracilis* Deshayes, not *Baudonia* Mabilie, 1868; = *Raphium* Bayan, Etud. faites dans la Coll. de l'Ecole de Mines sur des Foss., Nov., 1873, p. 106; type, *Aciculina gracilis* Deshayes, not *Raphium* Meigen, 1864; = *Aciculina* Deshayes, Des Anim. s. Vert. Basin Paris, 1864, pp. 530-531; type, *Aciculina gracilis* Deshayes.
- (12) Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 5, 1860, p. 406.
- (13) Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 30, 1906, p. 341.
- (14) I. Moll. del Piemonte e della Liguria, 1892, p. 92.
- (15) Conch. Medit., 1884, p. 89.
- (16) Conch. Medit., 1884, p. 86.
- (17) *Cingulina* A. Adams, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 6, 1860, p. 414; + *Oscilla* A. Adams, Idem, 1860, p. 418; type, *Oscilla lirata* A. Adams; + *Polyspirella* Carpenter, Proc. Bost. Soc. Nat. Hist., vol. 7, 1861, p. 407; type, *Chemnitzia trachealis* Gould.
- (18) *Saccovina* Dall and Bartsch, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 8=*Spica* Sacco, I. Moll. del Piemonte e della Liguria, 1892, p. 63; type, *Spica monterosatoi* Sacco, not *Spica* Swinhoe, 1889.
- (19) Malak. Blätt., vol. 22, 1875, p. 169.
- (20) Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 8.
- (21) *Lancellata* Dall and Bartsch, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 8=*Lancea* Pease, Am. Journ. Conch., vol. 3, 1867, p. 293; type, *Turbonilla (Lancea) elongata* Pease, not *Lancia* Walker, 1859.
- (22) Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., 1889, p. 339.
- (23) Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 30, 1906, p. 347.
- (24) Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 9.
- (25) Cat. Coq. Fos. Env. Paris, 1888, p. 113.

- (26) *Elodiamea* De Folin, Zool. Record, vol. 22, 1885, p. 94;=*Elodia* De Folin, Les Méléagrines, 1867, p. 66; type, *Elodia elegans* De Folin, not *Elodia* Desvoidy, 1863;+*Herviera* Melvill and Standen, Journ. Conch., vol. 9, 1897, p. 185; type, *Pyrgulina giriella* Melvill and Standen.
- (27) Moll. Roussillon, 1883, p. 167.
- (28) Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 110.
- (29) Notiz. Conch. Medit., 1872, p. 41.
- (30) Moll. Roussillon, 1883, p. 168.
- (31) Journ. Linn. Soc. Lond., vol. 7, 1864, p. 5.
- (32) *Spiralinella* Chaster, Journ. Conch., vol. 10, 1901, p. 8; type, *Turbo spiralis* Montagu=*Spiralina* Chaster, Proc. Royal Irish Acad., 3d ser., vol. 5, 1858 (p. 20 reprint). Same type, not *Spiralina*, Hartman, 1840.
- (33) Journ. Conch., vol. 10, 1901, p. 8.
- (34) I. Moll. del Piemonte e della Liguria, 1892, p. 46.
- (35) *Doliella* Monterosato, Bull. Soc. Mal. Ital., vol. 6, 1880, p. 73; type, *Odostomia nitens* Jeffreys+*Auriosstomia* Monterosato, Il. Nat. Sicily, 1885, p. 20; type, *Odostomia erjaveciano* Brusina.
- (36) *Jordaniella* Chaster, Proc. Royal Irish Acad., 3d ser., vol. 5, 1898 (pp. 20-21 reprint); type, *Turbo nivosa* Montagu, *Jordanula* Chaster, Journ. Conch., vol. 10, 1901, p. 59, same type.
- (37) Malak. Blätt., vol. 22, 1875, p. 168.
- (38) *Stomoga* Dall and Bartsch, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 13; type, *Odostomia conspiciua* Alder=*Megastoma* Monterosato, Conch. Medit., 1884, p. 94, same type.
- (39) Conch. Medit., 1884, p. 94.
- (40) Mem. Austr. Mus., vol. 4, 1903, p. 362.
- (41) Proc. Royal Soc. Tasmania, 1877, p. 152.
- (42) Moll. Reg. Arct. Norveg., 1878, p. 205.
- (43) Fonds de la Mer., vol. 1, 1870, pp. 264-265.
- (44) Mem. Austr. Mus., vol. 3, 1879, pp. 412-413.
- (45) Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 30, 1906, p. 354.

## WEST AMERICAN PYRAMIDELLIDÆ.

## Genus PYRAMIDELLA Lamarck.

*Pyramidella* LAMARCK, Prod. d'un Nouv. Class. des Coq., 1799, p. 76. =*Obeliscus* ANONYMOUS, Museum Calonnianum, 1797, p. 24. =*Pyramidellus* MONTFORT, Conch. Syst., vol. 2, 1810, p. 499.

Shell elongate-conic, increasing regularly in size with three folds on the columella in the subgenera *Pyramidella*, *Milda*, *Longchæus*, *Voluspa*, *Pharcidella*, *Callolongchæus*, *Otopleura*, and *Triptychus*; of these the first two are umbilicated, the rest imperforate. The following subgenera have two columellar folds, umbilicated: *Tiberia*, *Ulsa*, and *Tropæas*; imperforate: *Vagna*, *Eulimella*, and *Cossmatica*. In the uniplicate members *Orinella* and *Sulcorinella* are umbilicated and *Actæopyramis*, *Styloptygma*, *Syrnola*, *Stylopsis*, *Iphiana*, and *Syrnolina* imperforate. The shell is usually strongly polished and porcellanous in luster.

Type.—*Trochus dolabratus* Linnæus.

This genus is represented on the west coast by the subgenera *Pyramidella*, *Longchæus*, *Voluspa*, and *Pharcidella*.

## KEY TO THE SUBGENERA OF PYRAMIDELLA.

- Shell with axial ribs.....*Pharcidella*, p. 25.  
 Shell without axial ribs.  
   Shell umbilicated.....*Pyramidella* s. s., p. 19.  
   Shell not umbilicated.  
     Peripheral sulcus present.....*Longchæus*, p. 21.  
     Peripheral sulcus absent.....*Voluspa*, p. 19.

## Subgenus PYRAMIDELLA Lamarck, s. s.

*Pyramidella* LAMARCK, Prod. d'un Nouv. Class. des Coq., 1799, p. 76. = *Obeliscus* ANONYMOUS, Museum Calonnianum, 1797, p. 24. = *Pyramidellus* MONTFORT, Conch. Syst., vol. 2, 1810, p. 499.

Shell of many whorls, turrated, umbilicated; columella with three folds; outer lip usually reënforced within, at irregular intervals, by spiral lamellar thickenings. The sculpture consists of mere lines of growth and very fine spiral striations.

*Type*.—*Trochus dolabratus* Linnæus.

## PYRAMIDELLA (PYRAMIDELLA) BAIRDI, new species.

Plate 1, figs. 5, 5a.

Shell broadly conic, milk-white, with a narrow pale yellow band at the periphery, deeply, broadly umbilicated. Nuclear whorls at least two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded. faintly roundly shouldered at the summit. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl somewhat inflated, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by exceedingly fine lines of growth, and microscopic closely spaced spiral striations. Aperture rather large; posterior angle acute; outer lip thick within, where it is reenforced by six short spiral lirations, three of which fall anterior and three posterior to the periphery; columella straight, slender, provided with three folds, the posterior of one of which is strongly lamellar and at some little distance anterior to the insertion; the other two are less strongly developed and much more oblique.

The type (Cat. no. 73932, U.S.N.M.) has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.1 mm., diameter 1.7 mm. It comes from the Gulf of California.

Named for W. Baird.

## Subgenus VOLUSPA Dall and Bartsch.

*Voluspa* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 4.

Shell of many whorls, turrated, smooth, devoid of all sculpture other than mere lines of growth; *not* umbilicated; columella provided with three folds; outer lip frequently reenforced within at irregular intervals by spiral lamellar thickenings.

*Type*.—*Pyramidella auricoma* Dall.

## KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS VOLUSPA.

- Adult of 11 whorls, slender, length under 15 mm.....*auricoma*-  
 Adult of 11 whorls, stout, length over 25 mm.....*cerrosana*-

## PYRAMIDELLA (VOLUSPA) AURICOMA Dall.

..... Plate 1, fig. 3.

*Pyramidella auricoma* DALL, Blake Report, Gastropoda, 1889, p. 332.

Shell regularly elongate-conic, yellowish-white, with fine golden-yellow spiral lines between the sutures and on the base. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turn. Post-nuclear turns well rounded, feebly shouldered at the summit, scarcely at all contracted at the sutures. Sutures weakly impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, smooth. Aperture irregularly oval; outer lip thin, reinforced deeply within by five strong spiral cords, one of which is at the periphery, two divide the space between this and the summit into three equal parts, and two a little less strong are on the base; columella strong, straight, posterior fold very strong and lamellar, oblique; anterior two about one-fourth as high as the posterior, very oblique; parietal wall glazed by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 32268, U.S.N.M.) and two additional specimens were collected by Dr. Edward Palmer in the Gulf of California. The type has ten post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 10.6 mm., diameter 3.8 mm. Another specimen (Cat. no. 168681, U.S.N.M.) comes from Mazatlan, Mexico.

## PYRAMIDELLA (VOLUSPA) CERROSANA, new species.

..... Plate 1, fig. 1.

Shell very large, broadly conic. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, moderately shouldered at the summit, and moderately contracted at the sutures. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded. Aperture ?; outer lip reinforced within by seven spiral lirations, one of which is at the periphery, three between this and the suture, of which the one next to the periphery is the strongest of all seven, while the two posterior to it are the weakest; the three anterior to the periphery are equally spaced and grow successively weaker; columella strong, straight; posterior fold very strong, lamellar; anterior two about one-fourth as strong, very oblique.

The type (Cat. no. 6332, U.S.N.M.) comes from Cerros Island, Lower California. It has lost the nucleus and early whorls; the ten remaining measure: Length 25.5 mm., diameter 10.2 mm.

Subgenus **LONGCHÆUS** Mörch.

*Longchæus* MÖRCH, Malak. Blätt., vol. 22, 1875, p. 158.

Shell elongate-conic, not umbilicated, having three columellar folds, a basal fasciole and peripheral sulcus. The entire surface is marked by fine lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations.

*Type.*—*Pyramidella punctata* Schubert and Wagner.

## KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS LONGCHÆUS.

- Shell variegated..... *adamsi*, p. 21.  
 Shell not variegated.  
 Shell rose-purple anteriorly..... *bicolor*, p. 22.  
 Shell brown.  
 Adult shell more than 18 mm. long..... *mexicana*, p. 23.  
 Adult shell less than 14 mm. long.  
 Sutures very strongly channeled..... *conica*, p. 23.  
 Sutures moderately channeled..... *mazatlanica*, p. 24.

## PYRAMIDELLA (LONGCHÆUS) ADAMSI Carpenter.

Plate 1, figs. 6, 6a.

*Pyramidella adamsi* CARPENTER, Rept. Moll. West Coast Amer. Brit. Ass. Adv. Sci. (for 1863), 1864, pp. 546, 547. = *Obeliscus conicus* jun. CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, pp. 409-10. = *Obeliscus variegatus* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 14, 1864, p. 46.

The type of this species is a very young individual of five post-nuclear whorls which was taken from a species of *Chama* at Mazatlan, Mexico. It is on tablet 1951 of the Liverpool collection in the British Museum.

Shell elongate-conic, early whorls white, later ones diversely variegated, frequently dark brown on the later turns. It is this striking variegated color pattern which at once distinguishes this species from the other west American forms. The spaces between the sutures are crossed by light areas, which are vertical in the middle, bending suddenly forward at the periphery and the summit, thus forming )-shaped areas. The space immediately below the peripheral sulcus on the base has short light areas, corresponding to those above the sulcus, but with retractive slant. The space between these light areas, near the summit, forms a series of elongated dark spots. The varices which are disposed at irregular intervals are chestnut brown, preceded usually by a band of white. Posterior half of the base light chestnut brown; anterior white. Nuclear whorls small, two, forming a planorboid spire whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened; moderately shouldered at the summit, which is crenulated. Periphery with a



strong sulcus. Base moderately long, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by fine lines of growth and exceedingly fine, microscopic spiral striations. Aperture oval; outer lip thin, showing the following color marking within; a white zone at the periphery, a narrow chestnut band immediately posterior to the periphery and another at the summit, a broad band extending over half the base immediately below the peripheral zone; deep within, the lip is reinforced by five strong, spiral cords, one at the periphery, two on the base, and two between the periphery and the summit; columella strong, provided with a strong fasciole, posterior fold very strong, lamellar, anterior two very oblique, slender.

The specimen figured (Cat. no. 11866, U.S.N.M.) comes from La Paz, Mexico. It has lost the nucleus, the twelve remaining whorls measure: Length 11.3 mm., diameter 3.8 mm.

The following specimens have been examined:

U. S. N. M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Locality.	From whom received.	Depth, fathoms.	Temp., deg.	Disposition of material.
56764	1	San Diego, California				U. S. Nat. Mus.
46469	7	do	Stearns coll.			Do.
109367	1	do	H. Hemphill			Do.
194465	1	Station 2901, off Santa Rosa Island, California.	U. S. Fish Com.	55.1	48	Do.
105558	3	Scammon Lagoon, Lower California.	H. Hemphill			Do.
34171	1	La Paz, Lower California.	L. Belding			Do.
11866	1	do				Do.
46468	2	Gulf of California.	Stearns coll.			Do.

Cat. no. 206854, U.S.N.M., contains a young individual from Monterey, California, which is much smaller and more slender than the typical form, and may prove to be a new species when perfect material shall come to hand.

**PYRAMIDELLA (LONGCHEUS) BICOLOR Menke.**

Plate 1, fig. 2.

*Pyramidella bicolor* MENKE, Malak. Blätt., vol. 1, 1854, p. 28.

Shell elongate-conic, shining. Early whorls white, the succeeding ones gradually acquiring a pinkish tinge, which deepens and finally tints the last whorl rose-purple. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls overhanging, flattened, slightly shouldered and minutely crenulated, and deeply sulcate at the periphery. Sutures strongly impressed. Base short, moderately rounded, with a weak fasciole at the insertion of the columella. Aperture?; (outer lip badly fractured); columella conic, moderately strong, provided with a strong lamellar fold at its insertion, a moderately strong median one and a weaker anterior to it; the last two much more oblique than the posterior.

The specimen described and figured (Cat. no. 13522, U.S.N.M.) comes from Guacamoyo, Mexico. It has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 9.8 mm., diameter 3.5 mm.

**PYRAMIDELLA (LONGCHÆUS) MEXICANA, new species.**

Plate 1, fig. 12.

Shell, large, robust, broadly conic, dull brown. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) All but the last post-nuclear whorl flattened, flatly shouldered and crenulated at the summit; the last inflated and well rounded. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a strong sulcus. Sutures channeled. Entire surface of spire and base marked by lines of growth, which are quite prominent on the last turn. Base inflated, strongly rounded, with a slender fasciole at the insertion of the columella. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; slightly channeled anteriorly; outer lip thin, with a white band at the periphery, the remainder brown with darker colored lines, reenforced deeply within by five spiral cords, two of which are posterior and three anterior to the periphery; columella stout, conic, with a strong lamellar fold at its insertion and two much more oblique ones anterior to it.

The type (Cat. no. 105558, U.S.N.M.) comes from Scammon Lagoon, Lower California. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear turn; the thirteen remaining measure: Length 19 mm., diameter 6.5 mm. Another specimen (Cat. no. 56764, U.S.N.M.) was collected at San Diego, California.

**PYRAMIDELLA (LONGCHÆUS) CONICA C. B. Adams.**

Plate 1, fig. 9.

*Pyramidella conica* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., 1852, p. 424.

Shell very regularly elongate, conic. Early whorls flesh-colored; later ones light brown with an occasional varix of flesh color. Nuclear whorls at least two and one-half, depressed helicoid, having their axis almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls decidedly flattened, slightly shouldered and weakly crenulated at the summit, marked with a strong peripheral sulcus which is crossed by numerous axial threads. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated. Base short, well rounded, provided with a strong fasciole at the insertion of the columella. Entire surface of spire and base marked by numerous exceedingly fine lines of growth only. Aperture? Posterior angle acute; outer lip fractured, reenforced within by five slender lirations. Columella strong, slightly revolute. Posterior lamella very strong; anterior two much weaker and much more oblique. Parietal wall glazed with a faint callus.

Prof. C. B. Adams's type, at Amherst College, was collected at Panama Bay. It has thirteen post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 13 mm., diameter 4.3 mm.

The present species recalls *P. (L.) mazatlanica*, but differs in being in every way much larger and having the sutures decidedly more channeled.

**PYRAMIDELLA (LONGCHÆUS) MAZATLANICA, new species.**

Plate 1, fig. 7, 7a.

Shell very regularly conic, horn color, with a little darker band on the middle between the sutures, which is bordered at its anterior margin by a faint light line. Nuclear whorls two, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about two-thirds immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, scarcely at all contracted at the suture, with a narrow, very finely crenulated shoulder at the summit. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl strongly, sharply, and deeply sulcate. Base short, well rounded, with a strong fasciole at the insertion of the columella. Entire surface of spire and base marked only by lines of growth. Aperture irregularly oval; posterior angle acute, with a moderate channel anteriorly; outer lip thin, reinforced by four strong internal lirations, two of which are above and two below the periphery; columella slender, twisted and revolute, posterior fold lamellar, anterior two slender and very oblique.

The type (Cat. no. 162714, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 3019, in 14 fathoms, temperature 66°, on broken shell bottom, off Cape Tepoca, west coast of Mexico. It has thirteen post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 11 mm., diameter 3.5 mm. Another specimen (Cat. no. 46468, U.S.N.M.) comes from the Gulf of California. Two tips (Cat. no. 46477, U.S.N.M.) come from San Diego. A fragment (Cat. no. 206855, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 3566 in 3 fathoms, off San Diego, California.

**SPECIES OF UNCERTAIN STANDING OF THE SUBGENUS LONGCHÆUS.**

**ODOSTOMIA LAMELLATA Carpenter.**

*Odostomia lamellata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 411.

Tablet 1954, British Museum, contains Carpenter's cotypes. One of these served for the description of the nucleus, and there is little more to it. The other is a badly fractured specimen which has lost the early whorls, the lip is broken so as to almost obliterate the two weak basal folds of the columella.

It may be a young specimen of *Pyramidella (Longchæus) mazatlanica*.

## ODOSTOMIA SUBSULCATA Carpenter.

*Odostomia subsulcata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1857, p. 411.

The two cotypes on tablet 1955 in the British Museum show one strong and two weak basal folds on the columella. They are young badly worn specimens of some species of *Longchæus*.

## ODOSTOMIA VALLATA Carpenter.

*Odostomia vallata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1857, pp. 411-412.

Tablet 1956 of the British Museum collection contains the three cotypes which like the above must be placed under *Longchæus* for the same reason.

## Subgenus PHARCIDELLA Dall.

*Pharcidella* DALL, Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., vol. 18, 1889, p. 233.

Shell of many whorls, turriculate, faintly spirally striate, not umbilicate; with faintly vertically ribbed sulcate periphery, surface of the whorls weakly ribbed; columellar folds three; outer lip usually provided with internal lirations.

Type.—*Pharcidella foliini* Dall.

## KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS PHARCIDELLA.

- Shell broadly conic, stout, large..... *hastata*, p. 25.  
 Shell narrowly conic, slender, small..... *panamensis*, p. 26.  
 Shell elongate-ovate.  
 Aperture auricular..... *moiffati*, p. 26.  
 Aperture not auricular..... *achates*, p. 27.

## PYRAMIDELLA (PHARCIDELLA) HASTATA A. Adams.

Plate 1, fig. 4.

*Obeliscus hastatus* A. ADAMS, Sowerby Thes. Conch., 1854, p. 811, pl. 171, fig. 24.

Shell broadly elongate, conic, pale yellowish to flesh-color, irregularly clouded with light brown, shining. (Nuclear whorls decolated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened, decidedly crenulated at their summits, with faint grooves extending from the base of the crenulations down and across the whorls giving them the appearance of being obsoletely ribbed. Sutures deep and channeled. Periphery of the last whorl angular, deeply sulcate, sulcus more or less regularly closely transversely ribbed. Base well rounded, axially striated, the striæ extending to the umbilical region and over the posterior columellar fold. Basal fasciole present. Entire surface covered with microscopic spiral striations. Aperture suboval, subchanneled at the junction of the outer lip and columella, posterior angle acute. Columella straight and strong, posterior fold very strong, lamellar slightly oblique; anterior two of about equal size and much more oblique than the posterior one. Inner surface of the outer lip provided at intervals with five lirations, two posterior and three anterior to the peripheral sulcus.

Three specimens of this species, all with decollated apex, are in the collection of the U. S. National Museum (Cat. no. 59321). They were collected at Acapulco, Mexico. The one figured is the largest fragment. It has eight whorls, (if complete it would probably have fourteen) and measures: Length 11.5 mm., diameter 4.6 mm. The Dunker collection of the K. K. Zoological Museum of Berlin contains two specimens of this species.

**PYRAMIDELLA (PHARCIDELLA) PANAMENSIS, new species.**

Plate 1, fig. 8, 8<sup>a</sup>.

Shell slender, elongate-conic, horn-yellow, excepting the last whorl which is suffused with pale rose-purple. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is a little more than half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, flatly shouldered at the summit, which is crenulated and decidedly channeled at the periphery, marked on the posterior half by feeble riblets which disappear before reaching the middle of the whorl. Sutures strongly channeled. Periphery of the last whorl with a deep sulcus, which is crossed by numerous very slender and closely spaced axial riblets. Base well rounded, with a strong fasciole about the columella. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute, slightly channeled anteriorly; outer lip thin; columella slender, revolute, provided with a lamellar posterior fold at the insertion of the columella, and two equally slender, very oblique ones anterior to it.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 122792, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2805, in 51 fathoms, mud bottom, in Panama Bay. It has twelve post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 8.8 mm., diameter 3 mm.

**PYRAMIDELLA (PHARCIDELLA) MOFFATI Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 1, fig. 11.

*Obeliscus clavulus* A. ADAMS, Sowerby Thes., 1854, p. 811, pl. 171, fig. 33, not *Obeliscus clavulus* (FERUSSAC) BECK, Index Moll., 1838, p. 62. = *Pyramidella (Pharcidella) moffati* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 30, 1906, p. 323.

Shell moderately large, strong, early part of the spire broadly conic, later subcylindric, white, marked diversely with various shades of rust brown. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, scarcely at all contracted at the periphery, narrowly shouldered at the summit, which is finely crenulated, marked by many lines of growth, some of which are a little stronger than the rest, the stronger corresponding to the crenulations at the summit and lend the surface the appearance of being obsoletely ribbed. Periphery of the whorls marked by a slender well-impressed spiral channel, which is

not apparent in the suture in the first four whorls, but from the fifth on, the summit of the whorl drops more and more anterior to the peripheral sulcus until, on the last whorl, it is about one-fifth of the distance between the whorls posterior to the suture. Base of the last whorl rather prolonged, marked by lines of growth, provided with a strong basal fasciole. Aperture ear-shaped; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, marked in the following manner within: A white band immediately below the summit, one-fourth of the width of the space between the sutures, followed by an interrupted band of dark rust brown, succeeded by a broad area, clouded with various shades of rust brown which connect the dark colored band with the white columellar area; columella moderately strong, provided with three oblique folds, the posterior one of which is lamellar; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The specimen described belongs to the Pæstel collection, Berlin Museum. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 11.5 mm., diameter 4 mm. It was labeled *Obeliscus achates* Gould, cf. *crocatus* A. Adams, Japan. In the aperture of the shell a specimen of *Anachis diminuta* C. B. Adams, was firmly wedged, which species is at home on the west coast of Central America and Mexico. The *Pyramidella* therefore very likely belongs to the same region. The type of *O. clavulus* A. Adams, comes from Acapulco, Mexico.

It is much narrower with much higher whorls, decidedly less channeled periphery and narrower aperture than *P. (Pharcidella) achates* Gould.

**PYRAMIDELLA (PHARCIDELLA) ACHATES** Gould.

Plate 1, fig. 10.

*Odotomia achates* GOULD, Bost. Journ. Nat. Hist., vol. 6, 1852, p. 385, pl. 14, fig. 13.

Shell stout, shining, milk-white, with irregular, flammulated spots of rust color, which are densest about one-third of the distance between the sutures anterior to the summits, where they form an almost continuous band. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls weakly rounded, slightly shouldered and faintly crenulated at the summit, marked by lines of growth, which are somewhat variable in strength, the strongest being on the side of the crenulations. Sutures well impressed. Periphery marked by a moderately strong, spiral sulcus. Base rather long, crossed by many lines of growth. Aperture elongate-pyriform, rather compressed laterally; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella short, heavy, bounded by a low, strong basal fasciole, bearing three oblique folds, the posterior one of which is lamellar and situated a little anterior to the insertion of the columella; the other two folds are much less strongly developed and more oblique; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 43, Orig. no. (228) A. 3111) is in the State Museum at Albany, New York. It is said to have been collected at Santa Barbara, California, which we consider doubtful. It seems more likely that it came from the Gulf of California. It has ten post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 11.6 mm., diameter 4.4 mm. The Academy of Natural Sciences, Philadelphia, has a specimen (Cat. no. 57870), collected by Colonel Jewett, at Mazatlan, Mexico, which has eight whorls and measures: Length 9.8 mm., diameter 4 mm. It is this specimen which has served for our figure.

#### Genus TURBONILLA Risso.

*Turbonilla* Risso, Hist. Nat. Eur. MÉR., vol. 4, 1826, p. 224; *Euturbonilla* SEMPER, Arch. Nat. Fr. Meck., 1861, pp. 354-361. No type+ *Elusa* A. ADAMS, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 6, 1861, p. 297. Type, *Elusa teres* A. ADAMS.

Shell with sinistral apex, cylindro-conic, many whorled, generally slender; with a single columellar fold which varies in strength and frequently is not visible in the aperture. The sculpture both axial and spiral ranges from obsolete to strongly incised lines or raised lamellæ.

*Type.*—*Turbonilla typica* Dall and Bartsch.

Of the twenty-four subgenera now recognized belonging to this genus, eleven occur on the west coast of America.

#### KEY TO THE SUBGENERA OF TURBONILLA.

- Shell with basal keel..... *Asmunda*, p. 129.
- Shell without basal keel.
  - Varices present..... *Mormula*, p. 110.
  - Varices absent.
    - Spiral sculpture absent, or if present, consisting of microscopic striations only.
      - Axial ribs strong.
        - Axial ribs between the sutures and on the base... *Turbonilla*, p. 29.
        - Axial ribs between the sutures only..... *Chemnitzia*, p. 33.
      - Axial ribs feeble, usually only developed on the early whorls,
        - Ptycheulimella*, p. 59.
    - Spiral sculpture present, always stronger than microscopic striations.
      - Axial sculpture consisting of well-developed ribs.
        - Spiral markings consisting of very fine striations.
          - Aperture subquadrate..... *Strioturbonilla*, p. 40.
          - Aperture suboval..... *Pyrgolampros*, p. 59.
        - Spiral markings consisting of strongly incised lines.
          - Summits of the whorls strongly shouldered.
            - Spiral sculpture consisting of very fine incised lines,
              - Pyrgisculus*, p. 126.
            - Spiral sculpture consisting of incised grooves and cords of about equal strength..... *Dunkeria*, p. 120.
          - Summits of the whorls not strongly shouldered... *Pyrgiscus*, p. 74.
      - Axial sculpture reduced to mere raised threads..... *Careliopsis*, p. 130.

Subgenus **TURBONILLA** Risso, s. s.

*Turbonilla* Risso, Hist. Nat. Eur. Mer., vol. 4, 1826, p. 224. Type, *Turbonilla plicata* Risso. + *Euturbonilla* SEMPER (part), Arch. Nat. Fr. Meck., 1861, pp. 354-361. No type. + *Elusa* A. Adams, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 6, 1861, p. 297. Type, *Elusa teres* A. Adams.

Turbonillas without spiral sculpture, having prominent vertical ribs which extend from the summits of the whorls to the umbilical region; the same is true of the intercostal spaces. Usually both ribs and intercostal spaces are less strongly defined on the base below the periphery, than on the exposed portion of the whorls above it. Columella straight or slightly twisted. All our west coast forms belonging to this subgenus are small and slender, of semitranslucent bluish-white to milk-white color.

Type.—*Turbonilla typica* Dall and Bartsch=*T. plicata* Risso, 1826, not *Turbo plicatus* Brocchi, 1814.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS **TURBONILLA**.

- Whorls with a low rounded cord at the periphery.
  - Whorls strongly contracted at the suture.....*gilli*, p. 29.
  - Whorls not strongly contracted at the sutures.....*delmontensis*, p. 30.
- Whorls without a cord at the periphery.
  - Summit of the whorls strongly tabulated.....*centrola*, p. 30.
  - Summit of the whorls not tabulated.
    - Intercostal spaces and ribs marked by fine crinkly axial sculpture...*ima*, p. 31.
    - Intercostal spaces and ribs not marked by fine crinkly axial sculpture.
      - Whorls overhanging.....*diegensis*, p. 31.
      - Whorls not overhanging.
        - Shell large (adult 10 mm.).....*acra*, p. 32.
        - Shell small (adult 6 mm. or less).
          - Axial ribs of penultimate whorl 30.....*luana*, p. 32.
          - Axial ribs of penultimate whorl 22.....*prolongata*, p. 33.

**TURBONILLA (TURBONILLA) GILLI** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 2, fig. 8.

*Turbonilla (Turbonilla) gilli* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 493, 494, pl. 14, fig. 5.

Shell small, rather stout, inflated, dirty white. Nuclear whorls decollated, early post-nuclear whorls well rounded, later ones flat, broader at the summit than at the suture; sculpture of about fourteen strong, almost vertical, scalariform axial ribs on the second, and sixteen quite protractive ones on the succeeding whorls; on the penultimate turn, however, they are less oblique than on those preceding it. These ribs are very strongly developed at the summit of the whorls and render the deeply channeled suture decidedly coronated. Intercostal spaces deep, of about double the width of the ribs, interrupted suddenly at the decidedly angulated (almost keeled) periphery of the last whorl beyond which they reappear. Base strongly contracted, quite short, marked by the faint continuations of the axial ribs which



extend to the umbilical region. Outer lip fractured; aperture? columella very strong, somewhat curved and revolute, provided with a subobsolete oblique fold.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 163009, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Mr. H. Hemphill at San Diego, California. The type has eight post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 3.3 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

Two other lots belonging to the University of California have been examined—one, a single specimen, comes from station 30 off Catalina Island. The other three specimens were obtained at station 47, San Diego, California.

**TURBONILLA (TURBONILLA) GILLI DELMONTENSIS** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 2, fig. 12.

*Turbonilla (Turbonilla) gilli delmontensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 494, pl. 14, fig. 7.

Shell, similar to *T. gilli*, but much more stout and less turritid, with the ribs less strongly developed and the peripheral thickening only weakly represented. The type has lost the nuclear whorls, the eight remaining measure: Length 3.4 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

*Type*.—Cat. no. 195921, U.S.N.M. was collected by Mr. S. S. Berry in 12 fathoms off Del Monte, Monterey, California.

**TURBONILLA (TURBONILLA) CENTROTA**, new name.

Plate 2, figs. 6, 6a.

=*Chemnitzia acuminata* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., 1853, p. 388.

=*Chrysallida acuminata* C. B. ADAMS, Proc. Zool. Soc., 1863, p. 351. Not *Turbonilla acuminata* GOLDFUSS, = *Turritella acuminata* GOLDFUSS, 1852; nor *Chemnitzia acuminata* KEYSERLING 1846 (not a *Turbonilla*).

Shell very broadly conic, tabulatedly shouldered, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a decidedly elevated spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls with decidedly tabulated summits, constricted at the sutures, well rounded, ornamented by strong, narrow, protractive axial ribs. Of these ribs 14 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second and third, 18 upon the fourth and fifth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. Inter-costal spaces a little more than twice as wide as the ribs, well impressed, terminating at the periphery. Sutures very strongly marked. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, somewhat curved and slightly revolute.

The specimen described is C. B. Adams's type and is registered as number 219 Amherst College. It is a mature specimen of seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.8 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

It was collected at Panama.

*TURBONILLA (TURBONILLA) IMA, new species.*

Plate 2, fig. 1.

Shell large, elongate-conic, yellowish-white. (Early whorls eroded.) Those of the post-nuclear whorls remaining are very high between the sutures, slightly rounded, feebly shouldered at the summit, and somewhat contracted at the sutures, marked by low, rounded, somewhat sinuous, vertical axial ribs, of which there are 24 upon the penultimate whorl and 20 upon the second above it. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs, shallow, scarcely depressed below the general surface. The intercostal spaces and ribs between the sutures are marked by rather strong lines of growth, which gives them a decidedly crinkly appearance. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs. Aperture large; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, decidedly sinuous, not reflected.

The type (Cat. no. 123025 U.S.N.M.) has the last eight whorls which measure: Length 9.4 mm., diameter 2.2 mm. It was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 3392, in the Gulf of Panama, in 1270 fathoms on hard bottom, temperature 36.4°.

*TURBONILLA (TURBONILLA) DIEGENSIS, new species.*

Plate 2, fig. 13, 13a.

Shell small, subdiaphanous to dingy white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, helicoid, loosely coiled, decidedly elevated, about one-fifth immersed, having their axis at a right angle to that of the later whorls. Post-nuclear whorls, moderately rounded, somewhat overhanging, the greatest convexity being on the lower third of the exposed portion of the whorls, traversed by 14 broad, coarse and strong, oblique, and somewhat flexuous axial ribs on the fourth and seventh whorl and 18 on the eighth. These ribs extend over the angulated periphery to the umbilical region, appearing fainter on the base; the deep intercostal grooves terminate at the periphery, i. e., do not appear on the base as gouged out spaces, as they do posterior to the periphery, but simply as plain shallow grooves between the ribs formed by the raising of these above the general surface of the shell. The whorls slope rapidly toward the suture and are somewhat contracted and shouldered at the summit, thus marking a prominent subchanneled suture. Aperture large, broadly ovate, showing the axial ribs within; outer lip thin, subpatulous, shortly curved to meet the short, somewhat revolute, slightly twisted, columella.

The type figured has ten post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 5.3 mm., diameter 1.7 mm. It comes from San Diego, California, and forms Cat. no. 130316, U.S.N.M. Cat. no. 10916, U.S.N.M., has two specimens from the same locality, while Cat. no. 163217,

U.S.N.M., covers seventeen individuals from San Pedro, California. About twenty from the same place were identified for Mrs. Oldroyd. Cat. no. 195334, U.S.N.M., seven specimens from San Diego, California. Three individuals were dredged by the University of California, off San Diego, California.

**TURBONILLA (TURBONILLA) ACRA, new species.**

Plate 2, fig. 14.

Shell very long and slender, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls high between the sutures, varying in outline, the first to eleventh being flattened, almost cylindrical, with very strongly shouldered summits, the rest moderately well rounded, with less strongly shouldered summits. Axial ribs very strong on the first 11 whorls, less so and more rounded on the remaining. There are about 14 upon each of the first eleven turns, 22 upon the twelfth, 20 upon the thirteenth, fourteenth, and fifteenth, and about 30 much enfeebled and irregular ones upon the last turn, where they pass over the well-rounded periphery and base to the umbilical region. On the early turns the axial ribs terminate as strong, exerted cusps at the summit; on the last turns they are merely rounded. Early sutures strongly marked, later ones well impressed. Aperture ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, almost straight, obliquely inserted.

The type (Cat. no. 206848 U.S.N.M.) has seventeen whorls, and measures: Length 10 mm., diameter 1.8 mm. It was collected off Catalina Island, California.

**TURBONILLA (TURBONILLA) LUCANA, new species.**

Plate 2, fig. 3.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly excurved at the summit, weakly shouldered, marked by slender, sinuous, retractive axial ribs, of which 20 occur upon the third, 22 upon the fourth and fifth, 26 upon the sixth and seventh, and 30 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces a little narrower than the ribs, shallow, the depressed portion terminating at the periphery. Sutures well marked. Base moderately long, marked by the slender continuations of the axial ribs, which extend to the umbilical area. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella moderately strong, curved, reënforced by the attenuated base for two-thirds of its length and provided with a weak fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 4103, U.S.N.M.) was collected by J. Xantus at Cape St. Lucas, Lower California. It has nine post-nuclear whorls, which measure: Length 6 mm., diameter 1.5 mm.

## TURBONILLA (TURBONILLA) PROLONGATA Carpenter.

Plate 2, fig. 18.

*Chemnitzia prolongata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 429.

Shell small, very slender, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls small, two, forming a moderately elevated, helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls almost flat, rather high between the sutures, slightly contracted at the suture, and weakly shouldered at the summit, marked by well-rounded, slender, protractive axial ribs, of which 12 occur upon the first to fourth, 14 upon the fifth, 16 upon the sixth, 20 upon the seventh and eighth, 22 upon the ninth and the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces not quite as wide as the ribs. Sutures well impressed, rendered slightly wavy by the axial ribs. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base rather long, well rounded, marked by the continuation of the axial ribs, which extend to the slight umbilical chink. Aperture rather large, oval; somewhat expanded anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, somewhat revolute; parietal wall covered by a faint callus.

The type is on tablet 1995, Liverpool collection, in the British Museum, and comes from Mazatlan, Mexico. It has eleven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.37 mm., diameter 1.25 mm.

## Subgenus CHEMNITZIA D'Orbigny.

*Chemnitzia* D'ORBIGNY, Hist. Nat. Iles Canaries, 1839, p. 77; + *Euturbonilla* SEMPER (part), Archiv. Nat. Fr. Meck., 1861, pp. 354-361; no type; + *Microbeliscus* SANDBERGER, Land u. Süsw. Conch. d. Vorwelt, 1874, p. 690; type, *Turbonilla* (*Microbeliscus*) *inaspectus* Fuchs.

Turbonillas without spiral sculpture, having prominent axial ribs which fuse or terminate at the periphery. The intercostal spaces are deep and sunken and terminate at or a little above the periphery, extending upward to the summits of the whorls. Base smooth, devoid of all sculpture. Columella straight. All our West American species belonging to this group are small, slender forms of semitranslucent bluish-white to milk-white color.

*Type.*—*Melania campanellæ* Philippi.

## KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS CHEMNITZIA.

Adult shell more than 7 mm. long.

Whorls well rounded.....*hypolispa*, p. 34.

Whorls flattened.....*gabbiana*, p. 35.

Adult shell less than 7 mm. long.

Summit of the whorls tabulated.

Whorls strongly contracted at the suture.....*pynoia*, p. 35.

Whorls only slightly contracted at the suture.....*muricata*, p. 36.

Adult shell less than 7 mm. long—Continued.

Summit of the whorls not tabulated.

Intercostal spaces terminating a little posterior to the suture.

Whorls slopingly shouldered, summit appressed.....*santarosana*, p. 36.

Whorls narrowly squarely shouldered, summit not appressed

*paramæa*, p. 37.

Intercostal spaces not terminating posterior to the suture.

Axial ribs strongly protractive.....*houserii*, p. 37.

Axial ribs not strongly protractive.

Shell very slender, acicular.....*aculeus*, p. 38.

Shell conic.

Whorls narrowly equally shouldered at the summit.

Axial ribs vertical.....*muricatoides*, p. 38.

Axial ribs protractive, sinuous.....*kelseyi*, p. 39.

Whorls almost appressed at the summits.....*raymondi*, p. 39.

**TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) HYPOLISPA, new species.**

Plate 2, figs. 5, 5a.

Shell broadly conic, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls very small, two and one-half, forming a rather elevated helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is a little more than half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly shouldered at summit, marked by very strong, sublamellar, protractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the second and third, 16 upon the fourth to eighth, 18 upon the ninth and tenth, 20 upon the eleventh, 24 upon the twelfth, and 25 upon the penultimate turn. On the early whorls these ribs are very strong in the middle, bending suddenly toward the summit, which gives them a decidedly angulated appearance a little below their termination; on the last three whorls they are more closely crowded and less strongly developed. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs on the early whorls; on the last three they are about equal to them, well impressed, terminating a little above the sutures. Sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated. Base short, well rounded. Aperture rhomboidal; columella slender, somewhat curved, and slightly reflected.

The two cotypes (Cat. no. 206851, U.S.N.M.) were dredged by the University of California at station 43, off San Diego, California. One of these is a young specimen with the nucleus; the other has the last eleven whorls and measures: Length 8.1 mm., diameter 2 mm.

The University of California has another specimen from the same lot (Cat. no. 206852, U.S.N.M.), one specimen from San Diego. Cat. no. 205940, U.S.N.M., one specimen dredged by the University of California, at station 32, off Catalina Island; also two specimens dredged at stations 47 and 73, off San Diego.

## TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA?) GABBIANA Cooper.

*Chemnitzia gabbiana* COOPER, Am. Journ. Conch., vol. 6, 1870, p. 66=*Turbonilla gracillima* GABB, Proc. Cal. Acad. Sci., 1865, p. 186; not *Chemnitzia gracillima* CARPENTER, Cat. Maz. Shells, 1856, p. 431; + *Turbonilla (Chemnitzia?) montereyensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 494-5.

Mr. Gabb's description is as follows:

Shell small, very slender, long, white; vertex broken; whorls eleven or more, flattened on the sides; sutures strongly impressed, ribs about 23, large, obtuse, running from the suture to the margin of the base; base convexly truncated, smooth; aperture subcircular; columella thick. Length 10 mm., diameter 3.3 mm.

Habitat, Monterey, California; Dr. J. G. Cooper, collector. This shell can be readily distinguished by its extremely slender form and the strong, slightly oblique ribs.

The type, according to Mr. Gabb, is in the collection of the California Geological Survey,<sup>a</sup> but appears to have been misplaced or lost. From the description we are led to believe that it is a form similar to *T. torquata*, but of considerably broader spire.

## TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) ÆPYNOTA, new species.

Plate 2, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell small, elongate-conic diaphanous. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, small, helicoid, forming a moderately elevated spire, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls high between the sutures, very strongly shouldered at the summits, somewhat contracted at the periphery, well rounded, marked by strong, sublamellar axial ribs that render the summits strongly crenulate. Sixteen of the axial ribs appear upon the first and second, 18 upon the third, fourth, and fifth, and 20 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, deeply sunk below the general surface, extending to the suture on all the turns of the spire. Sutures strongly marked. Periphery of the last whorl feebly angulated. Base short, well rounded, smooth. Aperture rather large, subquadrate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, bent abruptly anteriorly toward the columella, which it joins almost at right angles; columella very slender and gently curved.

The type (Cat. no. 162443, U.S.N.M) has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.2 mm., diameter 0.9 mm. It was collected by Mr. F. W. Kelsey, in 30 fathoms, off San Martin Island, Lower California. Three additional specimens (Cat. no. 163242, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Mrs. Oldroyd, at San Pedro, California.

<sup>a</sup> Proc. Cal. Acad. Sci., 1865, p. 183.

## TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) MURICATA Carpenter

Plate 2, fig. 9.

*Chemnitzia muricata* CARPENTER, Cat. Maz. Shell, 1856, p. 428.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls three, forming an elevated helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is almost half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, somewhat contracted at the suture, strongly shouldered at the summit, marked by very strong, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first to fourth and 16 upon the remaining turns. These ribs extend prominently to the summit which they render muricated. Inter-costal spaces as wide as the ribs, deeply impressed, terminating at the periphery. Sutures very strongly marked. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, smooth. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, slightly twisted and curved.

The type and four specimens were taken from *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. The type and one other specimen are on tablet 1993, Liverpool collection, British Museum. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.3 mm., diameter 0.7 mm.

This shell, as far as the structure of the spire is concerned, strangely recalls *Turbonilla (Asmunda) turrita* of C. B. Adams. The base, however, is entirely different.

## TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) SANTAROSANA, new species.

Plate 2, figs. 7, 7a.

Shell small, delicate, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a moderately elevated helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is very slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slopingly shouldered near the summit, slightly constricted at the suture, marked by broad, low, rounded, axial ribs, which become somewhat flattened at the summit. Of these 16 occur upon the first to fourth, 18 upon the fifth and sixth, while upon the penultimate they are very much enfeebled and ill-defined. Inter-costal spaces narrow, shallow, the depressed area terminating a little posterior to the suture. Sutures constricted. Periphery and base of the last whorl somewhat inflated. Aperture moderately large, rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella very thin and strongly curved.

The type and five specimens (Cat. no. 163239, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2902, in 53 fathoms, temperature 45°, off Santa Rosa Island, California. The type has

eight and one-half post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.5 mm., diameter 1.4 mm. Six specimens (Cat. no. 163240, U.S.N.M), were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2901 in 48 fathoms, temperature 55°.1, off Santa Rosa Island. Four specimens were obtained by the University of California, at station 81, off San Diego, and another individual at station 19, off Newport, California.

**TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) PARAMCEA, new name.**

Plate 2, figs. 4, 4a.

*Chemnitzia similis* C. B. ADAMS, ANN. Lyc. of Nat. Hist. N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, pp. 392-393.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls strongly rounded, roundly shouldered at the summit, marked by moderately strong, rounded, protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first, 18 upon the second and third, 20 upon the fourth to seventh, 22 upon the eighth and the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, terminating a little above the sutures. Sutures constricted. Periphery and the short base of the last whorl well rounded. Aperture (defective): columella stout, somewhat sinuous.

The above description is based upon Professor Adams's type, which has lost the nucleus and early whorls. The ten remaining measure: Length 5.9 mm., diameter 1.5 mm. It comes from Panama.

This species resembles *Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) panamensis* C. B. Adams, but differs in having the whorls more rounded, fewer and less strongly developed ribs and more constricted sutures.

**TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) HOUSERI, new species.**

Plate 2, figs. 15, 15a.

Shell small, elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-fourth, forming an elevated helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls strongly rounded, slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, sublamellar, decidedly protractive axial ribs, which are so arranged as to practically form continuous oblique lines, from whorl to whorl. Of these ribs 14 appear upon the first to third, 16 upon the fourth and fifth, and 18 upon the remaining whorls. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, deeply impressed. Sutures somewhat constricted. Periphery of the last whorl and base well rounded. Aperture rhomboidal; outer lip thin, columella moderately strong, slightly curved and slightly reflected.

The two cotypes (Cat. no. 206853, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2813, in 40 fathoms, bottom temperature 31°, on coral sand bottom, off Galapagos Islands. One of these is a



young individual from which our description of the nucleus and early whorls was taken. The other has lost the nucleus, the nine remaining whorls measure: Length 3.7 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

Named for Prof. G. L. Houser.

**TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) ACULEUS C. B. Adams.**

Plate 2, figs. 2, 2a.

*Chemnitzia aculeus* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, p. 388.

Shell very slender, elongate-conic, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, forming a small elevated helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, weakly shouldered at the summit, marked by low, rounded, somewhat sinuous, protractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first to third, 16 upon the fourth and fifth, 18 upon the sixth to eighth, 20 upon the ninth, 22 upon the tenth, and 25 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, well impressed, terminating at the sutures. Sutures well marked. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, smooth, excepting faint lines of growth. Aperture small, rhomboidal; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella oblique, almost straight, strongly reënforced by the base.

The above description is based upon Professor Adams's types; one a young specimen, of six and one-half whorls, has a little more perfect nucleus than the adult shell; the latter has twelve post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.4 mm., diameter 1 mm. They come from Panama.

**TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) MURICATOIDES Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 2, figs. 11, 11a.

*Turbonilla (Chemnitzia) muricatoides* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 495, pl. 14, figs. 2, 2a.

Shell small, slender, subdiaphanous to milk white; nuclear whorls two and one-half, helicoid but slightly elevated, well rounded, having their axis at right angles to the axis of the post-nuclear turn. Post-nuclear whorls smooth, rather high between the sutures, moderately rounded, marked by strong sublamellar axial ribs, which are about half as wide as the spaces that separate them, and extend strongly to the very summit of the whorl where they render the well-marked sutures crenulate. There are 14 of these ribs upon the first, 18 upon the fifth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. The depressed intercostal spaces terminate abruptly at the periphery. Base of the last whorl well rounded, smooth, without sculpture. Aperture: (outer lip fractured), columella slender, slightly twisted.

The type has seven post-nuclear turns and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1 mm. It is Cat. no. 195942, U.S.N.M., and comes from Monterey, California. Another specimen (Cat. no. 160488, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Doctor Dall at the same place.

**TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) KELSEYI, new species.**

Plate 2, figs. 16, 16a.

Shell small, semitransparent. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-fourth, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, ornamented by somewhat sinuous, slightly protractive, rounded axial ribs, which are lower and somewhat expanded at the slightly shouldered summits of the whorls; 14 of these appear upon the third, 16 upon the fourth, 18 upon the fifth, 20 upon the sixth and seventh, 22 upon the eighth, and 24 upon the penultimate post-nuclear whorl of the type. Intercostal spaces only moderately impressed, about as wide as the ribs. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded. Aperture suboval, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella short, stout, twisted, provided with a weak fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 46506, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first two post-nuclear turns, and measures: Length 4.7 mm., diameter 0.9 mm. The nuclear whorls were described from a specimen of lot Cat. no. 56789, U.S.N.M.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. Cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Depth, fathoms.	Locality.	Disposition of material.
56789	3	.....	Santa Barbara, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
152197	22	.....	San Pedro, California.....	Do.
152314	2	10	Ocean Beach, San Diego, California.....	Do.
60916	2	.....	San Diego, California.....	Do.
162435	1	.....	Pacific Beach, San Diego, California.....	Do.
46506	2	.....	Todos Santos Bay, Lower California.....	Do.
106513	2	.....	Point Abreojos, Lower California.....	Do.
162432	1	.....	San Ignacio, Lower California.....	Do.

Named for Prof. F. W. Kelsey.

**TURBONILLA (CHEMNITZIA) RAYMONDI, new species.**

Plate 2, figs. 17, 17a.

Shell acicular, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, forming a low, helicoid spire, the axis of which is almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which the nuclear spire is about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded,

increasing very regularly in size, high between the sutures, almost appressed at the summit and ornamented by well-developed, rounded, axial ribs, of which there are 16 upon the second and third, 18 upon the fourth, 20 upon the fifth to eighth, 22 upon the ninth and penultimate whorls. Intercostal spaces deep, about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs. Sutures strongly impressed, rendered slightly wavy by the ribs. Periphery of the last whorl angulated. Base short, well rounded. Aperture subquadrate. Columella short, slightly curved and somewhat oblique.

The type (Cat. no. 206849, U.S.N.M.) was dredged off Catalina Island. It has eleven postnuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.2 mm., diameter 1.6 mm. Another specimen from the same locality is in the University of California, which also has a specimen dredged off San Diego. Cat. no. 163252a, U.S.N.M., contains a specimen dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2901, off Santa Rosa Island, in 48 fathoms. Cat. no. 206850, U.S.N.M., contains another specimen from San Diego, California.

Named for Prof. William J. Raymond.

**Subgenus STRIOTURBONILLA Sacco.**

*Strioturbonilla* Sacco, I Moll. del Piemonte e della Liguria, 1892, p. 94.

Shell as in *Turbonilla* and *Chemnitzia* but finely and closely spirally striated on the spire and base.

*Type*.—*Strioturbonilla alpina* Sacco.

All our West American species, with the exception of *T. affinis* and *T. smithsoni*, are of blueish-white to milk-white color; the two exceptions being of a yellowish cast.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS STRIOTURBONILLA.

Spiral striations extending uniformly over the axial ribs and intercostal spaces between the sutures.

Intercostal spaces terminating posterior to the periphery, having a plain, smooth band in the suture.

Intercostal spaces pinched in to form a step immediately below the summit..... *stephanogyra*, p. 42.

Intercostal spaces not pinched in at the summit.

Axial ribs exceedingly protractive.

Axial ribs straight..... *panamensis*, p. 42.

Axial ribs sinuous..... *buttoni*, p. 43.

Axial ribs moderately protractive.

Whorls overhanging.

Axial ribs 10-18..... *vancouverensis*, p. 44.

Axial ribs 14-22..... *asser*, p. 45.

Spiral striations extending uniformly over the axial ribs and intercostal spaces between the sutures—Continued.

Intercostal spaces terminating posterior to the periphery, having a plain, smooth band in the suture—Continued.

Intercostal spaces not pinched in at the summit—Continued.

Axial ribs moderately protractive—Continued.

Whorls not overhanging.

Intercostal spaces 4 times as wide as the ribs....*mexicana*, p. 45.

Intercostal spaces less than 3 times as wide as the ribs.

All post-nuclear whorls well rounded.

Axial ribs poorly developed.....*attrita*, p. 46.

Axial ribs well developed.

Spiral striations strong.....*nicholsi*, p. 46.

Spiral striations microscopic.

Axial ribs 16-22.....*torquata*, p. 47.

Axial ribs 16-28.....*stylina*, p. 48.

Early post-nuclear whorls well rounded, later ones flattened.....*calvini*, p. 48.

Axial ribs vertical or nearly so.

Axial ribs much enfeebled on the last whorl.....*carpenteri*, p. 49.

Axial ribs strong upon all the whorls.

Axial ribs 16.....*simpsoni*, p. 49.

Axial ribs 16-22.....*profundicola*, p. 50.

Intercostal spaces extending to the suture.

Shell very robust.....*galianoi*, p. 51.

Shell not robust.

Shell broadly conic.

Shell large, length 6 mm.....*humerosa*, p. 52.

Shell small, length less than 4 mm.....*c-b-adamsi*, p. 52.

Shell slender.

Axial ribs extending over the base.....*serræ*, p. 53.

Axial ribs not extending over the base.

Axial ribs 14-21.....*aresta*, p. 54.

Axial ribs 14-16.....*pazana*, p. 54.

Spiral striations confined to the intercostal spaces between the sutures.

Spiral striations only two between the sutures.....*galapagensis*, p. 55.

Spiral striations more than two between the sutures.

Intercostal spaces uniformly spirally striated.....*undata*, p. 55.

Intercostal spaces not uniformly spirally striated.

Intercostal spaces marked by a peripheral line of pits and numerous striations.

Intercostal spaces less wide than the ribs.....*affinis*, p. 56.

Intercostal spaces wider than the ribs.

Spiral striations between the sutures 16.....*phanea*, p. 56.

Spiral striations between the sutures 24.....*imperialis*, p. 57.

Intercostal spaces marked by a peripheral and a submedian line of pits and numerous fine striations.

Fine striations between median pits and summit 40.....*smithsoni*, p. 57.

Fine striations between median pits and summit 20.....*gracilior*, p. 58.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) STEPHANOZYRA, new species.**

Plate 3, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls three, forming a well-elevated spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls decidedly flattened, with strongly beveled shoulders, marked by strong, almost cylindrical, narrow, well rounded, vertical axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first to third, 16 upon the fourth to sixth, and 18 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces about twice as wide as the ribs, well impressed, with a decidedly pinched-in area near the summit, which gives this part of the shell a step-like aspect. Sutures well marked. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by exceedingly fine, closely spaced, spiral striations. Aperture rhomboidal, rather long; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, almost straight.

The type (Cat. no. 162440 U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2799, in 29½ fathoms, in the bay of Panama. It has ten post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 4.8 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) PANAMENSIS C. B. Adams.**

Plate 3, figs. 12, 12a.

*Chemnitzia panamensis* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, p. 392.

Shell with the sides of the spire forming a straight line, light yellow. Nuclear whorls small, two and two-thirds, forming a quite elevated spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls rather low between the sutures, decidedly flattened and slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, rounded, very protractive axial ribs, which are of equal strength from the summit to the periphery, of these 16 occur upon the first seven whorls, 18 upon the eighth, 20 upon the ninth, 22 upon the tenth, and 25 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, terminating a little above the sutures. Sutures well impressed, rendered slightly sinuous by the ribs. Periphery of the last whorl and the moderately long base, somewhat inflated and well rounded. Entire surface of base and spire marked by very fine closely spaced spiral striations. Aperture pear-shaped; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella strong, almost straight, decidedly revolute, reinforced for half its length by the base.

The Amherst collection contains a tube with six specimens; one of these is a splendid individual which undoubtedly served Professor Adams for his diagnosis. We have used it for our description and figure. It has twelve post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 5.5 mm., diameter 1.5 mm. They came from Panama.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) BUTTONI, new species.**

Plate 3, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell irregularly elongate-conic, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls two, very small, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are very slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, ornamented by very regular, rounded, somewhat sinuous, and decidedly protractive axial ribs, which extend undiminished from the summit to the periphery of the whorls and very feebly beyond this on the base. There are 16 of these ribs upon the first to third, 18 upon the fourth and fifth, 20 upon the sixth to ninth, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces well impressed, about as wide as the ribs. Sutures well marked, rendered wavy by the strong ribs. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by numerous exceedingly fine wavy spiral striations. Aperture subquadrate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella short, moderately strong, slightly twisted and reflected, provided with a weak oblique fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 163241 U.S.N.M.) and nine specimens were collected at San Pedro, California. It has eleven post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 6.3 mm., diameter 1.5 mm.

The following additional specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	U. S. B. F. station.	Depth, fathoms.	Locality.
163246	1	2,901	43	Off Santa Rosa Island, California.
56867	2			Do.
205938	2			San Pedro, California.
205639	12			Do.
202450	5			Do.
Berry coll.	2			Do.
160491	2			San Diego, California.
152314a	1			Do.
Delos Arnold coll.	2			Do.
162436	1			Catalina Island, California.
106513	3			Point Abrejos, Lower California.
56358	2			Todos Santos Bay, Lower California.
46503	3			Do.

Named for Fred L. Button.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) VANCOUVERENSIS Baird.**

Plate 4, fig. 9.

*Chemnitzia vancouverensis* BAIRD, Proc. Zool. Soc., 1863, p. 67. *Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) vancouverensis* (BAIRD), DALL, and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 30, 1907, pp. 495-496, pl. 44, fig. 1.

Shell solid, rather broad and stout, subdiaphanous, bluish to milk-white. Nuclear whorls two, large, helicoid, partly obliquely immersed in the first of the later turns. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, with the greatest convexity on the lower half of the exposed portion; ornamented by about 10 very broad, strong, slightly protractive axial ribs on the second, 14 on the fifth, 16 on the eighth, and 18 on the penultimate whorl. These ribs terminate before they reach the periphery of the whorl, leaving a plain band above the suture, as in *T. torquata* Gould, but not as broad as in that species. Intercostal spaces deep, narrower than the ribs. Sutures well marked by the shouldering at the summit and the sudden sloping of the ribs just above the periphery of the whorls. Aperture subovate; lip thin, joining the short, somewhat revolute columella in an even curve. Entire surface marked by faint, wavy, spiral striations. The specimen figured has 10 post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length, 6 mm.; diameter, 1.8 mm.

Another specimen from the same locality, which has 12 post-nuclear whorls but is minus the nucleus and probably the first of the succeeding turns, measures: Length, 9.2 mm.; diameter, 2.5 mm.

This species resembles *T. torquata* Gould, but can easily be distinguished from it by its broader base, its large, partly immersed, slanting nucleus, and the robust character of its whorls and ribs, the latter being fewer and much broader; the intercostal spaces being comparatively narrower. Baird's cotypes, three specimens, were taken from the crop of a pintail duck shot in Esquimalt Harbor, Vancouver Island, British Columbia; they are in the British Museum.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Collector.	Disposition of material.
109489.....	2	Kadiak Island, Alaska.....	13	W. H. Dall.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
100490.....	1	Lituya Bay, Alaska.....	8	do.....	Do.
100993.....	1	Port Etches, Alaska.....	do	do.....	Do.
120670.....	4	Victoria, Vancouver Island, British Columbia.....	do	C. F. Newcombe..	Do.
44938.....	1	Puget Sound, Washington.....	do	C. B. Kennerley..	Do.
196184.....	1	Carter Bay, British Columbia.....	do	G. W. Taylor.....	Do.
	1	do.....	do	do.....	Taylor coll.
196183.....	3	Port Simpson, British Columbia.....	do	do.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
	11	do.....	do	do.....	Taylor coll.
	2	West of Rose Spit, Queen Charlotte Island, British Columbia.....	do	do.....	Do.
	1	Alert Bay, British Columbia.....	do	do.....	Do.
	20	Departure Bay, British Columbia.....	do	do.....	Do.
196185.....	5	do.....	do	do.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) ASSER, new species.**

Plate 3, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, two, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly overhanging, ornamented by well developed, somewhat sinuous, rounded, protractive axial ribs, of which there are about 14 upon the third, 16 upon the fourth and fifth, 18 upon the sixth to eighth, 20 upon the ninth to eleventh, and 22 upon the twelfth and penultimate turns. Intercostal spaces almost equal to the ribs in width, shallow, terminating some little distance posterior to the summit of the succeeding whorl, thus leaving a rather broad, plain band above the suture in each turn. Sutures strongly constricted. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by very fine, closely spaced, spiral striations. Aperture subquadrate. Posterior angle obtuse, outer lip thin, showing the external markings within, columella slender, well curved and slightly revolute.

The type and a young specimen (Cat. no. 205932, U.S.N.M.) from which the nucleus has been described, come from off Redondo, California. The type has lost the nucleus and first post-nuclear whorl. The thirteen remaining whorls measure: Length, 8.3 mm.; diameter, 1.9 mm. Two additional specimens (Cat. no. 205933, U.S.N.M.) come from San Pedro, California. Two more (Cat. no. 163244, U.S.N.M.) are also from the same locality.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) MEXICANA, new species.**

Plate 3, figs. 5, 5a.

Shell broadly conic, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a decidedly elevated helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, appressed at the summit, marked by slender protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first and second, 14 upon the third and fourth, and 16 upon the remaining whorls. Intercostal spaces well impressed, at least four times as wide as the ribs, terminating a little distance posterior to the suture, marked by many very fine, closely spaced spiral striations, which do not appear to extend over the ribs. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated. Base short, well rounded, marked only by exceedingly fine, spiral striations. Aperture large, subquadrate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, slightly curved and somewhat revolute.



The type (Cat. no. 162515, U.S.N.M.) and three additional specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2830, in 66 fathoms, temperature 74°.1, off Lower California. The type is not quite mature; it has nine post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length, 4.5 mm.; diameter, 1.3 mm.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	U. S. B. F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Temperature, degrees.	Disposition of material.
162515.....	4	2830	Off Lower California.....	66	74.1	U. S. Nat. Mus.
96561.....	5	2830	.....do.....	66	74.1	Do.
163253.....	4	2823	Off La Paz, Lower California.	26½		Do.
191566.....	1	2826	.....do.....	9½		Do.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) ATTRITA, new species.**

Plate 4, figs. 11, 11a.

Shell slender, elongate-conic, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls very high between the sutures, almost flattened, ornamented with very low, flattened, somewhat irregular, protractive axial ribs, which are best developed on the early whorls. Of these there are 18 upon the second, 22 upon the third, 18 upon the fourth and fifth, 22 upon the sixth, 18 upon the seventh, 20 upon the eighth and ninth; on the next turn they become quite enfeebled, and on the penultimate turn they are obsolete. Inter-costal spaces about half as wide as the ribs and very shallow. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, somewhat inflated. Entire surface of the spire and base marked by numerous very fine, wavy spiral striations. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella short, slender, somewhat curved, and slightly reflected.

The type and six individuals (Cat. no. 163248, U.S.N.M.) come from San Pedro, California. The type has twelve post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 7.4 mm., diameter 1.6 mm. Cat. no. 163243, U.S.N.M., contains five specimens from San Pedro, California. Another specimen (Cat. no. 152314, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California. Another specimen in Mr. Berry's collection is from Long Beach, California.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) NICHOLSI, new species.**

Plate 3, fig. 2.

Shell large and robust, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, somewhat sinuous, decidedly protractive axial

ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second to sixth, 18 upon the seventh, 20 upon the eighth, 22 upon the ninth, and 25 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces almost as wide as the ribs, well impressed, terminating a little distance posterior to the suture. Sutures strongly marked. Periphery and rather long base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs. Entire surface of base and spire marked by numerous, strongly incised spiral striations, of which those on the spire somewhat exceed the ones on the base in strength. Aperture large, oval; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, sigmoid, slightly reflected.

The type (Cat. no. 160210, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Lieutenant Nichols in the Gulf of California. It has lost the nucleus. The twelve remaining whorls measure: Length 8.8 mm., diameter 2.4 mm.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) TORQUATA** Gould.

Plate 4, figs. 15, 15a.

*Chemnitzia torquata* GOULD, Bost. Journ. Nat. Hist., vol. 4, 1852, p. 384, pl. 14, fig. 16; not *Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) torquata* (GOULD) DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, pp. 271, 272, pl. 2, figs. 4, 4a, which may take the name *Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) ralphi* DALL and BARTSCH.

Shell robust, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls small, two, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, ornamented by strongly elevated, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon all of the whorls except the penultimate, which has 22. Intercostal spaces about twice as wide as the ribs, terminating a little above the summit of the preceding whorl, thus leaving a narrow, plain band in the suture. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base crossed by numerous very fine, closely spaced, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture suboval, outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within. Columella slender, decidedly curved, and somewhat reflected.

The specimen described and figured (Cat. no. 205934, U.S.N.M.) has lost the nucleus. The eleven remaining whorls measure: Length 6.5 mm., diameter 2.1 mm., and comes from off Point Firmin, California. Another specimen (Cat. no. 60916, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California. Still another (Cat. no. 205935, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 4322, in 110 to 197 fathoms, off La Jolla, California. Two additional specimens in the University of California collection were obtained at their stations 22 and 28 off San Diego. Mr. Berry's collection contains two specimens dredged in 40 fathoms off Catalina Island, California.

## TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) STYLINA Carpenter.

Plate 3, figs. 7, 7a.

*Chemnitzia* (?*torquata* var.) *stylina* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865, p. 396. *Turbonilla* (*Strioturbonilla*) *torquata stylina* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, p. 272, in part. *Turbonilla* (*Strioturbonilla*) *stylina* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 497, pl. 44, figs. 11, 11a.

Shell slender, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls two, smooth, depressed, helicoid, scarcely extending beyond the outline of the spire and having their axis at right angles to the axis of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, separated by strongly constricted sutures, rather high, ornamented by rather low, broad, rounded, sinuous, protractive axial ribs, of which there are 16 upon the first, 20 upon the fifth, and 28 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces moderately depressed, about as wide as the ribs, terminating a short distance above the sutures, thus leaving a narrow, smooth band between the termination of the ribs and the suture as in *T. (Strioturbonilla) torquata* Gould, but not quite as wide as in that species. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base rather short, well rounded. Entire surface marked by very fine, wavy spiral striations. Aperture subovate, outer lip thin; columella slender, moderately long, slightly twisted, almost vertical. The specimen described and figured (Cat. no. 56429, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Doctor Dall in 8 or 10 fathoms at Monterey, California. It has 11 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.5 mm., diameter 1.7 mm. (not 8 and 1.9 mm., as erroneously stated in the last-cited reference). Another specimen was dredged in 12 fathoms off Del Monte, Monterey, by Mr. S. S. Berry (Cat. no. 165199, U.S.N.M.). Two specimens (Cat. no. 163249, U.S.N.M.), both immature, dredged by the Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at station 2932 in 50 fathoms off Coronado Island, are provisionally referred to this form.

## TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) CALVINI, new species.

Plate 4, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and three-fourths, forming a decidedly elevated helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Early post-nuclear whorls strongly rounded, decidedly shouldered at the summit, and constricted at the sutures. Later ones flattened in the middle, less shouldered and less contracted. Axial ribs strong, sublamellar, shouldered a little below the summit; 14 upon the first to ninth, 16 upon the tenth, and 18 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about two and one-half times as wide as the ribs, well impressed, a

little more so on the shoulder than on the summit, which gives them a contracted appearance at this place, terminating a little above the suture. Sutures well impressed. Entire surface of base and spire marked by fine, wavy, spiral striations. Periphery and the moderately long base of the last whorl well rounded. Aperture rhomboidal; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, slightly curved.

The two cotypes and four additional specimens (Cat. no. 162442, U.S.N.M.) were dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries, at station 2823, in 26½ fathoms off La Paz, Lower California. One of the cotypes has the nucleus and nine post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 3.1 mm., diameter 0.9 mm. The other cotype consists of the last seven post-nuclear whorls; if perfect, it would probably have had twelve. This measures: Length 3.6 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

Named for Prof. Samuel Calvin.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) CARPENTERI, new species.**

Plate 3, figs. 9, 9a.

Shell long, slender, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls exceedingly high between the sutures, evenly rounded, marked by almost vertical axial ribs, which become slightly expanded and flattened at the summits. There are 18 of these ribs upon the first to third, 20 upon the fourth to sixth, 22 upon the seventh, 24 upon the eighth and ninth, and 26 upon the tenth. Upon the penultimate turn they become decidedly irregular and enfeebled. Intercoastal spaces about one-half as wide as the ribs, but little depressed below the general surface of the shell. Sutures somewhat constricted. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short and somewhat inflated, marked by feeble extensions of the axial ribs. Entire surface of spire and base crossed by numerous fine, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture subquadrate, rather elongated, posterior angle obtuse, outer lip thin; columella rather long, slender, slightly sinuous.

The type (Cat. no. 160065, U.S.N.M.) has twelve post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 7.9 mm., diameter 1.7 mm., and was collected at San Pedro, California. Two specimens from the same locality were identified for Mrs. Oldroyd.

Named for Doctor P. P. Carpenter.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) SIMPSONI, new species.**

Plate 3, figs. 6, 6a.

Shell elongate-conic, rather slender, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls two and three-fourths, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are

about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked by very strong, well raised, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon all the whorls of the type. These ribs are strongest in the middle and slightly lower at the summit and periphery. Intercoastal spaces deeply impressed, equaling the ribs in width, terminating a very little posterior to the suture. Sutures somewhat constricted. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base rather short, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by fine, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture subquadrate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella short, slender, and oblique.

The type (Cat. no. 152750, U.S.N.M.) has lost the nucleus and probably the first one and one-half post-nuclear turns; the 12 remaining measure: Length 6.7 mm., diameter 1.6 mm. It and another specimen, listed under the same number, were collected in 10 fathoms off San Pedro, California.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Univ. Cal. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Disposition of material.
152750	2	.....	Off San Pedro, California.....	10	U. S. Nat. Mus.
163247	4	.....	do.....	.....	Do.
122750	1	.....	do.....	.....	Do.
	6	.....	do.....	.....	Oldroyd coll.
152314b	1	.....	San Diego, California.....	.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
205941	2	.....	do.....	.....	Do.
	4	12	Off Redondo, California.....	.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
	1	27	Off Catalina Island, California.....	.....	Do.
	5	32	do.....	.....	Do.
	1	47	Off Long Beach, California.....	.....	Do.

Named for Charles T. Simpson.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) PROFUNDICOLA, new species.**

Plate 3, figs. 11, 11a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white, shining. Nuclear whorls very small, two and one-half, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are but very slightly immersed. Post-nuclear turns well rounded, very slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by gently protractively curved, low, rounded, well-developed axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first three whorls, 18 upon the fourth and fifth, 20 upon the sixth and seventh, 22 upon the eighth and the penultimate turn. Intercoastal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs, well impressed, terminating about one-tenth of the width of the space between the sutures, posterior to the basal suture, leaving the part anterior between their termination and the basal suture as a plain

band. Sutures strongly constricted. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by numerous microscopic, closely crowded, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture subquadrate, very broad at base, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, bent very strongly at its basal angle; columella slender, slightly oblique, almost straight, weakly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 206856, U.S.N.M.) has ten post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 6.3 mm., diameter 1.9 mm. It was dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries at station 4322, off La Jolla, California, in 110 to 197 fathoms. Another specimen was dredged by the University of California off Catalina Island.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) GALIANOI, new species.**

Plate 4, figs. 12, 12a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white, shining. Nuclear whorls very small, two and one-half, forming a rather elevated spire, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, very strongly tabulately shouldered at the summit, ornamented with well-developed, rounded, slightly protractively curved axial ribs. Of these ribs, 16 occur upon the first, second, and third, 18 upon the fourth and fifth, 20 upon the sixth, 22 upon the seventh, 24 upon the eighth, 26 upon the ninth, and 28 upon the penultimate turn. These ribs extend equally strong from the summit to the periphery of the whorls. Intercoastal spaces not quite as wide as the ribs, well impressed, extending anteriorly to the suture. Sutures strongly constricted. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base rather long, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by exceedingly fine spiral striations. Aperture subquadrate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella almost straight, slightly revolute.

The specimen described and another individual (Cat. no. 4104, U.S.N.M.) were collected by J. Xantus at Cape St. Lucas, Lower California. It lacks the nucleus; the ten remaining whorls measure: Length 6.1 mm., diameter 1.8 mm.

Three additional specimens (Cat. no. 162437, U.S.N.M.) come from Pacific Beach, San Diego, California. Cat. no. 162438, U.S.N.M., three specimens from San Hipolite Point, Lower California. Cat. no. 162441, U.S.N.M., another specimen from the same locality. Cat. no. 162439, U.S.N.M., two specimens from Point Abreojos, Lower California. The Delos Arnold collection contains two individuals from San Hipolite Point, Lower California.

Named for Galiano, the Spanish explorer of California.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) HUMEROSA, new species.**

Plate 3, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls very small, two and one-half, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls very strongly rounded, moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by many strong lamellar, protractive axial ribs, which slope suddenly from a point about one-third of the distance between the sutures, anterior to the summit, giving the whorls a shouldered appearance at this place. Of these ribs, 14 occur upon the second to fourth, 16 upon the fifth to ninth, 18 upon the tenth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces deeply impressed, double the width of the ribs. Sutures strongly marked. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by many fine, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture subquadrate, posterior angle obtuse. Outer lip rather thick and somewhat revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 206857, U.S.N.M.) was collected off Catalina Island, California. It has twelve post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6 mm., diameter 1.7 mm. Two additional specimens (Cat. no. 205937) were collected at San Diego, California.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) C-B-ADAMSI Carpenter.**

Plate 3, fig. 3.

*Chemnitzia C-B-Adamsi* CARPENTER, Cat. Maz. Shells, 1856, p. 427.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a moderately elevated helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, slightly contracted at the suture, somewhat shouldered at the summit, marked by well-developed, rounded, somewhat protractive axial ribs, of which 12 occur upon the first and second, 14 upon the third to sixth, 16 upon the seventh, and 18 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, terminating at the periphery, marked by very distinct, equally spaced, equal spiral striations. Sutures well marked, rendered wavy by the ribs. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded. Aperture rhomboidal; outer lip thin; columella moderately curved.

The type and twelve specimens were collected off *Chama* and *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. The type is on tablet 1990, Liverpool collection, British Museum. It has nine post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 3.75 mm., diameter 0.9 mm.

## TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) SERRÆ Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 4, figs. 3, 3a.

*Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) serræ* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pl. 44, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell slender, very elongate-conic, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of its succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls very high between the sutures, moderately rounded, slightly contracted at the periphery and somewhat shouldered at the summit, rendering the sutures subchannelled. The whorls are marked by subequal and subequally spaced, rather broad, rounded, almost vertical axial ribs, which are a little wider than the intercostal spaces, the depressed portion of the latter terminating a little above the suture. In the type, which has lost the nucleus and probably the first two post-nuclear turns, there are 16 ribs on the third of the remaining whorls, 20 on the eighth, 22 upon the eleventh, and 34 upon the next, the penultimate turn. On this whorl the axial ribs are less regular and less strongly developed, showing senile degeneration. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded, marked by slender continuations of the axial ribs, which extend feebly to the insertion of the columella. Entire surface of spire and base crossed by numerous closely placed spiral striations. Aperture subquadrate, posterior angle obtuse, outer lip thin, columella rather strong, somewhat oblique, and slightly revolute, without apparent fold in the aperture. The type has thirteen whorls and measures: Length 7.7 mm., diameter 1.4 mm.

The type and seven specimens were collected by Mr. S. S. Berry in 12 fathoms off Del Monte, Monterey, California; five of these are in Mr. Berry's collection. The type and one other, form Cat. no. 196198. Cat. no. 196200, U.S.N.M., contains a specimen from 40 fathoms off Pacific Grove, Monterey, California, dredged by Mr. Berry. Another specimen in Mr. Berry's collection was dredged in shelly sand at Monterey, California, at a depth of 29 fathoms.

This species is nearest related to *Strioturbonilla stylina* Carpenter, but can readily be distinguished from it by its less rounded whorls, straighter and much stronger ribs, and by having the ribs continuing over the base, and scarcely any space showing between the termination of the intercostal spaces and the suture.

It is named in honor of Father Junipero Serra, the early Spanish missionary to California.



**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) ARESTA, new species.**

Plate 4, figs. 5, 5a.

Shell very slender, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, forming a moderately elevated, helicoid spire, which has its axis at right angles to that of the succeeding whorls, and is not at all immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, marked by sublamellar, protractive axial ribs, which extend undiminished to the summit of the whorls, rendering this crenulated. There are 14 of these upon the first three whorls, 16 upon the fourth to eighth, 18 upon the ninth, 20 upon the tenth and eleventh, and 21 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide on all but the last three whorls; on the latter they are about as wide as the ribs and terminate a little posterior to the suture. Sutures strongly marked. Periphery of the last whorl faintly angulated. Base short, well rounded. Aperture moderately large, subquadrate, posterior angle obtuse. Outer lip thin, bent almost at right angles to the anterior lateral angle. Columella slender, slightly curved and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 206858, U.S.N.M.) has thirteen post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.4 mm., diameter 1.2 mm. It was dredged off Catalina Island, together with nine additional specimens, by the University of California. Five additional specimens were dredged by the same institution off San Diego. Another specimen (Cat. no. 163252, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2901, off Santa Rosa Island, in 48 fathoms. Another specimen (Cat. no. 206863, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) PAZANA, new species.**

Plate 4, figs. 13, 13a.

Shell very slender, elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and three-fourths, forming a decidedly elevated spire, the axis of which is at a right angle to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is scarcely at all immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, with very feebly shouldered summits, ornamented with well-developed narrow protractive axial ribs, 14 occur upon the first to tenth, and 16 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces about two and one-half times as wide as the ribs, well impressed, marked by exceedingly fine, closely spaced, spiral striations. Sutures well impressed, rendered somewhat sinuous by the ribs. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated. Base short, well rounded, marked by fine spiral striations. Aperture rather long, rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, curved, and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 162430, U.S.N.M.) and 35 specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823, in 26½ fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California. The type has fourteen post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.7 mm., diameter 0.8 mm. Cat. no. 163250, U.S.N.M., two from U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822, 21 fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California; Cat. no. 162431, U.S.N.M., seven from U. S. Bureau of Fisheries stations 2826 and 2828, 9½ to 10 fathoms, off Cerros Island. Cat. no. 191565, U.S.N.M., three specimens from U. S. Bureau of Fisheries stations 2826 and 2828, off Cerralvo Island, Gulf of California, same depth and locality as the preceding.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) GALAPAGENSIS, new species.**

Plate 4, fig. 7.

Shell yellowish-white. (Early whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls contracted a little posterior to the middle between the sutures, which gives them a concave outline, slightly shouldered at the summit and somewhat contracted at the sutures; marked by about 22 low, rounded, almost vertical, axial ribs. Intercostal spaces almost as wide as the ribs, marked by fine lines of growth, which gives them a somewhat crinkly appearance, and two incised spiral lines at the contracted part. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs. Aperture somewhat fractured, pear-shaped?

The type (Cat. no. 206859, U.S.N.M.) was obtained at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2808, in 634 fathoms, temperature 39.9°, off the Galapagos Islands. It consists of the last four and one-half whorls and measures: Length 3.5 mm., diameter 1.6 mm.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) UNDATA Carpenter.**

Plate 4, fig. 8.

*Chemnitzia undata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, pp. 431, 432.

"Shell graceful, slender, soiled white. Nuclear whorls extending somewhat beyond the outline of the post-nuclear spire. Post-nuclear whorls subplanate, separated by strong sutures and marked by about eighteen narrow, acute axial ribs which are very weak at the periphery and disappear entirely on the base. Intercostal spaces broad, marked by superficial spiral striations which are strongest at the periphery. Outer lip thin; columella graceful, scarcely twisted."

The above is Carpenter's description, to which he adds: "On comparing this shell with the corresponding portion of *C. gracilior* C. B. Ads., it is found to have fewer and much finer and sharper ribs which do not end at the periphery, like the curved interspaces; length 1.6 mm., diameter 0.55 mm. Hab. Mazatlan; two young perfect specimens off *Spondylus*; Liverpool collection, tablet 2002 contains the larger specimen; the smallest is of a much darker color."

The specimen referred to above, tablet 2002, is a badly worn young shell, with indications of very protractive axial ribs and finely spirally striated base.

Carpenter's manuscript figure is evidently taken from the young individual referred to above, which shows a peripheral series of pits and numerous fine spiral striations.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) AFFINIS C. B. Adams.**

Plate 4, fig. 14.

*Chemnitzia affinis* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist., of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, p. 389.

Shell slender, wax yellow, with a narrow brighter colored band about one-third of the distance between the sutures, anterior to the summit. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded and moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by well-rounded, low, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first and second, 20 upon the third and fourth, 22 upon the fifth, 24 upon the sixth and the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces a little narrower than the ribs, shallow, marked by a moderately strong series of peripheral pits and probably 60 to 80 fine, equal, and equally spaced, strongly incised spiral lines. Periphery and base well rounded, marked by numerous, closely spaced, well incised, wavy spiral striations. Aperture rhomboid, outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, almost straight and somewhat revolute.

Professor Adams's type, which has served for our description and figure, consists of the last eight whorls and measures: Length 5.3 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. It is in the Amherst College collection and comes from Panama.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) PHANEA, new species.**

Plate 4, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell very small and slender, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, with their greatest convexity on the anterior third between the sutures. Summits appressed, marked by strong, narrow, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which fourteen occur upon all of the whorls. Intercostal spaces about three times as wide as the ribs, marked between the sutures by a peripheral series of pits and sixteen equal and equally spaced incised fine lines. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded, appearing as a plain band. Base short, well rounded, marked by the faint continuations of the axial ribs and about fifteen very fine, wavy incised, spiral lines, of which the first below the periphery is a little stronger than the rest. Aperture rhomboid, rather long; posterior

angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella rather long, almost straight, slightly revolute; parietal wall marked by a faint callus.

The type and two additional specimens (Cat. no. 206860, U.S.N.M.) were obtained at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823, in 26½ fathoms, on broken-shell bottom, off La Paz, in the Gulf of California. The type has 8 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.2 mm., diameter 0.8 mm. Cat. no. 163251, U.S.N.M., contains a specimen dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822, in 21 fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California. Cat. no. 206861, U.S.N.M., has five specimens dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries stations 2826 to 2828, in 9½ to 10 fathoms, off Cerralvo Island, Lower California.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) IMPERIALIS, new species.**

Plate 4, figs. 2, 2a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white, with a narrow, faint yellow band in the middle of the whorls between the sutures. Nuclear whorls at least two, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, depressed at the summit, somewhat contracted at the sutures, marked by slender, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 20 occur upon the first and second, 22 upon the third, 24 upon the fourth, 26 upon the sixth and penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces are twice as wide as the ribs, marked by a series of moderately strong pits at the periphery, and about twenty-six well incised, equal and subequally spaced spiral striations, which pass up on the side of the ribs but do not cross their summits. Periphery of the last whorl angulated. Base short, well rounded, marked by the very feeble continuations of the axial ribs and about twelve equally strong, slender, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture defective, rhomboidal?

The type (Cat. no. 206862, U.S.N.M.) comes from Panama. It has 8 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.3 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) SMITHSONI, new species.**

Plate 4, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell very regularly conic, wax yellow, the area from a little above the suture to the middle of the whorls between the sutures a little higher than the rest. Nuclear whorls small, at least two-thirds obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turn, beyond the outline of which it extends some on the left side. Post-nuclear whorls decidedly flattened, very slightly shouldered at the summit, scarcely at all contracted at the periphery, marked by rounded, low, poorly developed, axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first and second, 22

upon the third, 24 upon the fourth, 28 upon the fifth, 32 upon the sixth and the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little narrower than the ribs, shallow, marked by series of well-impressed pits at the periphery and a second one a little less strong a little anterior to the middle of the space between the sutures; the space between the peripheral and the other series of pits is crossed by about twenty-five equal and equally spaced spiral striations; that between the middle pits and the suture by about forty of equal strength. Sutures poorly defined. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by numerous fine, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture? (outer lip fractured); columella strong, with an oblique fold a little below the insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 160068, U.S.N.M.) comes from Cape St. Lucas. It has 8 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. Cat. no. 46502, U.S.N.M., contains a specimen from Boca de los Piedras.

Named for James Smithson.

**TURBONILLA (STRIOTURBONILLA) GRACILIOR C. B. Adams.**

Plate 4, fig. 6.

*Chemnitzia gracilior* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. of Nat. Hist. N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, p. 391.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately shouldered at the summit; later ones slightly exerted at the summit; marked by slender, sinuous, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first and second, 18 upon the third, 20 upon the fourth to seventh, 22 upon the eighth, 26 upon the ninth, and 32 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about twice as wide as the ribs, marked by a double series of pits, the first of which is at the periphery, the second a little posterior to the middle between the sutures. In addition to these pits, they are marked by fine, equal and equally spaced spiral striations of which thirty-one probably occur between the peripheral and median pit and twenty between that and the summit. Sutures well marked. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs and numerous fine, well-incised, wavy spiral striations. Aperture rather long, rhomboidal; outer lip fractured; columella moderately strong, slightly curved and somewhat reflected, provided with a weak oblique fold at its insertion.

Professor Adams's type has served for our description and figure. It has lost the nucleus. The eleven remaining whorls measure: Length 6.1 mm., diameter 1.4 mm. It is in the Amherst College collection and comes from Panama.

Subgenus **PTYCHEULIMELLA** Sacco.

*Ptycheulimella* Sacco, I. Moll. de Piemonte e della Liguria, pt. 11, 1892, p. 59.

Shell elongate-conic. Axial sculpture consisting of obsolete ribs frequently only shown in the early post-nuclear turns. Spiral sculpture, if present, consisting of microscopic striations only.

*Type*.—*Tornatella pyramidata* Deshayes.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS **PTYCHEULIMELLA**.

Shell very broadly conic..... *obsoleta*.  
Shell slender..... *abreoensis*.

**TURBONILLA (PTYCHEULIMELLA) OBSOLETA** Carpenter.

Plate 5, fig. 6.

? *Eulimella obsoleta* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 436.

Shell broadly elongate, grayish white. Post-nuclear whorls feebly rounded, marked by obsolete axial ribs which are best shown immediately below the appressed summit. Entire surface marked by extremely fine spiral lines. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slightly twisted and somewhat revolute.

The type which is on tablet 2011, Liverpool collection, British Museum, has lost its early whorls, the four and one-half remaining measure: Length 1.5 mm., diameter 0.6 mm. It comes from Mazatlan, Mexico.

**TURBONILLA (PTYCHEULIMELLA) ABREOJENSIS**, new species.

Plate 5, fig. 7.

Shell conic, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls moderately well rounded, very slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by mere indications of obsolete ribs near the summit of the early whorls, only. Sutures well impressed. Periphery well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded. Surface of spire and base marked by fine, closely crowded, spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; columella rather strong, moderately curved, somewhat revolute, provided with an oblique fold a little anterior to the insertion.

The unique type (Cat. no. 205951, U.S.N.M.) comes from Point Abrejos, Lower California. It has lost the nucleus and first post-nuclear whorl. The nine remaining measure: Length 5.2 mm., diameter 1.6 mm.

Subgenus **PYRGOLAMPROS** Sacco.

*Pyrgolampros* SACCO, I. Moll. del Piemonte e della Liguria, 1892, p. 85.

Turbonillas with low, broad, rounded vertical ribs which almost always disappear as they pass over the periphery and base of the last

whorl, and many very fine, faint, wavy spiral striations; surface covered by a thin epidermis. Columella usually somewhat flexuose.

*Type.*—*Pyrgolampros mioperplicatulus* Sacco.

All our west American species are of a light-yellow to chocolate-brown color. The intercostal spaces are not depressed as in *Chemnitzia*, but appear as simple shallow undulations between the axial ribs. The spiral striations, in perfect specimens, appear as if they were situated beneath a light-colored epidermis and were shining through it.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS PYRGOLAMPROS.

Axial ribs well developed.

Shell short and stout.

Shell unicolor.

Whorls excurved at the summit.....*victoriana*, p. 61.

Whorls not excurved at the summit. . . . .

Shell brown.

Axial ribs 12-16.....*gibbosa*, p. 61.

Axial ribs 18-20.....*ridgwayi*, p. 62.

Shell light fulvous.....*valdezi*, p. 62.

Shell banded.....*newcombei*, p. 63.

Shell elongate-conic.

Shell unicolor.

Shell large, adult more than 10 mm. long.....*taylori*, p. 64.

Shell smaller, adult less than 8 mm. long.

Whorls well rounded.....*lowei*, p. 64.

Whorls flattened.

Axial ribs strong, acute.....*halibrecta*, p. 65.

Axial ribs weak, rounded.....*gouldi*, p. 66.

Shell bicolor.

Spire golden yellow, base white.....*aurantia*, p. 66.

Posterior two-thirds between the sutures light brown, anterior third and base darker.....*pedroana*, p. 67.

Shell banded.

Band single, broad, extending over the periphery and to both sides of it.

Shell large, adult more than 8 mm. long.....*halia*, p. 68.

Shell small, adult less than 6 mm. long.....*lyalli*, p. 68.

Bands double.

Bands lighter than rest of shell.....*berryi*, p. 69.

Bands darker than rest of shell.....*alaskana*, p. 70.

Bands triple.

Bands not visible on the spire only in the outer lip.....*chocolata*, p. 70.

Bands visible on the spire.

Axial ribs on penultimate whorl 22.....*painei*, p. 71.

Axial ribs on penultimate whorl 30.....*keepi*, p. 71.

Axial ribs poorly developed on the early whorls, never indicated on the later ones.

Shell dark brown with a narrow lighter band.....*halistrepta*, p. 72.

Shell wax yellow with a light brown peripheral zone.

Shell large, adult more than 11 mm. long.....*lituyana*, p. 73.

Shell smaller, adult less than 9 mm. long.....*oregonensis*, p. 73.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) VICTORIANA Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 5, fig. 3.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) victoriana* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 501, pl. 44, fig. 6.

Shell elongate-conic, wax yellow to light brown. Nuclear whorls and the early succeeding turns eroded in all the specimens examined. Post-nuclear whorls quite high between the sutures, somewhat concave in the posterior two-thirds of the exposed portion, only slightly contracted toward the periphery and faintly shouldered at the summit; ornamented by low, rounded, somewhat sinuous axial ribs, which are about as wide as the shallow intercostal spaces. Sutures well marked. Periphery and base of the last whorl somewhat inflated, marked by weak continuations of the axial ribs which extend feebly to the umbilical region. Entire surface crossed by numerous, wavy spiral striations. Aperture rather elongate, oval, outer lip thin; columella moderately long, decidedly twisted and somewhat revolute in its free anterior portion; the twist at its insertion appearing as a fold.

The type (Cat. no. 126660a, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Dr. C. F. Newcombe at Victoria, Vancouver Island, British Columbia. It has the last seven and a half whorls and measures: Length 7 mm., diameter 2.1 mm. Ten additional specimens were collected by Rev. G. W. Taylor, at Departure Bay, Vancouver Island, British Columbia, four of which form Cat. no. 196220, U.S.N.M.

This species appears nearest related to *Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) newcombei* Dall and Bartsch, but is readily distinguished from that form by its concave whorls.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) GIBBOSA Carpenter.

Plate 6, fig. 2.

*Chemnitzia gibbosa* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 430.

Shell pupiform, reddish brown, irregular. (Nuclear whorls decolated.) Post-nuclear whorls ten, flattened, marked with about eighteen poorly developed, more or less rounded, vertical axial ribs. This species is described, although from a solitary and very imperfect specimen, in consequence of its great peculiarity of form, in which it resembles *Chrysallida*. It is short, stumpy, and very broad; without any trace of fold on the columella or notch on the base. Length 6.75 mm., diameter 5 mm.

*Habitat*.—Mazatlan; off *Chama*, extremely rare; Liverpool collection.

Tablet 1996 contains all that was found, namely, the broken specimen, and a fresh fragment displaying sculpture.



The above is Doctor Carpenter's original description. An examination of the two specimens in the British Museum sheds little additional light. The fragment is a thick, stumpy shell too poor to be determined. The small individual is of a light-brown color, showing irregular axial ribs and smooth intercostal spaces.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) RIDGWAYI, new species.**

Plate 6, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell robust, brown. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, moderately large, forming a depressed helicoid spire, the axis of which is almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, rounded at the moderately strong shoulder at the summit, and at the periphery; marked by strong, well elevated, rounded, almost vertical axial ribs, which are slightly contracted in the middle and somewhat sinuous. Of these ribs, 18 occur upon the third to sixth and 20 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces well impressed, decidedly so in the middle, a little wider than the ribs. Sutures strongly marked, rendered sinuous by the ribs at the summits of the whorls. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs. Entire surface of base and spire marked by closely crowded, wavy, well-incised spiral striations. Aperture moderately large, oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, somewhat curved and revolute, provided with a weak oblique fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162560, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.6 mm., diameter 2 mm.

Named for Robert Ridgway of the U. S. National Museum.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) VALDEZI Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 6, fig. 8.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) gibbosa* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, pp. 27-9, pl. 1, figs. 2, 2a, not *Chemnitzia gibbosa* CARPENTER, Cat. Maz. Shells, 1856, p. 430, No. 525. - *Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) valdezi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 502, pl. 44, figs. 3, 3a.

Shell inflated, robust, broad and stumpy, of light fulvous coloration. Nuclear whorls decollated in the type. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, somewhat contracted at the periphery and rounded at the summit, traversed by broad, coarse, irregularly slanting axial ribs, which extend over the inflated periphery of the last whorl to the umbilical

region, appearing less prominent on the base. About 16 of these ribs occur upon the second, 18 upon the fifth, and 24 upon the penultimate post-nuclear whorl. Entire surface of the shell crossed by very minute, close spiral striation. Suture subchanneled and wavy. Aperture ovate, outer lip thin, joining the twisted and revolute columella in a broad curve.

The type (Cat. no. 32273, U.S.N.M.) was collected at Monterey, California. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.6 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.

Another specimen, not quite adult (Cat. no. 176624, U.S.N.M.), comes from Pacific Grove, California. This has the nuclear whorls preserved, which are two, depressed helicoid, smooth, obliquely about one-fourth immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, having their axis at right angles to that of the later whorls. The left side of its nucleus projects slightly beyond the outline of the spire.

The present form is in every way much more robust than *T. (P.) gibbosa* Carpenter, which was described from Mazatlan, Mexico.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) NEWCOMBEI** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 6, fig. 3.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) newcombei* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 503, pl. 45, fig. 6.

Shell regularly, broadly conic, white on the posterior half and light brown on the anterior half of the exposed portion of the whorl; base white. Nuclear whorls decollated in all the specimens seen. Post-nuclear whorls somewhat overhanging, decidedly contracted toward the periphery from the anterior fifth of the exposed part; almost flattened posterior to this, and closely appressed at the summit, separated by strongly marked sutures. Ribs about 18 upon all the turns, almost vertical, moderately elevated, rounded in the middle, decidedly flattened and widened at the summit, disappearing at the periphery. Intercostal spaces not depressed below the general surface, a little wider than the ribs. Periphery and the moderately long base well rounded, smooth, excepting the fine spiral striation which covers the entire surface of the shell. Aperture subquadrate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the color bands within; columella slender, oblique, and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 126660, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Dr. C. F. Newcombe, at Victoria, Vancouver Island, British Columbia. It has seven post-nuclear whorls which measure: Length 5.4 mm., diameter 2.1 mm. Eighteen additional specimens were collected by Rev. G. W. Taylor at Port Simpson, British Columbia, 12 of which are in his collection, the other 6 form Cat. no. 196214, U.S.N.M.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) TAYLORI** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 6, figs. 7, 7a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) taylori* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 499, pl. 44, figs. 9, 9a.

Shell very regularly elongate-conic, purplish-brown. Entire surface marked by numerous closely placed minute spiral striations. Nuclear whorls small, depressed helicoid, smooth, scarcely at all immersed, having their axis at a right angle to that of the later turns, the sides not projecting beyond the outline of the spire. Post-nuclear whorls quite high between the sutures, only slightly contracted toward the periphery and very weakly beveled at the appressed summits, marked by low, broad, retractive axial ribs, which are much more numerous and less strongly defined on the early whorls than on those succeeding. There are about 36 on the second, 30 upon the third, 24 upon the fourth, and 26 upon the antepenultimate post-nuclear turn. On the last whorl they become irregular and irregularly spaced, showing senility. The ribs become flattened and less strongly defined toward the summit and the periphery, disappearing at the well-rounded periphery. Sutures well marked. Base short, inflated, rounded. Aperture suboval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, white edged, chestnut brown within except at the very base, which is white; columella slender, twisted, and slightly revolute anteriorly.

The above description is based upon two cotypes (Cat. no. 196210, U.S.N.M.); one, an immature specimen having the nucleus and 9 post-nuclear whorls measures: Length 6.5 mm., diameter 1.9 mm., the other an adult individual having 10 whorls is minus the nucleus and probably the first five post-nuclear turns, and measures: Length 11.5 mm., diameter 3.1 mm.

The two cotypes and 30 specimens were collected by the Rev. G. W. Taylor at Departure Bay, British Columbia. The cotypes and five specimens are in the U. S. National Museum (Cat. no. 196210). The rest are in the Taylor collection.

This species was collected at five additional stations in British Columbia by the Rev. G. W. Taylor, all the specimens being in his collection except where otherwise stated. One specimen at Carter Bay; 3 at Port Simpson, 1 of which is Cat. no. 196211, U.S.N.M.; 11 at Banks Island, 3 of which are Cat. no. 196212, U.S.N.M.; 6 at Alert Bay, 2 of which are Cat. no. 196213, U.S.N.M.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) LOWEI** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 6, figs. 11, 11a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) lowei* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad., vol. 3, 1903, p. 278, pl. 1, figs. 5, 5a.

Shell elongate-conic, uniformly light brown. Nuclear whorls two, small, depressed, helicoid, having their axis almost at right angles

to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Early post-nuclear whorls increasing but little in diameter, rather high between the sutures, ornamented by very slender, somewhat sinuous, almost vertical axial ribs. Later whorls increasing more rapidly in diameter, less elevated between the sutures, ornamented by low, broad, rounded, almost vertical axial ribs, which become decidedly enfeebled as they approach the summit. There are almost 40 axial ribs upon the first, 34 upon the second, 30 upon the third, 25 upon the fourth, 20 upon the fifth to eleventh, and 22 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces mere lines, on the first whorl, on the later ones shallow impressed areas of about half the width of the ribs. Sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl inflated. Base short, well rounded, posterior portion marked by the very feeble extensions of the axial ribs; the anterior smooth, excepting the very fine and exceedingly closely spaced spiral striations, which cover the entire surface of the shell. Aperture subquadrate; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, slightly twisted.

The type and four additional specimens (Cat. no. 152751a, U.S.N.M.), were collected by Mr. H. N. Lowe, in 10 fathoms off San Pedro, California. The type has lost the nucleus. The ten remaining whorls measure: Length 7.2 mm., diameter 2.2 mm. Cat. no. 204941, U.S.N.M., was dredged by Mrs. Oldroyd, in 4 fathoms off San Pedro. Cat. no. 159982, U.S.N.M., one specimen from San Pedro. Cat. no. 163257, U.S.N.M., San Pedro, collected by Mrs. Oldroyd. Cat. no. 205948, U.S.N.M., one specimen from Pacific Beach, collected by Mr. Henry Hemphill. One (Cat. no. 206864) dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries, station 4345, in 25 fathoms, gray sand bottom, off Point Loma, California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) HALIBRECTA, new species.**

Plate 5, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell elongate-conic. Nuclear whorls two, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at nearly right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are very slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, slightly rounded toward the somewhat shouldered summit and the periphery, marked by strong, rounded, almost vertical axial ribs, of which there are 20 on the first to fifth, 18 upon the sixth, and 16 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, well impressed, sutures strongly marked. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs. Base short, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by exceedingly fine, closely crowded, spiral striations. Aperture rather small, oval; posterior angle acute; columella short and curved.

The type (Cat. no. 205950 U.S.N.M.) was collected off Catalina Island. It has 9 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.2 mm., diameter 1.7 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) GOULDI, new species.**

Plate 6, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell slender, light brown. Nuclear whorls small, two, depressed, helicoid, having their axis almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls increasing regularly in size, marked by low, rounded, feebly developed axial ribs, of which there are 24 upon the second to fourth, 20 upon the fifth to eighth, 22 upon the ninth and penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces narrow and shallow. Sutures moderately impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded, somewhat inflated. Base short, inflated. Entire surface of spire and base covered by numerous fine, closely spaced, wavy spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thick within, thin at edge; columella moderately long, sinuous, and slightly reflected.

The above description is based on two cotypes, one (Cat. no. 163256a U.S.N.M.) from San Pedro, California, has furnished the description of the nucleus and early whorls, the other (Cat. no. 159990, U.S.N.M.) also from San Pedro, consisting of the last seven whorls, has furnished the adult characters. The young specimen has 9 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length, 5.8 mm., diameter 2 mm. The adult specimen measures: Length 6.1 mm., diameter 2 mm.

Cat. no. 162561, U.S.N.M., contains a fragment collected by Henry Hemphill at Pacific Beach. Cat. no. 163256, U.S.N.M., nine specimens from San Pedro, collected by Mrs. Oldroyd. Cat. no. 163258, U.S.N.M., one specimen, dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries at station 2900, in 13 fathoms, off Santa Rosa Island. Another specimen was dredged by the University of California at station 59, off San Diego, California. Twelve specimens were identified for Mrs. Oldroyd from San Pedro.

Named for the late Doctor A. A. Gould.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) AURANTIA Carpenter.**

Plate 6, fig. 4.

*Chemnitzia* (? var.) *aurantia* CARPENTER, Journ. de Conch., vol. 12, 1865 (3d ser.), vol. 5, p. 147. *Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) aurantia* (CARPENTER) DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 502, 503, pl. 45, fig. 5.

Shell similar to *T. (P.) chocolata* Carpenter, but much broader, with the close spiral striation a little more pronounced than in that species, covered by a golden-yellow epidermis. Nuclear whorls decollated in all our specimens. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, but little contracted at base and but very slightly shouldered at the sum-

mit, ornamented by about 22 moderately developed, slightly retractive axial ribs on each of the whorls. These ribs become quite obsolete as they pass over the well-rounded periphery and base of the last whorl. Intercostal spaces weak, much narrower than the ribs. Sutures quite prominent, simple. Aperture large, broadly ovate, posterior angle obtuse, somewhat effuse at base; outer lip thin, columella slender, quite oblique, twisted, and revolute.

Doctor Carpenter's type (Cat. no. 4493b, U.S.N.M.), upon which the description is based, has 6 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.8 mm., diameter 2.4 mm. It bears the two localities Puget Sound and Santa Barbara, and probably comes from Puget Sound.

Three other specimens (Cat. no. 126660, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Dr. C. F. Newcombe at Victoria, Vancouver Island, British Columbia, and five more by the Rev. G. W. Taylor at Departure Bay, British Columbia, one of which is Cat. no. 196205, U.S.N.M., the others being in the Taylor collection. This one has 9 whorls remaining and measures: Length 9.5 mm., diameter 2.8 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) PEDROANA** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 6, figs. 12, 12a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) lowei pedroana* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad., vol. 3, 1903, p. 279, pl. 2, figs. 3, 3a.

Shell elongate-conic, posterior two-thirds between the sutures light brown, anterior third and base darker, the two areas being separated by a still darker narrow band. (Nuclear whorls decolated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, rounded toward the summit and the suture, ornamented by broad, low, well rounded, slightly protractive axial ribs, which become slightly flattened toward the summit; of which 16 appear upon the first and second, 18 upon the third to fifth, 20 upon the sixth, 22 upon the seventh and the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces almost as wide as the ribs, shallow. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and the rather short base of the last whorl somewhat inflated and well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by well incised, closely spaced, fine, spiral striations; aperture rather small, oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture and coloration within; columella sigmoid, slender and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 15275, U.S.N.M.) and three additional specimens were dredged in 10 fathoms off San Pedro, California. The type has 10 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 7 mm., diameter 2.3 mm. Cat. no. 163255, U.S.N.M., contains three specimens collected at San Pedro by Mrs. Oldroyd. One specimen, Cat. no. 206865, U.S.N.M., dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 4309, in 67 to 78 fathoms, on fine sand and broken shell bottom, 9 miles off Point Loma Light, California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) HALIA, new species.**

Plate 5, fig. 11.

Shell elongate-conic, wax-yellow at the summit, grading to brown at the suture; anterior part of base, wax-yellow. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, rounding gently toward the summit and the suture, marked by low, broad, well rounded, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the second, 18 upon the third and fourth, 20 upon the fifth to seventh, 24 upon the eighth, and 28 upon the penultimate turn; upon this they are less regular, somewhat enfeebled and retractive. Intercostal spaces a little narrower than the ribs. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by numerous fine, crowded, wavy spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture and coloration within; columella slender, slightly curved and revolute; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 59328, U.S.N.M.) was collected at San Diego, California. It has 10 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 8.5 mm., diameter 2.5 mm.

Cat. no. 205946, U.S.N.M., contains a specimen collected by Mr. H. N. Lowe in 8 fathoms off San Pedro. Cat. no. 205947, U.S.N.M., two additional specimens from the same gentleman, collected in 10 fathoms off San Pedro. One specimen in Mr. S. S. Berry's collection comes from Santa Barbara, California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) LYALLI Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 6, figs. 6, 6a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) lyalli* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 500, 501, pl. 44, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell small and slender with strong sculpture, whitish with a broad chestnut band which extends almost halfway over the exposed portion of the whorls above the periphery and an equal distance anteriorly over the base below the periphery. Nuclear whorls two, closely appressed to each other, forming a polished depressed helicoid spire, which does not extend beyond the outline of the post-nuclear spire, is not at all immersed and has its axis at right angles to the axis of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls decidedly flattened, moderately contracted at the periphery, and slightly shouldered at the summit, ornamented by strongly elevated, moderately broad, rounded retractive axial ribs, which become somewhat flattened toward the summit and periphery of the turns. There are about 22 ribs upon the second, 20 upon the fifth and the penultimate turn. Upon the first they are very weakly expressed. Intercostal spaces

broad, almost double the width of the ribs. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs which extend feebly to the umbilical region. Entire surface marked by numerous closely placed spiral striations. Aperture pyriform, posterior angle acute, columella almost straight, obliquely inserted, slightly revolute.

The unique type (Cat. no. 196221, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Rev. G. W. Taylor at Banks Island, British Columbia. It has 9 post-nuclear turns and measures: Length 5.7 mm., diameter 1.4 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) BERRYI** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 6, figs. 5, 5a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) berryi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 500, pl. 44, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell slender, very regularly acutely conic, bright chestnut-brown, with two narrow spiral bands of a lighter shade; one, the narrower of the two, is at the periphery, the other has its posterior edge at about the middle of the exposed portion between the sutures. Nuclear turns two and one-fourth, smooth, depressed, helicoid, not immersed, having their axis at a right angle to the axis of the later whorls, their sides projecting slightly beyond the outlines of the spire. Post-nuclear whorls very high between the sutures, slightly beveled at the summit and moderately constricted at the periphery, ornamented by well-developed, acute, retractive axial ribs, of which there are about 20 upon the second, 24 upon the fifth, and 26 upon the penultimate turn. These ribs extend quite strongly to the summit, where they feebly crenulate the well-impressed sutures. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs, which gradually disappear as they cross the base. Entire surface marked by numerous very fine, closely spaced, wavy, spiral striation. Aperture suboval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; columella oblique, very slightly twisted and weakly revolute at its outer extremity.

The type (Cat. no. 196223, U.S.N.M.) has 9 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 8 mm., diameter 2.2 mm. It and another specimen in Mr. S. S. Berry's collection were dredged by him in 39 fathoms on sandy bottom in Monterey Bay.

Another specimen (Cat. no. 196225, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by the Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross*, at station 4564, in 9 to 10 fathoms, rocky bottom, with a temperature of 59°, 2 miles off Santa Cruz Light, Monterey Bay, California.

A fourth shell (Cat. no. 196224, U.S.N.M.) was dredged in 52 fathoms, off Catalina Island, California.



**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) ALASKANA, new species.**

Plate 6, fig. 9.

Shell elongate-conic, wax yellow, with a broad, peripheral, light brown band and a narrow one immediately below the summit; these are best seen in the aperture. (Nuclear whorls decollated in all our specimens.) Post-nuclear whorls increasing very slowly in diameter in the first three turns, then more rapidly. The summits of succeeding turns fall a little below the periphery, which gives the whorls an overhanging appearance. The whorls are marked by very strong, well elevated, broad, rounded, irregularly slanting axial ribs which become slightly widened and flattened both at the summit and at the periphery. There are about 18 of them upon all but the last turn upon this there are about 22. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the axial ribs. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated, base moderately long, well rounded, marked by feeble extensions of the axial ribs and many fine, closely spaced, wavy spiral striations; the latter also mark the spaces between the sutures. Aperture moderately large, ovate, posterior angle acute, outer lip moderately thick; columella oblique, curved and strongly revoluted; parietal wall covered by a strong callus.

The type and seven specimens (Cat. no. 160206, U.S.N.M.) were collected at St. Paul, Kadiak, Alaska, in 13 fathoms, mud bottom, by Dr. W. H. Dall. The type has lost the nucleus and probably the first one and one-half post-nuclear turns. The nine remaining measured Length 8 mm., diameter 2.6 mm. The following specimens were also collected by Doctor Dall (Cat. no. 205149, U.S.N.M.). Nine specimens from Chagafka Cove, Kadiak, Alaska; (Cat. no. 205150 U.S.N.M.) one specimen from Granite Cove, Port Althorp, Alaska, in 8 fathoms on sand bottom; (Cat. no. 160209, U.S.N.M.) three specimens from Sitka Harbor, Alaska, in 12 fathoms on mud and gravel bottom.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) CHOCOLATA Carpenter.**

Plate 5, figs. 9, 9a.

*Chennitzia chocolata* CARPENTER, Proc. Cal. Acad. Sci., 1865, p. 220.

Shell slender, elongate-conic, uniformly golden-brown, shining. Nuclear whorls very small, planorboid, two and one-half, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns; not immersed. Post-nuclear whorls rather high between the sutures, slightly shouldered at the summit, flattened on the posterior three-fourths between the sutures; rounding on the anterior fourth to the somewhat contracted suture. Axial ribs slightly retractive, well rounded, 22 upon the first eight whorls, 24 upon the ninth, and 28 upon the tenth; on the penultimate whorl they are poorly developed, split, and otherwise indicating a senile stage. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated and well rounded. The entire

surface of the base and spire marked by numerous fine, wavy, closely spaced spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; also three bands of color upon a bluish-white surface, one immediately below the summit, another covering the part corresponding to posterior half of the base, and a narrow one dividing the space between these two areas in equal halves; columella curved, moderately strong, and revolute.

The specimen described and figured (Cat. no. 15315, U.S.N.M.) was collected by J. C. Cooper at San Pedro, California. It has 12 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 14 mm., diameter 3.6 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) PAINEI, new species.**

Plate 5, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell very slender, horn-yellow with a chestnut band about two-fifths the width of the space between the sutures immediately below the summits, and another about one-third as wide dividing the light area of the spire into equal parts. Posterior half of base chestnut brown, anterior horn-yellow. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-fourth, depressed, helicoid, having their axis almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly shouldered at the summit, weakly rounded, marked by strong, well rounded retractive axial ribs, of which 24 occur upon the first, 22 upon the second, 20 upon the third to fifth, and 22 upon the sixth to penultimate turn. Sutures well impressed, rendered somewhat wavy by the strong terminations of the ribs at the summit of the whorls. Periphery of the base inflated, well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs. Entire surface of base and spire bearing fine, closely crowded, wavy spiral striations. Aperture large; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture and color markings within; columella slender, straight, oblique, and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 205952, U.S.N.M.) was collected near Redondo, California. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 7.3 mm., diameter 2.2 mm. Cat. no. 171911, U.S.N.M., contains another specimen collected by S. S. Berry and J. H. Paine in 50 fathoms off Avalon, Catalina Island. Cat. no. 205953, U.S.N.M., one specimen collected by Mr. F. W. Kelsey in 35 fathoms off Coronado Hotel, San Diego; and Cat. no. 203507, U.S.N.M., one specimen collected by Mr. C. W. Gripp at San Diego, California.

Named for J. H. Paine.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) KEEPI, new species.**

Plate 5, fig. 1.

Shell elongate-conic, yellowish-white with a brown band about two-fifths the width of the space between the sutures, immediately

below the summits, and one about one-third as wide, a little anterior to the middle of the remaining light area. Posterior half of base a little lighter brown than the bands between the sutures, grading into white on the anterior half. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls slightly shouldered, flattened, somewhat contracted at the periphery, marked by strong, well rounded, almost vertical axial ribs, of which there are 22 upon the fourth to sixth, 24 upon the seventh to ninth, 26 upon the tenth, and 30 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little narrower than the ribs, well impressed. Sutures strongly impressed, rendered sinuous by the strong terminations of the axial ribs at the summits of the whorls. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by numerous, very closely crowded, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture large; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture and color bands within; columella very oblique, almost straight and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 173080, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Mr. Lowe at Long Beach, California. It has lost the nucleus and the first three post-nuclear whorls. The nine remaining measure: Length 11.7 mm., diameter 3.5 mm. The University of California has obtained this species at the following stations: 14 <sup>(3)</sup> off Point Firmin; 21 <sup>(9)</sup> off Catalina Island; 32 off Catalina Island; 73 off San Diego, California.

Named for Prof. Josiah Keep.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) HALISTREPTA, new species.**

Plate 5, fig. 2.

Shell elongate-conic, wax yellow with a broad subsutural, narrow submedian and a broad subperipheral band of golden brown. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls rather high between the sutures, very slightly shouldered, marked by almost obsolete, nearly vertical axial ribs, which are best developed near the summit and practically disappear before they reach the suture on the early whorls; on the last three they are scarcely indicated. Of these ribs there are about 28 upon the third and 24 upon the seventh whorl. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and the short base of the last whorl somewhat inflated, well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by many well incised, closely spaced, wavy, spiral striations. Some of the fine lirations between the incised lines are a little darker colored than the rest of the surface and appear as reddish-brown hair lines. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, strongly curved and moderately revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 205954, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by the University of California, off Newport, California. It has lost the nucleus

and probably the first post-nuclear whorl; those remaining measure: Length 9.5 mm., diameter 2.7 mm. Two topotypes are in the collection of the University of California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) LITUYANA, new species.**

Plate 5, fig. 8.

Shell elongate-conic, light wax yellow, with a supra and subperipheral light chestnut band, separated by a very narrow, dark wax yellow peripheral zone. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls rather high between the sutures, early ones with moderately strong, broad, low, almost vertical axial ribs, which become quite obsolete on the last turn and a half. About 22 of these ribs appear upon the eighth whorl. Intercostal spaces narrow and weakly impressed. Sutures well rounded. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by continuations of the obsolete riblets and the fine, close, wavy spiral striations which also cover the entire surface of the spire. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, oblique, slightly curved and revolute, with a slight fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 160208, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Dr. W. H. Dall, at Lituya Bay, Alaska. It has the last nine post-nuclear whorls, having lost the nucleus and probably the first two post-nuclear turns, and measures: Length 11.5 mm., diameter 3.7 mm. Two additional specimens (Cat. no. 160207, U.S.N.M.) were also collected by Doctor Dall in the same locality, in 8 fathoms, on sandy bottom.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGOLAMPROS) OREGONENSIS Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 5, fig. 5.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) oregonensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 503, 504, pl. 45, fig. 2.

Shell elongate-conic, wax yellow, with two yellowish-brown spiral bands, the posterior one of which encircles the turns a little above the periphery, while the anterior one, which is a little wider, is immediately posterior to it, the two being separated by a space about as wide as the posterior band. (Nuclear whorls decollated in all our specimens.) Post-nuclear turns very slightly rounded, moderately contracted at the periphery, and closely appressed to the preceding turn at the summit. There are no well-defined ribs, the axial sculpture being reduced to mere lines of growth, with here and there a weakly impressed area, probably representing an obsolete intercostal space. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl faintly angulated. Base short, well rounded. Entire surface marked by fine, regular, close, spiral striation. Aperture pyriform, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, columella somewhat twisted, scarcely revolute at its free end.

The type has 8½ whorls remaining which measure: Length 8.5 mm., diameter 2.7 mm. It and another specimen (Cat. no. 181112, U.S.N.M.) were dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at station 2885, off Oregon, in 30 fathoms, with a bottom temperature of 49°.

Another specimen (Cat. no. 196222, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at station 2868, off the coast of Washington, in 31 fathoms, on gray sand, with a bottom temperature of 46.9°.

**Subgenus PYRGISCUS Philippi.**

*Pyrgiscus* PHILIPPI, Wieg. Arch., vol. 1, 1841, p. 50. Type, *Melania rufa* PHILIPPI=*Pyrgostelis* MONTEROSATO, Conch. Medit., 1884, p. 89, same type=*Ortostelis* ARADAS, Atti Dell Acad. Giov. di Catania, 1843, vol. 20, same type.

Turbonillas having prominent axial ribs and deeply incised spiral lines, but no varices or internal lirations on the outer lip. Columella usually somewhat flexuous.

Type.—*Melania rufa* Philippi.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS PYRGISCUS.

Base without spiral sculpture.

Shell with a tuberculate cord near the summit.....*annettae*, p. 76.

Shell without tuberculate cord near the summit.....*gracillima*; p. 77.

Base with spiral sculpture.

Axial ribs terminating abruptly at the periphery.

Shell broadly conic.

Incised spirals between the sutures 6 of uniform strength...*vezativa*, p. 77.

Incised spirals between the sutures 7 not of uniform strength...*obesa*, p. 78.

Shell elongate-conic.

Incised spirals between the sutures of uniform strength...*favilla*, p. 78.

Incised spirals between the sutures not of uniform strength.

Spiral lines 5 strong and 3 slender.....*pequensis*, p. 79.

Spiral lines 7 strong and 6 slender.....*nuttingi*, p. 79.

Spiral lines 2 strong and 11 slender.....*callia*, p. 80.

Spiral lines 2 strong and 20 slender.....*superba*, p. 80.

Axial ribs passing feebly over the periphery, but evanescent before they reach the middle of the base.

Shell stout and very robust.

Axial ribs somewhat tuberculate.....*pluto*, p. 81.

Axial ribs not tuberculate.....*jewetti*, p. 82.

Shell broadly conic.

Incised spiral lines between the sutures of uniform strength.

Incised spirals between the sutures 6.....*signæ*, p. 83.

Incised spirals between the sutures 7.

Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs.....*striosa*, p. 83.

Intercostal spaces double the width of the ribs.

Base with 13 well-incised spiral lines only...*morchi*, p. 84.

Base with 15 well-incised lines and narrow

spiral striations.....*aragoni*, p. 85.

Incised spirals between the sutures 8.....*recta*, p. 85.

ase with spiral sculpture—Continued.

Axial ribs passing feebly over the periphery, but evanescing before they reach the middle of the base—Continued.

Shell broadly conic—Continued.

Incised spirals between the sutures not of uniform strength.

Incised lines between the sutures all strong.

Incised spirals between the sutures 8.....*weldi*, p. 86.

Incised spirals between the sutures 9.....*nercia*, p. 86.

Incised lines between the sutures partly strong and partly fine.

Base with 11 well-incised spiral lines.....*antestriata*, p. 87.

Base with 9 slender and numerous microscopic lines.....*antemunda*, p. 88.

Shell elongate-conic.

Incised spiral lines between the sutures of uniform strength.

Spiral striations between the sutures more than 10.

Whorls well rounded.....*flavescens*, p. 89.

Whorls flattened.

Spiral striations between the sutures 15.....*macbridei*, p. 90.

Spiral striations between the sutures 30.....*nuttalli*, p. 90.

Spiral striations between the sutures less than 10.

Spiral striations between the sutures 5.....*macra*, p. 91.

Spiral striations between the sutures 6.....*angusta*, p. 91.

Incised spiral lines between the sutures not of uniform strength.

Incised spiral lines between the sutures all strong.

Summits of the whorls excurved.....*tenuicula*, p. 92.

Summits of the whorls not excurved.

Spacing regular.

Incised spirals 6 strong and 1 fine.....*virgo*, p. 93.

Incised spirals 7 strong and 3 fine.....*marshalli*, p. 94.

Spacing irregular.

Whorls flattened.....*canfieldi*, p. 95.

Whorls well rounded.....*almo*, p. 95.

Incised spirals between the sutures consisting of well-impressed pits or lines and fine striations.

Spiral markings consisting of two strong series of pits, one the peripheral, the other the sub or supra-median and many fine striations.

Whorls strongly shouldered.

Incised spiral lines between the two pits 18.....*callipeplum*, p. 96.

Incised spiral lines between the two pits 12.....*dina*, p. 96.

Whorls not shouldered.

Whorls exerted at the summit.....*shimeki*, p. 97.

Whorls not exerted at the summit.....*sanctorum*, p. 98.

Spiral markings consisting of more than two series of strong pits or lines and wavy fine striations.

Whorls exerted at the summit.....*tenuicula*, p. 92.

Whorls not exerted at the summit.

Shell large, adult more than 11 mm.....*eucosmobasis*, p. 98.

Shell smaller, adult less than 7 mm.....*halidoma*, p. 99.

Axial ribs extend over the base to the umbilical area.

Base of the last whorl very decidedly inflated.

Adult shell less than 8 mm. long.....*auricoma*, p. 100.

Adult shell more than 10 mm. long.....*castanea*, p. 101.

Base with spiral sculpture—Continued.

Axial ribs extend over the base to the umbilical area—Continued.

Base of the last whorl not decidedly inflated.

Shell very large, adult more than 13 mm.....*castanella*, p. 102.

Shell less than 10 mm.

Incised spiral lines between the sutures of uniform strength.

Whorls strongly shouldered.....*indentata*, p. 102.

Whorls not strongly shouldered.

Incised spirals between the sutures 3.....*cora*, p. 103.

Incised spirals between the sutures 7.

Axial ribs 14-22.....*craticulata*, p. 104.

Axial ribs 36-40.....*ceratva*, p. 104.

Incised spirals between the sutures 8, or 8 on the early turns and 10 on the later ones.

Basal striations 5.....*lepta*, p. 105.

Basal striations 12.....*histias*, p. 105.

Incised spirals between the sutures 9.....*subula*, p. 106.

Incised spiral lines between the sutures not of uniform strength.

Incised lines between the sutures all strong.

Shell large, adult more than 8 mm. long.....*wickhami*, p. 106.

Shell small, adult less than 6 mm. long.

Incised spiral lines between sutures 9.....*lara*, p. 107.

Incised spirals between the sutures consisting of strongly impressed pits or lines and fine striations.

Spiral pits 2, one peripheral and one median, fine lines 28.

*cinctella*, p. 108.

Spiral pits 5, fine lines 5.....*adusta*, p. 108.

Spiral pits 7, fine lines 4.....*larunda*, p. 109.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) ANNETTÆ, new species.**

Plate 7, fig. 7.

Shell very thin and delicate, yellowish-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls concave with a tuberculated shoulder a little below the summit, marked by strong, sinuous, slender, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon all but the penultimate whorl, the latter having 20. Intercostal spaces about four times as wide as the ribs, marked by seven broad, incised, spiral pits. The space between the first and second pit below the summit forms a rather strong raised spiral cord, the junction of which with the ribs renders them tuberculate. Periphery of the last whorl angulated. Base well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs only. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, curved and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 163265, U.S.N.M.) and another specimen were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2792 in 401 fathoms, off Manta, Ecuador.

The type has the last six and one-half whorls and measures: Length 3.7 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) GRACILLIMA Carpenter.

Plate 7, fig. 9.

*Chemnitzia gracillima* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 431; not *Turbonilla gracillima* GABB, 1865, nor *Turbonilla gracillima* KOCH and WIECHMANN, 1872, nor *Turbonilla gracillima* ALMERS and BOFILL, 1898.

Shell very slender, acute, milk-white. Nuclear whorls prolonged, partly lost. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded at first, later flattened, moderately contracted at the periphery and slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by slender, almost vertical, axial ribs, of which 12 occur upon the first, 14 upon the second and third, 16 upon the fourth, 18 upon the fifth and penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces as broad as the ribs, terminating suddenly at the periphery, crossed by about fourteen equal and equally spaced spiral pits, which are equal to the spaces which separate them. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, without sculpture, smooth. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella slender, somewhat twisted.

Two specimens were collected off *Chama* at Mazatlan, Mexico; the larger of these has eight post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 0.9 mm., and is on tablet 2001, Liverpool collection, British Museum.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) VEZATIVA, new species.

Plate 7, fig. 11.

Shell stout, chestnut brown. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, slightly rounded toward the appressed summit, and weakly contracted at the periphery, marked by weak, rounded, vertical axial ribs, which terminate abruptly at the periphery, of which 22 occur upon the fifth, 24 upon the sixth and seventh, and 26 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs, marked by six equal and equally spaced spiral grooves, which divide the space between the sutures into seven equal parts. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl angulated. Base short, marked by eight strongly incised spiral lines, which decrease in spacing from the periphery to the umbilical area. The space immediately behind the columella bears a number of closely spaced, fine, spiral striations. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, somewhat twisted and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 160200, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Mr. E. W. Roper at San Pedro, California. It has lost the nucleus. The nine remaining whorls measure: Length 6.2 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.



TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) OBESA, *new species*.

Plate 7, figs. 3, 3a.

Shell robust, chocolate brown. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turn, above which only the tilted edge of the last one projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by strong vertical axial ribs, which are decidedly contracted at their junctions with the spiral grooves, which lends them a somewhat nodulous aspect. Of these ribs, 16 appear on the first, 18 on the second, 20 upon the third to fifth, 22 on the sixth, and 24 on the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about as broad as the ribs, crossed by five strongly incised spiral grooves which almost cross the ribs. One of these is at the periphery. The remaining four appear in a double series; the one placed about as far below the summit as the other is above the periphery, the space between them being wider than that between the summit and the first pit below it. Two fine incised spiral lines mark the space between the summit and the first series of pits below it. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a broad plain band, well rounded. Base very short, well rounded, marked by about six unequal and unequally spaced strong incised lines. Aperture pear-shaped; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella oblique, slightly revolute, provided with a moderately strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162563 U.S.N.M.) was collected at Pacific Beach, California. It has eight post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 5.2 mm., diameter 1.8 mm.

TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) FAVILLA, *new name*.

*Chemnitzia colata* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865, p. 400, not *Chemnitzia colata* GOULD, Proc. Bost. Soc. Nat. Hist., vol. 3, 1861, p. 406.

"Shell quite large, elongate, ashy. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls 13, flattened, separated by weakly impressed sutures. Axial ribs 20 to 28, straight, subacute, suddenly truncated at the periphery. Intercostal spaces marked by 4 to 5 deeply impressed spiral grooves, which pass up on the sides of the ribs but do not cross their summits. Periphery of the last whorl **angulated**. Base short, marked by 6 spiral lines. Aperture subquadrate; columella strongly twisted. Length 8.8 mm., diameter 2.3 mm."

The above is Doctor Carpenter's description, to which he adds: "This beautiful and unique shell was probably from Panama; but there was no locality mark. It is remarkable for its deep furrow and the suddenly shortened and spirally sculptured base. It is much larger and broader than the northern *C. virgo*, and differs in details of sculpture." We have not seen this species.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) PEQUENSIS, new species.**

Plate 7, figs. 5, 5a.

Shell slender, light yellow, with a broad golden band encircling the whorls in the middle between the sutures, and another a little wider immediately posterior to the periphery. Nuclear whorls two, planorboid, having their axis almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, with a strong sloping shoulder, which occupies about one-fifth of the space between the sutures; somewhat contracted at the periphery, marked by moderately strong, slightly protractive axial ribs, which are strongest at the angle of the shoulder and terminate at the periphery. Of these ribs there are 14 upon the first to third and 16 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces almost as wide as the ribs, shallow, marked by eight equal, strongly incised, but unequally spaced spiral grooves; the three immediately posterior to the periphery being a little more closely spaced than the rest. Two feebly incised fine lines divide the space between the summit and the first strong line and that between the first and second. These fine lines are best shown on the last whorls. Sutures well impressed. Base short, well rounded, marked by about a dozen very fine, wavy spiral striations. Aperture rhomboid; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella somewhat twisted, slightly revolute, provided with an oblique fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 97019, U.S.N.M.) has eight post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 4.6 mm., diameter 1.8 mm. It was collected at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2834, near Point Abreojos, in 12 fathoms, on sand bottom, off Lower California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) NUTTINGI, new species.**

Plate 7, figs. 13, 13a.

Shell long and slender, wax yellow on the posterior half between the sutures, light brown on the anterior and the periphery. Nuclear whorls large, two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately well rounded, slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, broad, well rounded, somewhat protractive axial ribs, of which 20 occur upon the first to sixth, 22 upon the seventh to ninth, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. These ribs extend prominently from the summit to the periphery of the whorls, but do not cross the latter. Intercostal spaces very narrow, not more than half the width of the ribs; anterior half between the sutures marked by five equal and equally spaced spiral grooves; posterior half marked by two which equal those on the anterior half in strength, but are a little

more distantly spaced, and six fine incised lines which divide the space posterior to the last groove. Sutures somewhat constricted. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded, marked by nine slender incised spiral lines, which are successively a little closer spaced from the periphery to the umbilical region. Aperture rhomboid; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, somewhat curved and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 160067 U.S.N.M.) was dredged by Mr. F. W. Kelsey in twenty fathoms off San Diego. It has eleven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 12.3 mm., diameter 1.6 mm.

Named for Prof. C. C. Nutting.

The following specimens have been examined:

U. S. N. M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	U. S. B. F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Disposition of material.
160067	1		Off San Diego, California	20	U. S. Nat. Mus.
173075	2		Northwest of San Diego, California	50	Do.
152752	3		Off San Pedro, California	8	Do.
	1	28	Off San Diego, California		Univ. Cal. coll.
	1	28	San Diego, California	50	Kelsey coll.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) CALLIA, new species.**

Plate 7, fig. 4.

Shell elongate-conic, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls decollated. Post-nuclear whorls moderately well rounded, ornamented by rather weak, slightly protractive, axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first four of the remaining turns and 18 upon the rest. Intercostal spaces shallow, double the width of the ribs, marked by two lines of pits, one of which is at the periphery, the other a little posterior to the middle of the whorls and a series of finer incised lines of which seven irregularly spaced ones occur between the two rows of pits and four between the upper row of pits and the summit. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded, marked by several well incised spiral striations. Aperture subquadrate; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, strongly bent at its anterior margin; columella short, twisted and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 205936, U.S.N.M.) was collected at San Diego, California. It has lost the early whorls. The nine remaining measure: Length 4.7 mm., diameter 1.4 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) SUPERBA, new species.**

Plate 7, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell elongate-conic, pale yellow with a darker broad yellow band a little posterior to the middle of the whorls between the sutures, and another of about equal width at the periphery. Nuclear whorls

one and three-fourths, moderately large, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, the strongest convexity falling a little anterior to the middle between the sutures, appressed at the summit, marked by strong, sublamellar, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first to seventh whorl, 18 upon the eighth, 20 upon the ninth and the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about three times as wide as the ribs, shallow, marked by a series of deep spiral pits, at the periphery and another a little posterior to the middle of the whorls. The space between the peripheral and the median pits is crossed by ten unequal and unequally spaced, fine spiral striations. The space between the median row of pits and the summit is crossed by ten incised spiral lines of similar character. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated. Base short, well rounded, marked by about thirteen fine, well incised, equal and equally spaced spiral striations. Aperture rhomboid; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella straight, oblique and revolute, provided with a weak fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 163261, U.S.N.M.) has eleven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.5 mm., diameter 1.6 mm. It and two additional specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822, in 21 fathoms, gray sand and broken shells, off La Paz, Lower California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) PLUTO, new species.**

Plate 9, fig. 9.

Shell very robust, chestnut brown. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened, moderately shouldered at the summit and scarcely at all contracted at the sutures, marked by rather irregular, low, rounded, variously slanting axial ribs which are completely eroded on the first four whorls, on the fifth and sixth there are 24, on the seventh and the penultimate there are 38. Intercostal spaces a little narrower than the ribs, marked by four spiral series of broad strongly impressed spiral pits, on the anterior two-thirds of the whorls between the sutures; the posterior third is marked by two closely spaced, well incised, strong spiral lines, the first of which is about as far posterior to the neighboring pit as the space which separates that from its fellow. Both spiral pits and lines cut strongly into the sides of the ribs and pass feebly over their summits, rendering them somewhat tuberculate. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a plain band, well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by the very feeble continuations of the axial ribs and six equal and equally spaced, broad

and deeply incised spiral lines. Aperture pear shaped; posterior angle acute; outer lip rather thick; columella short, oblique and somewhat revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 206866, U.S.N.M.) was dredged in 10 fathoms, off San Pedro, California. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 7.5 mm., diameter 2.3 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) JEWETTI, new species.**

Plate 7, figs. 2, 2a.

Shell short, robust, rose pink, wax yellow at tip. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, very small, low, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, rounded, slightly protractive axial ribs; of which 18 occur upon the second, 20 upon the third, 22 upon the fourth and fifth, 24 upon the sixth, and 26 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about equal to the ribs, strongly impressed, marked by five series of equal and equally spaced spiral pits, the first of which is at the periphery, the last a little farther from the summit than its neighbor. Sutures strongly marked, rendered sinuous by the ribs. Periphery of the last whorl rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by eight unequal and unequally spaced spiral striations, the two immediately below the periphery being stronger than the rest and somewhat interrupted. Aperture oval; outer lip thick within, columella stout, somewhat twisted and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 153048, U.S.N.M.) and another specimen were obtained at low tide at San Diego, California. The type has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.5 mm., diameter 1.9 mm.

Named for the late Col. Ezekiel Jewett.

We have examined the following specimens:

U. S. N. M. cat. no.	Number of specimens.	U. S. B. F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Disposition of material.
153048	2		Off San Diego, California.		U. S. Nat. Mus.
163263	1		do.		Do.
109519	1		Terminal Island, California.		Do.
162564	1		Pacific Beach, California.		Do.
152316	2		Ocean Beach, California.		Do.
	1		Arch Beach, California.		Do.
	1		San Pedro, California.		Univ. Cal. coll.
46507	1		Todos Santos Bay, Lower California.		Lowe coll.
					U. S. Nat. Mus.
162565	4		San Hipolito Point, Lower California.		Do.
162566	1	2835	Lower California.	5.5	Do.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) SIGNÆ, new species.

Plate 7, fig. 1.

Shell elongate-conic, of very regular outline, wax yellow, variegated with ashy. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls very flat, with appressed summits, scarcely at all contracted at the periphery, marked by low, rounded, slightly sinuous, somewhat protractive axial ribs, of which 22 occur upon the second, 24 upon the third, 26 upon the fourth, 28 upon the fifth, 30 upon the sixth, 36 upon the seventh, 46 upon the eighth, and, of those remaining, the same number upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about half as wide as the ribs, marked by six equal and equally spaced spiral rows of pits, the last of which is at a little greater distance from the summit than its fellow. Sutures very faintly indicated. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated. Base short, well rounded, marked by about a dozen fine, wavy, equal and equally spaced spiral lines. Aperture rhomboidal; outer lip thick; columella moderately strong, slightly sinuous and somewhat reflected.

The type (Cat. no. 160210, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Mr. Roper at San Pedro, California. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first three post-nuclear whorls. The ten remaining measure: Length 10.2 mm., diameter 2.7 mm.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) STRIOSA C. B. Adams.

Plate 7, figs. 8, 8a.

*Chemnitzia striosa* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., 1852, p. 393.

Shell elongate-conic, wax yellow, nuclear whorls at least two, forming a planorboid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, feebly shouldered at the summit, very slightly contracted at the sutures, marked by poorly developed axial ribs which are scarcely at all expressed on the first two whorls, and become decidedly weakened and irregular on the last. Of these ribs there are 24 upon the third to fifth, 26 upon the sixth, and 28 on the seventh whorl. Intercostal spaces as irregular as the ribs and usually a little wider, marked by six equally strong, and equally spaced, incised spiral lines, which become quite irregular on the last whorl. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by six equally strong incised spiral lines. Aperture moderately large, oval; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, twisted and slightly revolute.

Professor Adams's type, which has served for our description and figure, is in the Amherst College collection and comes from Panama. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.4 mm., diameter 1.5 mm.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) MÖRCHI Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 7, figs. 6, 6a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) mörchi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 505, 506, pl. 45, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell broadly elongate-conic, the posterior third of the exposed portion of the whorls on the spire and a narrow area about the umbilical region flesh-colored, the rest of the shell light chestnut brown. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, small, smooth, forming a depressed helicoid spire which has its axis at right angles to the axis of the succeeding turns and is about one-fifth immersed in the first of them. Exposed portion of the post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, posterior fourth sloping gently toward the summit, which is closely appressed to the preceding turn; the anterior portion slopes more abruptly, roundly toward the periphery. The whorls are ornamented by strong rather distantly spaced, moderately acute, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first three, 16 on the next three, 18 on the seventh, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. The ribs weaken slightly and become somewhat flattened as they approach the constricted sutures. Intercostal spaces broad, almost double the width of the ribs, crossed by 7, equal and equally spaced, deeply incised spiral lines, which extend up on the sides of the ribs and feebly across them. The space between the second and third lines appears slightly nodulose on the ribs. Periphery of the last turn angulated, crossed by the continuations of the ribs, which disappear as they pass on to the short and well-rounded base. Base marked by 13 continuous incised spiral lines of about equal strength which are much more closely spaced near the umbilicus than the periphery, the distance between the succeeding striations diminishing in regular ratio from the periphery to the umbilical area, the first two below the periphery being considerably more distantly spaced than the rest, the spaces inclosed between them being about equal to the space inclosed between the spiral lines on the spire. Aperture subquadrate, posterior angle acute, outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, oblique, somewhat twisted and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 173081, U.S.N.M.) has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.4 mm., diameter 2 mm. It was collected by Mr. H. N. Lowe at Long Beach, California. Another specimen is in the collection of the University of California from station 122, near Redondo. Another (Cat. no. 176622, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by Mr. John Paine in 8 fathoms off Catalina Island. Five (Cat. no. 196230, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Mr. H. N. Lowe at San Diego, and four additional specimens from the same locality are in Mr. Lowe's collection. One, collected at station 83, off San Diego, is in the collection of the University of California.

This species is nearest related to *Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) latifundia* Dall and Bartsch, from the post-Pliocene of San Pedro, California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) ARAGONI, new species.**

Plate 9, figs. 12, 12a.

Shell elongate-conic, anterior half of whorls chestnut brown, the rest, flesh colored. Nuclear whorls two, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly contracted at the suture, appressed at the summit, marked by acute vertical axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first to seventh, 20 upon the eighth, and 26 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about two and one-half times as wide as the ribs, marked by fine lines of growth and seven strongly incised spiral grooves, and numerous exceedingly fine, spiral striations. Sutures slightly contracted. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated, marked by a narrow plain band. Base short, well rounded, marked by fifteen well incised and numerous very fine spiral lines. Aperture rhomboidal, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, slightly curved.

The type (Cat. no. 206867, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by Mr. S. S. Berry, in 29 fathoms, on sandy bottom, off New Monterey, Monterey Bay. It has ten post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 7.2 mm., diameter 2 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) RECTA, new species.**

Plate 7, figs. 12, 12a.

Shell broadly conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, somewhat exserted, weakly shouldered at the summit, marked by slender, protractive axial ribs, of which 22 occur upon the second, 24 upon the third, 28 upon the fourth and fifth, and 30 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, marked by eight equal and equally spaced spiral series of pits. Sutures strongly marked, crenulated by the ribs. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded, appearing as a broad plain band, marked only by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs. Base short, well rounded, marked by ten equal and almost equally spaced spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, strongly curved, slightly revolute, with a weak fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162635, U.S.N.M.) comes from Point Abreojos, Lower California. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.6 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. Another specimen (Cat. no. 162634, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California.



**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) WELDII, new species.**

Plate 8, fig. 11.

Shell large, chestnut brown with a broad peripheral light band, and a light area about the columella. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, somewhat overhanging, strongly contracted at the suture, appressed at the summit, marked by moderately strong, rounded, slightly retractive axial ribs, of which 24 occur upon the third to fifth, 28 upon the sixth, and about 35 upon the penultimate turn, upon which they are less regular than on the others. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, marked by eight broad, deep spiral series of pits which are subequal, excepting the three above the peripheral one, the median one of which is much narrower than the rest. Sutures strongly constricted. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated, well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs, a broad line of pits immediately below the periphery, and seven equal and equally spaced, broad, well incised spiral lines. Aperture large, broadly oval, posterior angle acute; outer lip very strongly curved, thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, twisted, curved and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 206868, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by the University of California at station 14, off Point Fermin, California. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear whorl. The eight remaining whorls measure: Length 8.8 mm., diameter 2.7 mm.

Named for Prof. Laenas G. Weld.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) NEREIA, new species.**

Plate 8, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell broadly conic, pale yellow, with a broad dark wax yellow band, which extends over a little more than one-half the distance from the middle of the whorls to the summit, between the sutures. A secondary of the same color extends from a little posterior to the periphery to the middle of the base. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are very slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, slightly rounded at the summit and at the periphery, ornamented by well rounded, strong, almost vertical axial ribs, which become weakened toward the summit. These ribs are scarcely indicated on the first and second whorls, upon the third and fourth there are 20, upon the remaining (excepting the penultimate whorl which has 20) there are 18. Intercostal spaces about double as wide as the ribs, marked by nine spiral series of pits, all of which pass strongly upon the sides of the ribs, but do not cross their summits.

Of these pits the peripheral one and the three anterior to the one at the summit are stronger than the rest; the space separated by the second and third below the summit is a little wider than the rest, and the pits biting in the ribs render these somewhat nodulose at this place. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs which extend feebly to the umbilical region, and about eight weakly incised spiral lines, those nearest the periphery being somewhat interrupted by the ribs. Aperture sub-oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, slightly twisted and very oblique.

The type (Cat. no. 206869, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego. It has ten post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.8 mm., diameter 1.7 mm. Cat. no. 163260, U.S.N.M., contains another specimen, collected by Mrs. Oldroyd at San Pedro, California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) ANTESTRIATA** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 8, figs. 5, 5a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) antestriata* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 506, 507, pl. 45, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell large and strong, light brown. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, small, smooth, forming a depressed rounded helicoid spire, which projects somewhat beyond the left side of the outline of the spire of the later whorls and has its axis at a right angle to the axis of these, being about one-fourth immersed in the first turn. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, ornamented by low, rounded, narrow, vertical axial ribs which become decidedly flattened and enfeebled near the summit of the turns; there are 9 of these ribs on the second, 20 upon the fifth, and 28 upon the penultimate post-nuclear turns. Intercostal spaces about double the width of the ribs, shallow, rounded, crossed by 6 equal and equally spaced, strongly incised, spiral lines which extend stronger upon the sides of the ribs and feebly over their summits. In addition to this sculpture, the spire is marked by many fine lines of growth and many fine spiral striations between the incised lines. Sutures well marked, simple. Periphery of the last whorl subangulated, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs, which disappear at the periphery. Base short, marked by 11 continuous, equal, strong, incised spiral lines which are more closely spaced above the umbilical area than at the periphery; the space between the first basal incised line and the first supraperipheral one being a little wider than the space inclosed between the spiral lines on the spire. Aperture subquadrate, outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella almost straight and vertical, slightly revolute.

The above description is based upon two cotypes. One, an adult shell (Cat. no. 168867, U.S.N.M.), has the last 10 whorls, having lost the nucleus and probably the first two and one-half post-nuclear turns, and measures: Length 9.7 mm., diameter 2.8 mm. It was dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at station 3194 in 92 fathoms, on gray sand, bottom temperature 45°.9, off Esteros Bay, California. The other (Cat. no. 196232, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Mrs. Oldroyd at San Pedro, California, and has the nucleus and 9 post-nuclear turns, and measures: Length 5.5 mm., diameter 1.8 mm. Three specimens (Cat. no. 196233, U.S.N.M.) were dredged by the Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at station 2902 in 53 fathoms, fine gray sand and mud bottom, temperature 45°, off Santa Rosa Island. One in the collection of the University of California comes from station 122, near Redondo; another in the same institution was dredged at station 12, off Point Vincent. Two (Cat. no. 196231, U.S.N.M.) were dredged in 12 fathoms at San Pedro by Mr. H. N. Lowe. Another specimen was dredged by the University of California at station 30, off Catalina Island, and two at station 58, off San Diego, California, the last two lots being in the University collection.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) ANTEMUNDA, new species.**

Plate 8, figs. 15, 15a.

Shell broadly conic, milk-white with a moderately broad pale yellow band at the periphery and another at the middle of the whorls between the sutures of the same width. Nuclear whorls two and three-fourths, helicoid, having its axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, appressed at the summit, strongly contracted at the periphery, somewhat overhanging, ornamented by well-developed, narrow axial ribs, which become decidedly enfeebled toward the summit. Of these there are 16 upon the first to fourth, 18 upon the fifth to seventh, 20 upon the eighth, 22 upon the ninth and penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces about two and one-half times as wide as the ribs, ornamented with a double series of spiral markings, the first of which consists of seven strongly incised and subequally spaced pits between the sutures, the third and fourth of which above the periphery bound the color band and are a little closer spaced than the rest. The first one below the summit passes over the axial ribs and gives them a truncated appearance; the others pass up on the sides of the ribs but do not cross them. The second series of spiral markings consist of very fine lines, of which three occur between the peripheral series of pits and the second two occur between the second and third, one between the fourth and fifth, two between the sixth and seventh. In addition to this sculpture

there are many microscopic lines of growth and microscopic spiral striations. Sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated, marked by the feeble extensions of the axial ribs. Base short, well rounded, smooth, excepting the fine lines of growth and exceedingly fine, weakly incised spiral striations, among which about nine equal and equally spaced are a trifle stronger than the rest. Aperture rhomboid; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong and slightly revolute.

The above description is based on two cotypes (Cat. no. 168866, U.S.N.M.). This has furnished the description of the adult shell. It has lost the nucleus and first post-nuclear whorl. The ten remaining measure: Length 6.9 mm., diameter 2.2 mm. The other is a young individual and has served for the description of the nucleus and first post-nuclear whorl. These were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries, station 2901, off Santa Rosa Island, California.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	U.S.B.F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Temp. degrees.	Disposition of material.
168866	2	2901	Santa Rosa Island, California.	48	55.1	U. S. Nat. Mus.
206872	20	2902	do.	53	45	Do.
	1		Off Catalina Island, California, sta. 32.			Univ. Cal.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) FLAVESCENS Carpenter.**

Plate 8, fig. 9.

*Chemnitzia flavescens* CARPENTER, Cat. Maz. Shells, 1856, p. 432.

Shell slender, yellowish. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls at first well rounded, later flattened, marked by slender, somewhat curved, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first, 20 upon the second, 22 upon the third and remaining whorls. Intercostal spaces about twice as wide as the ribs, marked by numerous fine, closely spaced spiral striations. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs, and many fine spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, strongly curved.

The single specimen of this shell known is on tablet 2003, Havre collection, British Museum, and was taken from a specimen of *Spondylus calcifer* at Mazatlan, Mexico. It has six post-nuclear whorls, the aperture being badly broken, and measures: Length 2.75 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) MACBRIDEI, new species.**

Plate 8, figs. 13, 13a.

Shell exceedingly slender, light yellow, with a broader darker yellow band immediately below the summit and another halfway between this and the suture. Nuclear whorls large, one and three-fourths, forming a depressed helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, on the first of which it rests, but is not immersed. Post-nuclear whorls exceedingly high between the sutures, moderately rounded, marked by slender, very regular, slightly curved, well rounded, somewhat retractive axial ribs, of which 24 occur upon the first, 22 upon the second and third, 24 upon the fourth and fifth, 26 upon the sixth and seventh, and about 32 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, well impressed, marked by fifteen equal and equally spaced spiral series of pits, which owing to the narrowness of the intercostal spaces, appear as mere punctations. Sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl without spiral sculpture. Base moderately long, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs, and six equal and equally spaced spiral striations on its anterior two-thirds. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, decidedly flexuose, and very slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 191563 U.S.N.M.) of this exceedingly slender shell comes from U. S. Bureau of Fisheries, station 2826, in  $9\frac{1}{2}$  fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California. It has nine post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 4 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.

Named for Prof. Thomas H. Macbride.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) NUTTALLI, new species.**

Plate 8, fig. 2.

Shell large, elongate-conic, yellowish-white, with a light-brown area about the columella. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly shouldered at the summit, scarcely at all contracted at the periphery; marked by strong, narrow, well rounded, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the third, 16 upon the fourth to eighth, and 18 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs, shallow, marked by about 30 incised spiral lines which are strongest at the periphery and gradually weaken toward the summit. A moderately broad, plain area on the middle between the sutures is left unmarked. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and numerous exceedingly fine, closely spaced, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture small, rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella strong, straight, and revo-

The type (Cat. no. 56791, U.S.N.M.) is labeled "South America," without specific designation of locality. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear turn. The thirteen remaining measure: Length 9.9 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.

Named for Thomas Nuttall.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) MACRA, new species.**

Plate 8, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell very small, subcylindric in the middle, tapering rapidly at the apex, early whorls wax-yellow, later ones white, with a very broad, wax-yellow band at the periphery, which extends above the sutures and on the base. Nuclear whorls very small, at least two, forming a depressed helicoid spire, which is obliquely half immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded at first, later flattened, ornamented by almost straight, vertical, slender, well-developed axial ribs, of which there are 22 upon the first, 24 upon the second to fifth, and 25 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, marked by five equal but not equally spaced series of spiral pits. The first four of these above the periphery are equally spaced; the fifth is a little nearer to the summit of the whorl than its neighbor. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs. Base of the last whorl prolonged, well rounded, marked by six equally spaced and equally strongly incised spiral lines. Aperture ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella moderately strong, reinforced by the base, provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 162632, U.S.N.M.) and five other specimens were obtained at Point Abrejos, Lower California. The type has seven post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 3.2 mm., diameter 0.9 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) ANGUSTA Carpenter.**

Plate 8, fig. 6.

*Chrysalida angusta* CARPENTER. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (3d ser.) vol. 14, 1864, p. 47.

Shell elongate-conic, slender, crystalline. (Nuclear whorls decolated.) Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures, slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by low, rounded, axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon all but the penultimate whorl, upon which there are 18. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs, marked by 6 equal and equally spaced spiral lirations between the sutures. Base somewhat produced, moderately rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and nine spiral lirations which become successively weaker from the periphery to the umbilical area. Aperture oval;

posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, somewhat reflected.

The type (Cat. no. 16212, U.S.N.M.,) was collected by Xantus at Cape St. Lucas, Lower California. It has 6 post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 2.3 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) TENUICULA Gould.**

Plate 8, figs. 3, 7, 7a, 12, 12a, 14, 14a.

*Chemnitzia tenuicula* GOULD, Bost. Journ. Nat. Hist., vol. 6, 1853, pp. 383-384, pl. 14, fig. 15. = *Chemnitzia terebralis* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 432. = *Chemnitzia unifasciata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 433. = *Chemnitzia* ? var. *subcuspidata* CARPENTER, Rept. Brit. Assn. Adv. Sci., 1863, p. 659. = *Chemnitzia crebrifilata* CARPENTER, Rept. Brit. Assn. Adv. Sci., 1863, p. 659. = *Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) crebrifilata* (CARPENTER) DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, p. 276, pl. 2, figs. 6, 6a. = *Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) subcuspidata* (CARPENTER) DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, pp. 276-277, pl. 2, figs. 2, 2a.

"Shell small, elongated, lanceolate, turritid, rather solid, shining, wax yellow, a little dusky below the suture; whorls 10, flat, slightly shouldered above, marked by about 20 direct, longitudinal folds, the summits of which are cut by numerous fine revolving striæ, deeper in the interstices, which also extend over the base of the shell, though the folds terminate at the periphery, or are extended in delicate furrows; aperture narrow, ovate; lip sharp; revolving striæ apparent within.

*Dimensions*.—Length 7.5 mm.; diameter 1.3 mm.

Found at Santa Barbara."

The above is the original description by Gould. *Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) tenuicula* Gould is the most abundant and most variable species of all the west American forms, presenting many varieties or incipient species; to describe these would not aid science or the collector, but would only add to the confusion which this paper is intended to dispel. The following comprehensive description will embrace, we believe, all the forms coming under this name:

Shell slender to somewhat stubby and inflated, varying in color from milk-white to waxy yellow or to dark brown, variously banded or plain monocolored; nuclear whorls three, moderately large, planorboid, slightly slantingly immersed; post-nuclear whorls rounded to flattened, contracted at base and strongly shouldered at the summit, traversed by 18 to 28 strong vertical ribs, which are excurved and usually somewhat thickened, and connected at their summits, which appear beaded; these ribs extend feebly over the rounded base of the last whorl; the entire shell is crossed by incised spiral lines, 10 to 16 or more of which appear on the exposed portion of the whorls, and more, closer placed, wavy ones on the base of the last whorl; the suture is deep, subchanneled and wavy; aperture ovate, produced at base; outer lip thin, meeting the oblique, slightly curved and revolute columella in a broad curve; a faint callus connects the posterior angle of the aperture with the insertion of the columella.

The specimen figured is from Todos Santos Bay, Lower California, has 9 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.5 mm., diameter 1.9 mm. Figures 12 and 12a represent the forms described by Carpenter as *crebriflata* and figures 14 and 14a that named *subcuspidata* by the same author. Figure 3 shows an extreme variant.

We have examined the following specimens:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Locality.	Collector.	Disposition of material.
32245	2	Monterey, California.....	Carpenter.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
16267a	a 1	Santa Barbara, California.....	Col. Jewett.....	Do.
162657	1	Santa Barbara Islands, California.....	.....	Do.
	6	Arch Beach, California.....	.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
151724	2	San Pedro, California.....	E. W. Roper.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
152198	2	do.....	Mrs. Johnston.....	Do.
191547	7	do.....	F. L. Button.....	Do.
160480	1	do.....	.....	Do.
196227	1	do.....	Mrs. Oldroyd.....	Do.
	428	do.....	do.....	Oldroyd coll.
196226	25	San Pedro (White's Point), California.....	do.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
	1	do.....	do.....	Oldroyd coll.
206873	1	Off Catalina Island, California.....	.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
	1	do.....	.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
	1	Pacific Beach, San Diego, California.....	.....	Oldroyd coll.
192228	1	do.....	H. Hemphill.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
122318	2	Ocean Beach, San Diego, California.....	F. W. Kelsey.....	Do.
153065	7	do.....	do.....	Do.
46504	3	San Diego, California.....	R. E. C. Stearns.....	Do.
	2	do.....	Delos Arnold.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
	4	do.....	.....	Do.
14829	b 1	do.....	J. G. Cooper.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
	3	do.....	H. Hemphill.....	Do.
60933	2	do.....	C. R. Orcutt.....	Do.
160481	5	do.....	.....	Do.
206874	1	U. S. Bureau Fisheries station 3566 off San Diego, California. Three fathoms.	.....	Do.
206875	1	San Diego, California.....	.....	Do.
15720a	1	do.....	.....	Do.
106585	1	Point Abreojos, Lower California.....	H. Hemphill.....	Do.
106510	2	do.....	do.....	Do.
32284	c 7	Todos Santos Bay, California.....	R. E. C. Stearns.....	Do.

a Figured.

b Figured type of *Turbonilla tenuicula subcuspidata*.

c Figured *crebriflata*.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) VIRGO** Carpenter.

Plate 8, figs. 4, 4a.

*Chemnitzia virgo* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865, p. 396.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, two, forming a depressed helicoid spire, the axis of which is almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, slightly shouldered at the summit, weakly contracted at the periphery, ornamented by slender, sinuous protractive axial ribs, of which 24 occur upon the first and second, 22 upon the third, 20 upon the fourth to sixth, 22 upon the seventh and penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs, well impressed, marked by six strongly impressed series of pits which extend up on



the sides of the ribs but do not cross them; the peripheral and the third posterior to this are of equal strength and stronger than the rest. The space between the third and fourth above the periphery is a little wider than that between the others, which are about equally spaced. The space between the summit and the first spiral line below it is about equal to about double the space included between the other spirals. A finely incised line divides it into equal areas. Sutures strongly impressed, rendered wavy by the ribs. Periphery well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and a few distantly spaced spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, columella moderately strong, sinuous and slightly reflected.

The type (Cat. no. 73993 U.S.N.M.) was collected by Dr. R. E. C. Stearns at Santa Barbara, California. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.8 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) MARSHALLI, new species.**

Plate 8, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell very small, slender, light yellow, with a darker band immediately posterior to the periphery, and another slender one about halfway between the middle of the space between the sutures and the summit. Nuclear whorls depressed, helicoid, two and one-half, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls high between the sutures, flattened in the middle, gently rounded at the periphery and the summit, marked by slender, retractive axial ribs, of which 22 occur upon the first and second, 24 upon the third to fifth, 26 upon the sixth, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, moderately well impressed, marked by seven strong subequal series of pits between the periphery and the subsutural color band, and three fine incised lines posterior to this. Periphery of last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and five subequal, equally spaced spiral striations. Aperture ovoid; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella very oblique, curved, twisted, and slightly revolute.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 163262, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822, in 21 fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California. The type has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.6 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) CANFIELDI Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 9, figs. 3, 3a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) canfieldi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 504, 505, pl. 47, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell slender, elongate-conic, with the posterior half of the exposed portion of the whorls on the spire white and the anterior half chestnut brown, base white. Nuclear whorls two and two-thirds, large, smooth, forming a depressed helicoid spire whose axis is at right angles to the axis of the succeeding turn; not immersed and extending slightly beyond the outline of the spire on both sides. Post-nuclear whorls very slightly rounded, weakly roundly shouldered at the summit and very moderately contracted at the periphery, ornamented by very strong, broad, low, rounded, almost vertical axial ribs of which there are 22 upon the first, 24 upon the antepenultimate, and 28 upon the penultimate turn. These ribs extend prominently to the summit and crenulate the subchanneled sutures. Intercostal spaces narrow, not more than half the width of the ribs, crossed by 19 incised spiral lines which are of almost equal width and subequally spaced with the following exceptions, the seventh, eleventh, and the last three above the periphery are much wider, appearing as quadrangular pits in the intercostal spaces, the eleventh falling on about the middle of the exposed portion of the whorl on the spire, and the seventh about halfway between this and the summit. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs which gradually disappear after crossing the periphery, and about 16 subequally spaced incised spiral lines. Aperture oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly, columella oblique, somewhat twisted, with a weak oblique fold a little anterior to its insertion. The type (Cat. no. 196229, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by Mr. S. S. Berry in 12 fathoms off Del Monte, Monterey, California. It has 10 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.3 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) ALMO, new species.

Plate 9, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell slender, light brown, wax-yellow at tip. Nuclear whorls very small, two and one-half, planorboid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are slightly immersed. First post-nuclear whorl almost smooth, the second with a mere indication of ribs, well rounded. The remaining post-nuclear whorls somewhat overhanging, appressed at the summit, well rounded, marked by moderately developed, rounded, retractive axial ribs, of which about 20 occur upon all but the penultimate whorl; upon this there are 22. Intercostal spaces a little wider

than the ribs, marked by seven deep pits of unequal width and unequal spacing. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a broad plain band. Base well rounded, marked by the very feeble continuations of the axial ribs and nine irregular, wavy, incised spiral lines, the first two of which below the periphery are interrupted. Aperture ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, very oblique, somewhat flexuose and revolute, with a slight fold at its insertion.

The type and three specimens (Cat. no. 162633, U.S.N.M.) were dredged in 2 fathoms off San Diego, California. The type has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.6 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) CALLIPEPLUM, new species.**

Plate 9, figs. 11, 11a.

Shell elongate-conic, rather stout, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two, forming a planorboid spire, whose axis is at right angles to the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, with a strongly sloping shoulder which extends over the posterior fourth between the sutures, forming a decided angle at its anterior termination; slightly contracted at the suture, marked by slender, sinuous, slightly retractive, sublamellar, axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first two whorls, 16 upon the third and fourth, 18 upon the fifth, and 20 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces varying somewhat in width, about four times as wide as the ribs, marked by a double series of narrow pits, one of which is at the periphery and the other at the anterior termination of the posterior third of the whorls. In addition to these pits there are finely incised lines of varying strength, 18 of which occur between the two pits and 9 between the posterior pit and the summit. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated. Base marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs, which extend a little ways beyond the periphery, and 17 almost equal and almost equally spaced, slender, incised spiral lines. Aperture? (outer lip fractured); columella reflected.

The type (Cat. no. 122797, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2805 in 51 fathoms, on mud bottom, in Panama Bay. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.1 mm., diameter 1.4 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) DINA, new species.**

Plate 9, fig. 10.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about

one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded on the anterior two-thirds between the sutures, posterior third forming a strong sloping shoulder, marked by narrow, lamellar ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second to seventh, and 18 upon the eighth and penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about four times as wide as the ribs, marked by a double series of pits, one of which is at the periphery and the other at the angle of the shoulder. The space between the two pits is crossed by nine equal and equally spaced spiral striations, the space between the summit and the submedian pit is marked by twelve incised spiral lines of which those near the summit are finer and closer spaced than the rest. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated. Base short, well rounded, marked by about twenty equal and almost equally spaced spiral striations. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, almost straight and somewhat revolute.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 162428, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2799, in Panama Bay, in 29½ fathoms. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.2 mm., diameter 1.5 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) SHIMEKI, new species.**

Plate 9, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell elongate-conic, with a very large nucleus which extends beyond the outline of its post-nuclear spire; bluish-white with four rather broad, pale yellow bands, one of which is immediately below the summit and another at the periphery, a third halfway between the two, while the fourth is on the middle of the base. Nuclear whorls one and one-half, planorboid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, upon the first of which it rests. Post-nuclear whorls somewhat overhanging, appressed and slightly exerted at the summit, well rounded, the greatest convexity falling on the anterior third between the sutures, marked by broad, low, rounded, slightly retractive axial ribs on all but the first two whorls, which are smooth. Of these ribs, 14 occur upon the third to sixth, 16 upon all the remaining whorls excepting the penultimate, which has 18. Intercostal spaces shallow, almost twice as wide as the ribs, marked by nineteen series of incised spiral pits, of which the peripheral and the sixth below the summit are a little stronger than the rest. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs and spiral lines like those between the sutures. Aperture moderately large, oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella slender, flexuose, and slightly revolute.

The type and one other specimen (Cat. no. 206877, U.S.N.M.) were dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries at station 2813, in 40 fathoms, on coral sand bottom, off the Galapagos Islands, South America. It has ten post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.6 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

Named for Prof. B. Shimek.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) SANCTORUM, new species.**

Plate 9, figs. 2, 2a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-fourth, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls very strongly rounded, appressed at the summits, contracted at the periphery, marked by strong sublamellar, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first to eighth, 18 upon the ninth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about four times as wide as the ribs, marked by two series of broad spiral pits, one of which is at the periphery, the other a little posterior to the middle of the space between the sutures. In addition to these pits there are fine, almost equal, incised spiral lines, of which eight occur between the peripheral and median pits and ten between the median and the summit. Sutures strongly constricted. Periphery marked by a narrow plain band. Base well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and fourteen equal, fine wavy, incised spiral lines. Aperture subquadrate; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella very oblique, almost straight, reflected.

The type and twenty specimens (Cat. no. 162514, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823, off La Paz, in 26½ fathoms, off Lower California. The type has ten post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.8 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. Cat. no. 162516, U.S.N.M., contains four specimens dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2827, off Cerralvo Island, Gulf of California, in 10 fathoms, off Lower California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) EUCOSMOBASIS Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 10, figs. 11, 11a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) eucosmobasis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 507-508, pl. 45, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell quite large, of very regular outline, creamy white. Nucleus rather small, composed of two and one-half whorls, helicoid with much depressed spire, somewhat obliquely about one-third immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, the axis of the nuclear spire being almost at a right angle to the axis of the later whorls. Post-nuclear

whorls moderately rounded, widest a little above the suture, sloping gently toward the summit and more abruptly toward the base, ornamented by moderately strong, rounded, somewhat flexuous, axial ribs, of which about 18 appear upon the second, 20 upon the seventh, 22 upon the eighth, and 27 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces only moderately deep, a little wider than the ribs, marked by 6 strong incised spiral lines which extend up on the sides of the ribs and frequently pass over their summits; the uppermost or posterior one of these incised lines is least pronounced, the second one above the suture, and the third one about half again as far apart as the remaining, which are equally spaced. In addition to these the shell is marked by many faint wavy spiral striations between the deep ones. Sutures plain, well defined. Base of the last whorl very short, well rounded, marked by the faint continuations of the axial ribs and about 15 well defined more or less equally spaced deep spiral striations with fainter ones between them as on the exposed portion of the whorls of the spire; the first deep basal spiral striation and the one above the suture are some little distance apart and mark a plain band excepting the fainter sculpture. Aperture quite large, subquadrate; columella short, somewhat twisted, revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 162679, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at station 2902, off Santa Barbara, California, in 53 fathoms. It has 12 post-nuclear whorls which measure: Length 11.2 mm., diameter 2.8 mm.

Another specimen (Cat. no. 162680, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at station 3195, in 252 fathoms, on green mud, bottom temperature 43°.2, in San Luis Obispo Bay, California. Four specimens (Cat. no. 162681) were dredged at station 2901, on gray sand and mud bottom, at a depth of 48 fathoms, temperature 55°.1, off Santa Rosa Island. The University of California has two lots, one specimen dredged at station 32, off Catalina Island, and two from station 59, off San Diego, California.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) HALIDOMA, new species.**

Plate 9, figs. 6, 6a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-fourth, forming a moderately elevated spire whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, with a sloping shoulder that extends over the posterior fourth between the sutures and renders the whorls slightly angulated at their anterior margin; weakly contracted at the suture, marked by moderately strong, well rounded, low, retractive axial ribs, of which 24 occur upon the first, 26 upon the second and third, and 24 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces a little more than

double the width of the ribs, marked by pits and incised spiral lines. Of these the one at the periphery and the one at the anterior termination of the posterior third between the sutures are of equal width, and much wider than the rest; two other pits a little less strong divide the space between the two strong pits into three segments, the middle one of which is a trifle wider than the other two which are equal. The three areas are again divided by finer lines, the first above the periphery being crossed by one, the next by three and the third by two fine striations. The space between the summit and the deep series of pits anterior to it is crossed by four incised and wavy, exceedingly fine spiral lines. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble extensions of the axial ribs which disappear shortly after crossing it. Base well rounded, marked by twenty-two well incised subequal and subequally spaced spiral lines. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, twisted and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 162693, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822 in 21 fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.7 mm., diameter 1.8 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) AURICOMA Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 9, figs. 5, 5a.

*Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) auricoma* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, pp. 274, 275, pl. 1, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell slender, attenuated, brown, lighter on the early whorls, becoming dark on the last. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, large, helicoid, not immersed, projecting somewhat beyond the outline of the spire, their axis being at a right angle to the axis of the later whorls; post-nuclear whorls at first somewhat rounded, later flattened, marked by well-developed, rather strong, retractive axial ribs, of which 16 appear upon the third and fourth, 18 upon the fifth to eighth, 20 upon the ninth, 22 upon the tenth, and 30 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs on all but the penultimate whorl; on this they are somewhat narrower, crossed between the sutures by nine subequally spaced, almost equally strong, spiral lines of pits, which pass up on the sides of the ribs but do not cross their summit. Periphery and base of last whorl inflated, well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs, which extend almost undiminished to the umbilical area and eight equally strong and almost equally spaced, well-incised spiral lines. Aperture ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within, the spiral markings appearing as red threads; columella

slender, rounded, reflected, the reflection giving the base an umbilicated appearance; the parietal wall covered by a strong callus.

The type and three specimens (Cat. no. 106511, U.S.N.M.) were collected at Scammon Lagoon, Lower California. The type has 12 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 7.2 mm., diameter 1.9 mm. Cat. no. 73997, U.S.N.M., contains a specimen from San Diego. Three have been determined for Mrs. Oldroyd from San Pedro and two for Doctor Arnold from Scammon Lagoon.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) CASTANEA** Keep.

Plate 9, figs. 1, 1a.

*Chemnitzia castanea* (CARPENTER,) KEEP, West Coast Shells, 1888, p. 52, fig. 33.

Shell elongate-conic, chestnut brown. Nuclear whorls very small, two and one-half, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, slightly excurved at the summit, where they are faintly shouldered and somewhat contracted at the periphery, marked by rather irregular, strong, low, rounded, retractive axial ribs; of which 20 occur on the third, 22 on the fourth, 24 on the fifth to seventh, 26 on the eighth, 28 on the ninth, and about 50 upon the penultimate whorl; upon this they are very irregular. Intercostal spaces less wide than the ribs, shallow, marked by a series of spiral pits, which vary in width and number on the various whorls; on the early ones there are eight, on the ninth there are twelve, while on the penultimate there are sixteen between the peripheral series and the summit. Sutures well marked. Periphery and base of last whorl inflated, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs, which extend almost undiminished to the umbilical area; and about twenty subequal and subequally spaced incised spiral lines. Aperture pear-shaped; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; chestnut brown; columella slender, strongly curved, and slightly revolute; parietal wall covered by a thick callus.

The specimen described and figured (Cat. no. 160224, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Mrs. Oldroyd at San Pedro, California. It has eleven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 10.5 mm., diameter 2.5 mm. Professor Keep's types which we have had for examination came from San Diego.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	U. S. B. F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Disposition of material.
160224	1	.....	San Pedro, California.....	.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
162682	1	3566	San Diego, California.....	3	Do.
163264	1	3573	do.....	1.5	Do.
	2	.....	do.....	.....	D. Arnold coll.



## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) CASTANELLA Dall.

Plate 9, fig. 7.

*Turbonilla* (*Pyrgiscus*) *castanella* DALL, Nautilus, vol. 22, 1908, p. 131. = *Turbonilla* (*Pyrgiscus*) *castanea* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 509, 510, pl. 47, fig. 7; not *Chemnitzia castanea* KEEP, West Coast shells, 1888, p. 5, fig. 33.

Shell very large, stout and heavy, chestnut brown. Nuclear whorls decollated. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, ornamented by many broad, flattened, more or less regular and evenly placed retractive axial ribs, of which about 22 appear upon the third, 26 upon the fifth, and 40 upon the seventh whorl. On the penultimate and antepenultimate whorls they are more or less irregular in form, number, and spacing. Intercostal spaces much narrower than the ribs. The spiral sculpture consists of eight deep, quite regularly spaced lines of pits, which are very pronounced in the intercostal spaces and on the sides of the ribs, but do not appear to cross their summits except on the penultimate and the last whorl. Sutures well defined, simple. Periphery and base of the last whorl evenly rounded, the latter ornamented by the prolongation of the axial ribs and quite a number of continuous well-impressed spiral lines with faint spiral striation between them. Aperture suboval, somewhat effuse anteriorly, posterior angle obtuse (outer lip fractured, very thick); columella strongly slightly curved, and strongly revolute, with a weak, very oblique internal fold near its insertion; parietal wall and umbilical region covered by a weak callus. Columella and extreme anterior portion of the aperture white.

The type (Cat. no. 74000, U.S.N.M.) belongs to the Stearns collection and was obtained at Monterey, California. It has 10 post-nuclear whorls (the nucleus and perhaps the first three being lost), and measures: Length 13.5 mm., diameter 3.7 mm.

This species is remarkable for being the largest known member of the section *Pyrgiscus* on the west coast of America.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) INDENTATA Carpenter.

Plate 10, fig. 10.

*Chrysalida indentata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 425-426.

Shell elongate-conic, wax yellow. Nuclear whorls two, forming subglobose, helicoid spire, whose axis is almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, slightly contracted at the sutures, subtabulatedly shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, slightly protractive, axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second, 18 upon the third and fourth, 20 upon the fifth and sixth, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. Inter-

costal spaces as wide as the ribs, crossed by subequal, irregularly spaced, raised threads, the posterior one of which forms quite a cord at the summit of the whorls; this is followed by a rather wide pit; then two closely spaced, raised threads; another pit equal to the first; then six very fine closely spaced threads; a third pit equal to the others; two strong threads, followed by a peripheral pit. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base rather prolonged, well rounded, marked by the continuation of the axial ribs, which extend to the umbilical area and eight spiral threads. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slightly curved; parietal wall covered by a faint callus.

Two specimens were obtained off *Spondylus*, at Mazatlan, Mexico, one a young individual, the other an adult; the latter is on tablet 1986, Liverpool collection, British Museum. It has eight post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 3.8 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) CORA D'Orbigny.**

*Chemnitzia cora* D'ORBIGNY, Voy. Am. Mérid., vol. 5, 1847, p. 398, pl. 76, figs. 7-9.

"Shell elongate-conic, thick, ornamented longitudinally by very deep folds, between which are fine, regular spiral striations, among which four are deeper, three of which reproduce themselves in very regular manner on all the whorls. Nucleus very large, oblong; spire elongate-conic, composed of eight flattened whorls which are separated by a very marked suture; aperture oval; lip thin; color white. Long. 5 mm., diam. 1.5 mm."

To the above diagnosis he adds: "Ornamented with ribs and transverse striæ, like *C. ornata*, this is larger in proportion, and is remarkable in that four of the striæ are more profoundly traced than the others and reproduce themselves on all the whorls of the spire."

It inhabits the coast of Peru near Payta. We have not seen any specimens belonging to this species, and have translated the above from the original description by D' Orbigny.

The figures referred to do not depict the specimen described. They represent a short, stout individual having six post-nuclear whorls of a light brown color, with about 12 strong axial ribs on the first, 18 on the fourth, and 20 on the penultimate whorl; and instead of four (three between the sutures) spiral lines the figure shows seven between the sutures and about an equal number on the base. D'Orbigny carefully points out that *C. cora* has only three strong spiral lines visible between the sutures, and compares it with *C. ornata*. We therefore are inclined to believe that some mistake has been made in the figures. The wrong specimen may have been figured or the artist may have figured *C. cora* wrongly.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) CRATICULATA Mörch.**

Plate 10, figs. 1, 1a.

*Turbonilla craticulata* MÖRCH, Malak. Blätt., vol. 6, 1859, p. 119.

Shell elongate-conic, brown. Nuclear whorls one and one-third, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, slightly contracted at the periphery, and weakly shouldered at the summit; marked by moderately strong, straight, very regular, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first to third, 16 upon the third to sixth, 18 upon the seventh to ninth, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, marked by seven series of pits, which are a little wider than the raised spaces that separate them. The third of these pits anterior to the summit is a little stronger than the rest; the remainder are of equal strength and spacing. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs. The base is marked by incised spiral lines, the first two anterior to the periphery being similar in character to those between the sutures; the rest are successively finer from the periphery to the umbilical region. Aperture ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella oblique, slightly curved, and very strongly revolute, provided with a strong oblique fold a little anterior to its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

Three specimens were dredged by Dr. A. S. Oersted in 30 fathoms at Los Bocorones, a small island near Punta Arenas, Costa Rica. This is Doctor Mörch's type lot in the museum in Copenhagen, Denmark. Our description and figure are taken from the most perfect specimen, which has eleven post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 7.8 mm., diameter 2. mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) CERALVA, new species.**

Plate 10, figs. 5, 5a.

Shell small, slender, milk-white. Nuclear whorls one and three-fourths, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, not immersed. Post-nuclear whorls very high between the sutures, moderately rounded, very slightly shouldered at the summit, and somewhat contracted at the sutures, marked by slender, curved, rounded, decidedly retractive axial ribs, which are very feebly expressed on the first whorl, on all the rest excepting the penultimate, which has 40, there are 36. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, marked by seven equal and equally spaced spiral pits. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded,

the latter marked by the continuations of the axial ribs and eight equally spaced series of spiral pits, of which those nearest the umbilicus are a little less strongly developed than the rest. Aperture moderately large, oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, decidedly curved, and somewhat twisted.

The type (Cat. no. 162685, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823, off La Paz, in  $26\frac{1}{2}$  fathoms. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.7 mm., diameter 0.8 mm. Another specimen (Cat. no. 206878, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2826, off Cerralvo Island, Gulf of California, in  $9\frac{1}{2}$  fathoms.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) LEPTA, new species.**

Plate 10, figs. 7, 7a.

Shell elongate-conic, very slender, milk-white. Nuclear whorls one and three-fourths, depressed, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which they are very slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, marked by well-developed, straight, rounded, strongly retractive axial ribs, of which there are 20 upon the first, 18 upon the second to sixth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, marked by eight equal and equally spaced incised spiral lines. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs and five equal and equally spaced incised spiral lines. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, curved, and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 162584, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823 in  $26\frac{1}{2}$  fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California. It has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.7 mm., diameter 0.7 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) HISTIAS, new species.**

Plate 10, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell elongate-conic, slender, posterior half between the sutures, light yellow; anterior half of base, chestnut. Nuclear whorls two, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, upon the first of which it rests. Post-nuclear whorls slightly overhanging, flattened in the middle, very slightly shouldered at the summit, quite strongly contracted at the suture, marked by strong, somewhat sinuous, narrow, retractive axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon all but the penultimate turn, which has 24. Intercostal spaces about two times as wide as the ribs upon all but the last turn, upon which they are a little narrower, marked by eight equal and equally spaced spiral series of pits

on all but the last two whorls; on these the third and fourth posterior to the periphery split into finer lines. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the axial ribs which extend undiminished to the umbilical area, and twelve incised spiral lines, of which those immediately below the periphery are the stronger. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, slightly twisted, decidedly curved, and somewhat revolute; parietal wall covered with a strong callus.

The type and two specimens (Cat. no. 162636, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822, off La Paz, in 21 fathoms, on sand bottom off Lower California. The type has ten post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.8 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) SUBULA Mörch.**

Plate 10, fig. 3.

*Turbonilla subula* MÖRCH, Malak. Blätt., 1859, vol. 6, p. 120.

Shell of medium size, white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, moderately contracted at the suture, and slightly shouldered at the summit; ornamented by strong, somewhat flexuose, narrow, and slightly retractive axial ribs, of which about 16 occur upon the first of the remaining whorls, 18 upon the second and third, 20 upon the fourth to sixth, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, marked by nine subequal and subequally spaced incised spiral lines, which pass up on the sides of the ribs, but do not cross their summits. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs, which extend to the umbilicus. The base has in addition a series of spiral striations, the first of which below the periphery is interrupted like those are between the sutures, separated by a little greater distance from the first one posterior to the periphery than that is from its neighbor posterior to it; the remaining are more or less continuous, less strong, wavy, and more closely spaced. Aperture suboval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella twisted and revolute; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The specimen described and figured is Doctor Mörch's type and is in the collection of the Copenhagen Museum. It was collected by Dr. A. S. Oersted at Los Bocorones, a small island near Punta Arenas, Costa Rica, in 30 fathoms. It has lost the early whorls; the last eight only remain, which measure: Length 4.9 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) WICKHAMI, new species.**

Plate 10, fig. 9.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, contracted at the sutures,

with a moderately broad, sloping shoulder at the summit marked by well-developed, rounded, very regular, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 20 occur upon the second and 22 upon the remaining, excepting the penultimate whorl, which has 32. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, marked by seven series of spiral pits, of which the third below the summit is almost twice as wide as the rest. Sutures moderately constricted. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs, which extend to the umbilical area, and 11 incised spiral lines, of which those immediately below the periphery are somewhat interrupted and wider than the rest. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle acute; columella rather stout, revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 206879, U.S.N.M.) and three specimens were dredged by the University of California at station 32, off Santa Catalina Island, California. It has 10 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 8 mm., diameter, 2.1 mm.

Named for Prof. H. F. Wickham.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) LARA, new species.**

Plate 10, figs. 6, 6a, 6b.

Shell small, slender, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-fourth, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, having its axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is very slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, rounding slightly toward the moderately shouldered summit, somewhat contracted at the suture, marked by fairly strong, straight, slightly retractive axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first and second and 20 upon all the remaining whorls excepting the penultimate turn, which has 22. Intercostal spaces varying from one and one-half to two times the width of the ribs, marked by nine series of spiral pits, of which the peripheral and the fifth above the periphery are the widest; the third and fourth above the periphery and the two immediately below the summit are a little narrower than the rest. The segments left between the pits form almost equal raised cords. Sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl and base moderately well rounded, ornamented by the continuations of the axial ribs and three strong, interrupted lines of pits on the posterior half and five slender lines on the anterior. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, curved, and slightly revolute. Parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 96707, U.S.N.M.) and sixty-six specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823, off La Paz, in 27 fathoms. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.3 mm., diameter 2 mm.

The following specimens have been examined:

U. S. N. M. cat. No.	No. of specimens.	U. S. B. F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Disposition of material.
96707	66	2823	Off La Paz, Gulf of California .....	27	U. S. Nat. Mus.
162683	8	2822	.....do.....	21	Do.
191564	5	2826-2828	Off Cerralvo Island, Gulf of California.	9-10	Do.
151929	31	2826-2828	.....do.....	9-10	Do.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) CINCTELLA Mörch.**

Plate 10, figs. 2, 2a, 2b.

*Turbonilla cincella* MÖRCH, Malak. Blätt., vol. 6, 1859, p. 119.

Shell broadly elongate-conic, milk-white, with a faint broad yellowish band on the middle of the space between the sutures, a second narrow one at the periphery, a third at the insertion of the columella. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls extremely regular, well rounded, appressed at the summit, somewhat contracted at the suture, marked by slender, somewhat sinuous, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 20 occur upon the first and second, 22 upon the third, 24 upon the fourth and fifth, and 26 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces twice as wide as the ribs, marked by a series of moderately strong pits at the periphery and a second about half as broad, a little posterior to the middle of the whorls. In addition to these pits the intercostal spaces are marked by 28 slender, equally spaced and equally strong, incised spiral lines, 16 of which occur between the periphery and the median pit, and 12 between this and the summit. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by the continuation of the axial ribs, which extend feebly to the umbilical area, and slender spiral striations, which are stronger and more distantly spaced than those on the spire, growing successively weaker from the periphery to the columella. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; out lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella almost straight, slightly revolute.

The type which has served us for our description and figure has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5 mm. diameter 1.6 mm. It was collected by Dr. A. S. Oersted at Sonsonate, Guatemala, and is in the museum in Copenhagen, Denmark.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) ADUSTA, new species.**

Plate 10, figs. 12, 12a.

Shell robust, pale brown. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened, slightly exerted at the summit, where they are moderately squarely shouldered, marked by well developed,

rounded, slightly retractive, axial ribs, of which 20 occur upon the second and third, 22 upon the fourth and fifth, 24 upon the sixth of the remaining turns, and 28 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces equaling the ribs, crossed by a double series of spiral pits, five are strong and of equal strength, one of which is at the periphery, the other a little posterior to it, the third occupies the middle of the space between the sutures, while the other two divide the space posterior to this into three equal areas. The fine lines are arranged in the following manner: Between the second and third supra-peripheral pit, two fine lines; between the third and fourth, one; between the fourth and fifth, one; between the fifth and summit, two. Sutures well impressed, rendered sinuous by the ribs. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a broad band, crossed by the extensions of the axial ribs, which continue feebly over the well-rounded base to the umbilical area. In addition to these ribs, the base is marked by eleven incised spiral lines, the three immediately below the periphery being somewhat interrupted, the remaining are equal and equally spaced. Aperture ovate; posterior angle acute; columella slender, somewhat curved and reflected.

The type (Cat. no. 206880, U.S.N.M.) was collected at San Diego, California. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear whorl. The eight remaining measure: Length 5.7 mm., diameter 1.7 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCUS) LARUNDA, new species.**

Plate 10, figs. 4, 4a, 4b.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white, with a broad yellow band a little anterior to the middle of the whorls between the sutures. Nuclear whorls two, forming a depressed helicoid spire, which has its axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, upon the first of which it rests, but is not immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, rounded at the summit, quite strongly contracted at the suture, ornamented by narrow, sinuous, well developed, retractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first to seventh, 18 upon the eighth to ninth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about three times as wide as the ribs, marked by eleven incised spiral lines, of which the three immediately below the summit and the one between the third and fourth above the periphery are finer than the rest, and the fourth and fifth below the summit and the peripheral one are of about equal width, and considerably stronger than the intervening four, which are subequal. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs and seven strongly incised subequally spaced spiral lines, of which the three immediately below the periphery are somewhat interrupted and stronger than the rest.



Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender and somewhat sinuous.

The above description is based upon two cotypes which, together with a third specimen, were obtained at U.S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822 in 21 fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California. They are entered as Cat. no. 206881, U.S.N.M. One of the two cotypes has the nucleus and nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.6 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.; the other has lost the nucleus and probably the first four post-nuclear whorls, the seven remaining measure: Length 4.3 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

Subgenus **MORMULA** A. Adams.

*Mormula* A. ADAMS, Journ. Linn. Soc. London, vol. 7, 1864, p. 1; + *Pyrgostylus* MONTEROSATO, Il. Nat. Hist. Sicil., 1884, p. 90. Type, *Turbo striatulus* LINNÆUS.

Turbonillas having axial ribs and deeply incised spiral lines; also irregularly disposed varices on the outer surface, which usually mark internal lirations on the outer lip, or internal lirations of the outer lip only. Sculpture never nodulose.

Type.—*Mormula rissoina* A. Adams.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS MORMULA.

Varices present on the outside of the whorls.

Adult shell more than 16 mm. long.

Shell conspicuously banded..... *lordi*, p. 111.

Shell not conspicuously banded.

Strongly incised lines between sutures 6, axial ribs 18-40... *regina*, p. 112.

Strongly incised lines between sutures 9, axial ribs 16-28. *catalinensis*, p. 113.

Strongly incised lines between sutures 12, axial ribs 16-26. *eschscholtzi*, p. 113.

Adult shell less than 13 mm. long.

Shell brown.

Strongly incised lines between sutures 5, axial ribs 16-24. *tridentata*, p. 114.

Strongly incised lines between sutures 10, axial ribs 16-22. *ambusta*, p. 115.

Shell white.

Shell large, adult more than 9 mm. long..... *major*, p. 116.

Shell small, adult less than 4 mm. long..... *santosana*, p. 117.

Varices absent on the outside of the shell.

Spiral sculpture strong.

Shell brown.

Adult shell more than 8 mm. long..... *pentalopha*, p. 117.

Adult shell less than 6 mm. long..... *heterolopha*, p. 118.

Shell white..... *ignacia*, p. 119.

Spiral sculpture absent or microscopic.

Whorls shouldered..... *periscelida*, p. 119.

Whorls not shouldered..... *phalera*, p. 120.

## TURBONILLA (MORMULA) LORDI E. A. Smith.

Plate II, figs. 4, 4a.

*Chemnitzia lordi* E. A. SMITH, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., vol. 6, 1880, p. 288. *Turbonilla (Mormula) lordi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 510, 511, pl. 45, figs. 7, 7a.

Shell very large, light brown to pale yellowish-white, variously banded. Nuclear whorls two, smooth, helicoid, moderately elevated, having their axis at right angles to the axis of the succeeding turns and about one-fourth immersed in the first of them. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, ornamented by heavy, broad, low axial ribs, of which about 14 occur upon the second, 16 upon the eighth, 22 upon the eleventh, and 30 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces not deeply depressed, about as wide as the ribs, ornamented by about 12 to 15 irregularly spaced spiral striations between the sutures; those near the summit of the whorls are closer and more feeble than those near the periphery of the whorls. Sutures strongly impressed, somewhat wavy. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated in young specimens, moderately well rounded in adults. Base rather short, marked by faint continuations of the axial ribs and faint wavy spiral striation. Aperture subrhombic, posterior angle obtuse, outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture and banding within; columella stout, slightly twisted and revolute, provided with an oblique internal fold. The color markings in the specimen here described and figured consist of a pale yellowish-brown band, about a quarter of the width of the whorl between the sutures, covering the posterior part, followed by a narrow band of the yellowish-white ground color, which is followed by a band of brown a little darker than the first and about as wide as the last-named white band; then a broad pale white band, lastly a narrow pale yellow one above the periphery finishes the marking between the sutures. The periphery is marked by a narrow band of white followed by a deep brown one which shades gradually to the white about the umbilical region.

The characters which ally this species to *Mormula* are only feebly developed, now and then two ribs become fused and suggest a varix; the internal lirations, too, are only very feebly expressed and appear in the aperture of only one specimen. The specimen figured has 14 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 20.8 mm., diameter 5.1 mm. It was collected in 12 fathoms at Sitka Harbor, Alaska, and is Cat. no. 160492, U.S.N.M. No. 160069, U.S.N.M., contains 7 individuals from the same locality; no. 133234, U.S.N.M., has 2 from Port Orchard, Washington, and no. 4480, U.S.N.M., 1 from Puget Sound, Washington. Seven specimens were collected by Rev. G. W. Taylor at Banks Island, British Columbia. One of these, a young individual

(Cat. no. 196234, U.S.N.M.), has furnished the description of the nucleus. It has 9 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.2 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.

This is the largest species of this group known from the west coast of America.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) REGINA, new species.**

Plate 11, fig. 1.

Shell very large, elongate-conic, slender, pale chestnut. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, appressed at the summit, moderately constricted at the periphery, marked at irregular intervals by strong varices and by very regularly narrow, low, rounded, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first and second, 18 upon the third, 22 upon the fourth, 24 upon the fifth to seventh, 30 upon the eighth and ninth, 36 on the tenth, 40 on the eleventh and the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs, marked by 6 well incised spiral lines, which extend strongly upon the sides of the ribs and weakly over them; the space between these lines is marked by numerous exceedingly fine, spiral striations. Sutures constricted. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated, marked by an incised spiral line. Base short, well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and numerous very fine, closely spaced, wavy, spiral striations. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; columella strong, almost straight, decidedly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 162686, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2902 in 15 fathoms, temperature 45°, off Santa Rosa Island, California. It has 13 post-nuclear whorls, having lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear whorl, and measures: Length 19.6 mm., diameter 5 mm.

We have examined the following specimens:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	U.S.B.F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Temperature, degrees.	Disposition of material.
162686.....	1	2902.....	Santa Rosa Island, California.	15	45	U. S. Nat. Mus.
162687.....	1	2901.....	do.	48	55.1	Do.
160119.....	1	14.....	Catalina Island, California.			Do.
	1	14 <sup>a</sup> .....	Off Point Fermin, California.			Univ. Cal. coll.
	1	21 <sup>a</sup> (3).....	Off Catalina Island, California.			Do.
	1	32 <sup>a</sup> .....	do.			Do.

<sup>a</sup> University of California station.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) CATALINENSIS, new species.**

Plate 11, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell elongate-conic, very slender. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, with appressed summits, moderately constricted at the sutures, marked at irregular intervals by strong varices; axial ribs somewhat sinuous, low, well rounded, weakening toward the summit; 16 upon the first, 18 upon the second to eighth, 24 upon the ninth and tenth, 26 upon the eleventh and twelfth, 28 upon the thirteenth and penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces as wide as the ribs, marked by nine equally spaced spiral lines, which pass up on the sides of the ribs, but do not cross their summits; space between the incised spiral lines is marked by exceedingly fine spiral striations. Periphery of last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs, and seven well incised spiral striations. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; as well as four color bands, one of which is at the periphery, another midway between the periphery and summit, the third at the summit, the fourth on the middle of the base; in addition to these bands there are four strong spiral folds, two on the base and two on the lip, which show deeply within the aperture; columella slender, somewhat twisted and slightly revolute.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 160147, U.S.N.M.) were dredged off Catalina Island. The type has 16 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 16.5 mm., diameter 4 mm. Two specimens were dredged by the University of California, at station 21 (3) off Catalina Island, California.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) ESCHSCHOLTZI Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 11, fig. 8.

*Turbonilla (Mormula) eschscholtzi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 513, pl. 45, fig. 10.

Shell large, elongate-conic, brown, having three obscure bands of dark brown, one of which is at the summit, another at the periphery, while the third is halfway between these on the exposed portion of the whorl of the spire. Nuclear whorls decollated. Post-nuclear turns moderately rounded, ornamented by low, rounded, rather distantly spaced, slightly protractive axial ribs which become weakened and somewhat flattened as they approach the appressed summit, and many fine lines of growth both on the ribs and in the intercostal

spaces. In addition to the axial sculpture the whorls are crossed by twelve deeply incised, somewhat irregularly spaced spiral lines, the raised spaces between which are again divided by many fine striae. All the spiral markings pass over the intercostal spaces and the ribs. Periphery of the last whorl obscurely angular, marked by the feeble continuations of the ribs which vanish immediately below the periphery and the usual fine lines of growth and spiral striation. Base rather short, well rounded, brown, with a narrow whitish band about the umbilicus, marked by closely spaced continuous wavy spiral striation, which varies in strength, several finer striae alternating with the stronger. Aperture subquadrate, outer lip thin, showing four narrow dark-brown bands within, upon a lighter background—these are the three already referred to—and a fourth one on the base adjoining the periphery; columella almost vertical, slightly twisted and revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 196241, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Rev. G. W. Taylor, at Carter Bay, British Columbia; it has 11 post-nuclear whorls (the nucleus and probably three of the post-nuclear whorls being lost), and measures: Length 13.3 mm., diameter 4 mm. Another specimen from the same locality is in the Taylor collection. Three additional lots were collected by him in British Columbia; 1, a fragment, from west of Rose Spit, Queen Charlotte Islands; 6 at Departure Bay, 1 of which is Cat. no. 196242, U.S.N.M.; 15 at Port Simpson, 5 of which are Cat. no. 196243, U.S.N.M. No. 196242 is the largest specimen, it has  $12\frac{1}{2}$  whorls, having lost the nucleus and probably the first three of the succeeding turns, and measures: Length 17.8 mm., diameter 4.5 mm.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) TRIDENTATA** Carpenter.

Plate 11, figs. 12, 12a.

*Chemnitzia tridentata* CARPENTER, Jour. de Conch., vol. 13 (3d ser., vol. 5), 1865, p. 147. *Turbonilla (Lancea) tridentata* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad., vol. 3, p. 273, 1903, pl. 2, figs. 1, 1a. *Turbonilla (Mormula) tridentata* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 511, 512, pl. 45, fig. 9.

Shell large, broad; chestnut colored, obscurely banded. Nuclear whorls three, helicoid, about one-third immersed, scarcely extending beyond the margin of the spire, their axis being at a right angle to the axis of the later whorls. Post-nuclear whorls slightly convex, somewhat contracted at the periphery and slightly shouldered at the summit; traversed by about 20 to 24 strong, well-rounded, somewhat oblique axial ribs, which continue faintly over the decidedly angular periphery of the last whorl and the base to the umbilical region; these ribs are considerably enfeebled on the last whorl of old shells and frequently become almost obsolete on these. The exposed portion of the

whorls is traversed by five spiral grooves, which appear most prominently in the shallow and broad intercostal spaces, and less so on the ribs; these deep spiral lines are regularly spaced, leaving a broader interval on the middle of the exposed portion of the whorl; the base of the last whorl is likewise ornamented by spiral grooves, but here they appear less developed than on the spire. In addition to this the entire surface of the shell is marked by numerous very fine, somewhat wavy, spiral and axial striæ, which show most prominently on the last whorl and base, and give the shell a very minutely reticulated secondary sculpture. At irregular intervals the whorls are marked by thick callous varices, which are usually of a lighter color than the remainder of the shell. Aperture large, subquadrate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, having three strong internal lirations, joining the whitish, short, straight, revolute columella at a little less than a right angle. By transmitted light two spiral light color-bands become apparent on the inside of the lip, each of which is bordered by a zone of a darker color than the remaining shell. The general color effect of the exterior is that of a flesh-colored shell, covered by a dark epidermis, which is stretched tight over the ribs, permitting the lighter color beneath to shine through it at their summits.

Doctor Carpenter's type (Cat. no. 15315*b*, U.S.N.M.) was collected at Monterey, California. It has 11 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 11.1 mm., diameter 3.2 mm. The specimen figured (Cat. no. 150983, U.S.N.M.) is from San Pedro, California. It has 13 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 12.8 mm., diameter 3.6 mm.

The U. S. National Museum has five lots of this species: Cat. no. 15315*b* is the type from Monterey, California; Cat. no. 196239, four specimens dredged by the Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at station 2902, off Santa Rosa Island, in 53 fathoms, fine gray sand and mud, with a bottom temperature of 45°; Cat. no. 196240, ten specimens from San Pedro, collected by Mrs. T. S. Oldroyd; Cat. no. 150983, three individuals, one of which is figured, dredged by Mrs. Oldroyd in 4 fathoms, at San Pedro; Cat. no. 46505, two shells from San Diego in the Stearns collection. In addition to these, specimens have been determined for Mr. Berry, from Monterey, 12 to 39 fathoms; University of California, off Catalina Island; Mrs. Oldroyd and Mr. Lowe, at San Pedro; Mr. Kelsey and Mr. Arnold, from San Diego.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) AMBUSTA, new species.**

Plate 11, fig. 13.

Shell medium size, slender, chestnut-brown. (Nuclear whorls de-collated.) Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, appressed at the summit, slightly contracted at the periphery, marked by strong, rounded, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the

first and second, 18 upon the third to seventh, the eighth has a strong varix, 20 upon the ninth, and 22 upon the tenth. On the penultimate whorl they are decidedly enfeebled. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, marked by ten equal and equally incised spiral lines, the space between which is crossed by numerous exceedingly fine spiral striations. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by fine lines of growth and numerous very fine spiral striations. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; also color bands, of which a narrow white one occurs at the periphery which is bounded on both sides by a brown band equaling it in width; another narrow brown band bordered on each side by a narrow white area occurs halfway between the periphery and the summit; columella slender, slightly curved and somewhat revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 152751, U.S.N.M.) was dredged in 10 fathoms, off San Pedro, California, by Mr. H. N. Lowe. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear whorl; the twelve remaining measure: Length 10 mm., diameter 2.3 mm. Another specimen from the same station is in Mr. Lowe's collection, and another was collected by Mrs. Oldroyd.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) MAJOR C. B. Adams.**

Plate 11, fig. 11.

*Chemnitzia major* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, p. 391.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white with a few irregular faint rust spots. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, appressed at the summit, moderately contracted at the periphery, with moderately strongly developed varices at irregular intervals and almost straight, well developed, vertical axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first to fourth, 18 upon the fifth to ninth, 20 upon the tenth to twelfth, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about double the width of the ribs, marked by seven well-incised spiral lines, which, if the fourth were removed, would be equally spaced. The spaces between the strongly incised lines are marked by exceedingly fine spiral striations. Sutures slightly impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, posterior half of the latter marked by seven equal, well incised, wavy spiral lines; anterior half with exceedingly fine spiral striations only. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella strong and somewhat twisted.

Professor Adams' type (Cat. no. 225 Amherst College) is the only specimen of this species we have seen. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first two post-nuclear turns. The fourteen remaining measure: Length 9.7 mm., diameter 2.5 mm. It comes from Panama.

## TURBONILLA (MORMULA) SANTOSANA, new species.

Plate 11, fig. 7.

Shell broadly conic, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls inflated, well rounded, appressed at the summit, strongly contracted at the sutures, marked by strong, sublamellar, curved, slightly protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the second to fifth, 18 upon the sixth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about two times as wide as the ribs, terminating at the periphery, marked by a strong series of spiral pits at the periphery and six strongly incised lines, which are equally spaced, excepting the third and fourth below the summit, which are a little closer than the rest. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, well rounded, marked by three weakly incised, equally spaced, spiral striations. Aperture ?; outer lip reinforced within by five strong spiral cords; three of which, a little weaker than the rest, are between the periphery and the summit, and two on the base; columella strong, twisted, and revolute, with an oblique fold near its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162689, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau, of Fisheries station 2830, in 66 fathoms, temperature 74.1°, off Todos Santos, Lower California. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first postnuclear turn; the eight remaining whorls measure: Length 3.7 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

## TURBONILLA (MORMULA) PENTALOPHA Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 11, figs. 3, 3a.

*Turbonilla (Lancea) pentallopha* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, p. 282, pl. 1, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell elongate-conic, chocolate-brown. Nuclear whorls small, three, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls rounded on the earlier and flattened on the later turns, marked by strong, rounded, somewhat flexuose, slightly retractive, axial ribs, which are scarcely at all expressed on the first, and of which there are 18 upon the first and second, 20 upon the third and fourth, 22 upon the fifth, 24 upon the sixth, and 28 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces as wide as the ribs, marked by six equal and equally spaced, spiral series of pits which pass up on the sides of the ribs, but do not cross them. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs and seven equally spaced spiral striations, agreeing in strength with those on the spire. The first spiral line above and below the periphery are a little farther apart than the rest. Aperture large, oval; posterior



angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; provided with five strong, spiral cords, the anterior one of which is a little closer to its neighbor than the rest, which are equally spaced; columella moderately strong, curved, and revolute.

The type and 35 specimens (Cat. no. 46501, U.S.N.M.) were collected at San Diego, California. The type has ten post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 8.5 mm., diameter 2.3 mm.

The following specimens have been examined:

U. S. N. M. Cat. no.	No. of speci- mens.	U. S. B. F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fath- oms.	Disposition of material.
200885	1	.....	San Pedro, California.....	.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
	4	.....	do.....	.....	Oldroyd coll.
46501	36	.....	San Diego, California.....	.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
59328	5	.....	do.....	.....	Do.
206882	1	3564	do.....	5	Do.
206883	3	3566	do.....	3	Do.
206884	1	.....	Southern California.....	.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
32284	1	.....	Todos Santos Bay, Lower Califor- nia.....	.....	Do.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) HETEROLOPHA, new species.**

Plate 11, fig. 9.

Shell small, slender, chestnut-brown, with wax yellow apex. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flat, appressed at the summit, not constricted at the periphery, forming a spire of almost straight, uninterrupted outline. Axial sculpture consists of very broad, low, rounded, slightly retractive axial ribs, which are absent on the first turn but of which 20 occur upon the second to fourth, 28 upon the fifth and penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces very narrow, marked by six spiral lines of pits. Sutures poorly defined. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and seven equally spaced, incised spiral lines. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; reinforced on the inside by four or five slender, equally spaced, spiral cords; columella strong, somewhat twisted.

The type and three specimens (Cat. no. 153065, U.S.N.M.) come from San Diego, California. The type has lost the nucleus; the seven post-nuclear whorls measure: Length 5.5 mm., diameter 1.8 mm. Cat. no. 162690, U.S.N.M., contains four specimens from San Hipolito Point, Lower California; collected by Mr. Henry Hemphill in whose collection there are five more from the same locality. Cat. no. 206886, U.S.N.M., one from San Diego, dredged in 12 fathoms.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) IGNACIA, new species.**

Plate 11, figs. 2, 2a.

Shell small, elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, appressed at the summit, moderately contracted at the suture, marked by low, rather broad, rounded, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the second to fourth, 20 upon the fifth, 22 upon the sixth, 24 upon the seventh, and 28 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little narrower than the ribs, marked by six spiral series of well incised, equally spaced pits. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the very feeble continuations of the axial ribs, and numerous exceedingly fine spiral striations. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thick, reenforced by two strong spiral lamellæ, one of which is a little posterior to the periphery and the other a little posterior to the middle between the periphery and the summit; columella rather strong, decidedly twisted with an oblique fold a little below its insertion.

The type and two other specimens (Cat. no. 162691, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Ignacio Lagoon, Lower California. The type has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.1 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) PERISCELIDA, new species.**

Plate 11, figs. 6, 6a.

Shell pupiform, milk-white, shining. Nuclear whorls small, two, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, slightly contracted at the sutures, appressed at the summit, with a strong, sloping shoulder which extends over the posterior fourth of the space between the sutures, marked by strong, vertical axial ribs, of which about 14 occur upon all the whorls. These ribs become flattened and decidedly expanded on the shoulder. Intercostal spaces about three times as wide as the ribs, shallow, smooth. Sutures slightly constricted. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat attenuated, base well rounded, smooth. Aperture oval; somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip reenforced by three, broad, internal spiral lirations, two of which are posterior to the periphery and the other immediately below it; columella decidedly twisted and somewhat revolute; reenforced by the base, provided with a very strong, oblique fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type and two specimens (Cat. no. 163266, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2901, off Santa Rosa

Island, California, in 48 fathoms, temperature 55°.1. The type has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.2 mm., diameter 1 mm.

**TURBONILLA (MORMULA) PHALERA, new species.**

Plate 11, fig. 5.

Shell small, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly contracted at the sutures, marked by moderately strong, curved, protractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first to fourth, 16 upon the fifth, and 18 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, well impressed, terminating at the periphery. Sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated. Base short, well rounded, smooth. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thick, with a single, strong, internal cord, a little posterior to the periphery; columella strong, somewhat twisted, with a weak fold near its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 163267, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2794, in 62 fathoms, temperature 59°.6, in Panama Bay. It has seven post-nuclear whorls, having lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear turn, and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.

**Subgenus DUNKERIA Carpenter.**

*Dunkeria* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, pp. 433-434.

Turbonillas having the whorls stronger, rounded, and usually shouldered, marked by strong axial ribs and strong spiral cords, the junctions of which are frequently subnodulous.

*Type.*—*Dunkeria subangulata*.

Doctor Carpenter, after diagnosing *Dunkeria laminata*,<sup>a</sup> writes: "This beautiful Fenelloid species may be regarded as the type of the group of *Dunkeria*." Unfortunately this species was not included in the original list, hence can not serve as type for the group. We had selected the first specimen, *Dunkeria paucilirata*, of the four cited by Carpenter in his Mazatlan Catalogue, for the type in our Synopsis of the Genera, Subgenera and Sections of the Family Pyramidellidæ.<sup>b</sup> Since then we have seen Doctor Carpenter's material in the British Museum and we find that *Dunkeria paucilirata* is a *Pyrgisculus*, and that the second species *Dunkeria subangulata* resembles *D. laminata* in form and sculpture and thus bears out the author's intent of typifying the group. *D. cancellata* must be removed to *Pyrgisculus* and *D. intermedia* to *Evalina*.

<sup>a</sup> Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 1865, p. 396.

<sup>b</sup> Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 8.

## KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS DUNKERIA.

- iral sculpture between the sutures of uniform character.
- Spiral cords between the sutures  $7\frac{1}{2}$ .....*sedillina*, p. 121.
- Spiral cords between the sutures 5 or  $5\frac{1}{2}$ .
- Adult shell more than 6 mm. long.....*laminata*, p. 122.
- Adult shell less than 4 mm. long.
- Whorls slightly rounded.....*hipolitensis*, p. 123.
- Whorls strongly rounded.
- Shell elongate-ovate.
- Basal cords 5.....*subangulata*, p. 124.
- Basal cords 6.....*andreysi*, p. 124.
- Shell elongate-conic.....*ezolpa*, p. 123.
- Spiral sculpture between the sutures not of uniform character.
- Adult shell more than 10 mm. long.....*arata*, p. 125.
- Adult shell less than 6 mm. long.....*genilda*, p. 125.

## TURBONILLA (DUNKERIA) SEDILLINA, new species.

Plate 12, figs. 3, 3a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, with a strong sloping shoulder, which extends over the posterior third between the sutures, appressed at the summit and slightly constricted at the suture, marked by slender, sublamellar, sinuous, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first three whorls, 18 upon the fourth to sixth, 20 upon the seventh and eighth, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. Intercoastal spaces three times as wide as the ribs, marked by seven rather broad and deeply incised spiral grooves, the interspaces appearing as flattened cords, of which the one between the second and third groove below the summit is at the shoulder and a little broader than the rest. Sutures strongly constricted. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated. Base short, well rounded, marked by seven irregular and irregularly spaced spiral striations. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, and decidedly curved.

The type and nine specimens (Cat. no. 162697 U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823, in  $26\frac{1}{2}$  fathoms, off La Paz, Gulf of California. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.3 mm., diameter 1.4 mm. Cat. no. 206887, U.S.N.M., one specimen at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822, in 21 fathoms, also from La Paz. Cat. no. 206888 U.S.N.M., one specimen, from U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2826,  $9\frac{1}{2}$  fathoms, off Ceralvo Island, Gulf of California.

## TURBONILLA (DUNKERIA) LAMINATA Carpenter.

Plate 12, figs. 16, 16a.

*Dunkeria laminata* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865, p. 396.

Shell broadly conic, wax yellow at the tip, chestnut-brown on the last whorl, columellar area white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, strongly rounded, moderately contracted at the suture, marked by very regular, rounded, strong, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first, 24 upon the second, 26 upon the third, 28 upon the fourth and fifth, 30 upon the sixth and seventh, and about 40 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, crossed by five spiral series of broad, deep pits, which cause the five intermediate areas to appear as broad, raised bands, which are about as wide as the ribs, and render their junction with the ribs tuberculate. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, marked by the faint continuations of the axial ribs, and about ten spiral lirations, which are narrower and less strongly developed about the umbilical area. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella strongly curved, and completely reinforced by the base.

The specimen described and figured (Cat. no. 946*b*, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Cooper at San Pedro, California. It has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.6 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.

The coloration of this species varies considerably; it may be unicolor, white to chestnut, or diversely banded.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. Cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Collector.	Disposition of material.
14946	3	San Pedro, California.....	.....	Cooper.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
130564	3	do.....	.....	Oldroyd.....	Do.
	34	do.....	.....	do.....	Do.
	62	do.....	.....	do.....	Oldroyd coll.
		do.....	.....	Roper.....	Roper coll.
		do.....	.....	Lowe.....	Lowe coll.
160111	3	Terminal Island, California.....	12-15	Eshnaur.....	Eshnaur coll.
		Off Ballast Point (San Diego), California.....		Kelsey.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
153049	7	Ocean Beach, San Diego, California.....	.....	do.....	Do.
		do.....	.....	do.....	Do.
152315	1	do.....	.....	do.....	Do.
152317	2	San Diego, California.....	.....	do.....	Do.
109366	2	do.....	.....	Hemphill.....	Do.
206891	1	San Diego, U. S. Bureau of Fisheries (station 3566).....	3	.....	Do.
	2	San Diego, California.....	.....	Hemphill.....	Arnold coll.
	2	do.....	.....	Lowe.....	Lowe coll.
	1	San Diego (Whites Point), California.....	.....	Oldroyd.....	Oldroyd coll.
	4	San Diego (foot of Ash street), California.....	.....	do.....	Do.
	1	Station 37, off San Diego, California.....	.....	Univ. Cal.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
	1	Station 32, off Catalina Island, California.....	.....	do.....	Do.
32284 <i>b</i>	1	Todos Santos Bay, Lower California.....	.....	Hemphill.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
106517	5	Point Abreojos, Lower California.....	.....	do.....	Do.

**TURBONILLA (DUNKERIA) HIPOLITENSIS, new species.**

Plate 12, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell milk-white, with a light yellow narrow band midway between the sutures. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, slightly shouldered at the summit but very slightly protracted at the suture, marked by moderately strong, rounded, retractive axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the second, 20 upon the third, 24 upon the fourth and fifth, and 30 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces as wide as the ribs, crossed by five series of broad spiral pits, which are not quite as wide as the five raised cords which they bound, and which render the ribs somewhat nodulose at their junction. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by six spiral cords and a feeble continuation of the axial ribs. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, curved, reinforced by the base.

The type and two additional specimens (Cat. no. 206889, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Hipolito Point, Lower California. The type has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.3 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**TURBONILLA (DUNKERIA) EXCOLPA, new species.**

Plate 12, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell wax yellow on the early whorls, ranging to chestnut brown on the last. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked by well-developed, narrow, rounded, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 24 occur upon the first to third, 26 upon the fourth, 28 upon the fifth, and about 36 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, crossed by five series of spiral pits which are as wide as the five raised spaces which they separate. The junction of these raised cords with the ribs renders them nodulous. Sutures constricted. Periphery of the last whorl and base well rounded, the latter marked by seven spiral cords. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within columella slender, somewhat twisted, reinforced by the base.

The type (Cat. no. 206892 U.S.N.M.) comes from the Gulf of California. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.7 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

## TURBONILLA (DUNKERIA) SUBANGULATA Carpenter.

Plate 12, fig. 11.

*Dunkeria subangulata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 434.

Shell elongate-ovate, white. Nuclear whorls two, forming a moderately elevated spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls strongly rounded, obliquely shouldered at the summit, marked by slender, vertical, axial ribs, of which 20 occur upon the first, 22 upon the second and third, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are crossed by four slender, spiral cords between the sutures and by a fifth at the periphery and five on the base. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and cords appear as round pits. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded. Aperture suboval; outer lip thin; columella somewhat twisted and reflected; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

An adult and a young specimen are on tablet 2008, Liverpool collection, British Museum. The adult has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.8 mm., diameter 0.93 mm.

## TURBONILLA (DUNKERIA) ANDREWSI, new species.

Plate 12, figs. 7, 7a.

Shell small, conic, light chestnut, umbilical area white. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately contracted at the suture, with a sloping shoulder which extends over the posterior third between the sutures, marked by slender, well-rounded, slightly retractive axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first, 20 upon the second and third, 22 upon the fourth, and 32 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs upon all but the last whorl, marked by five spiral series of broad pits, which are wide as the five cord-like interspaces which they bound and which render the ribs somewhat tuberculate at their junction. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by the continuation of the axial ribs, which extend feebly to the umbilical area, and six spiral cords which grow successively a little narrower from the periphery to the umbilical area. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella rather thick, reinforced by the base; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 162696 U.S.N.M.) comes from Panama. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.9 mm., diameter 1 mm.

Prof. C. B. Adams's type lot of *Chemnitzia clathratula* in the Amherst collection contains two specimens of this species. His type lot of *Chemnitzia communis* contains another specimen. Both lots are from Panama.

Named for Prof. Lancelot W. Andrews.

**TURBONILLA (DUNKERIA) ARATA, new species.**

Plate 12, fig. 12.

Shell large and rough. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls somewhat inflated and overhanging, appressed at the summit, well rounded, with the greatest convexity on the anterior third between the sutures; marked by strong, narrow, rounded, well raised, retractive axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first four, 20 upon the fifth, 22 upon the sixth and seventh, 24 upon the eighth, 26 upon the ninth, and 28 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about twice as wide as the ribs, marked by very deep pits, which leave the intervening spaces as strongly elevated cords, nine of which occur between the sutures. Of these cords the second and fifth below the summit and the first above the periphery are of equal width and wider than the rest; the first, which forms the summit, and the three posterior to the one at the periphery are again of equal width; the third and fourth below the summit are a little more slender than the rest; the pit at the periphery and those that bound the fifth cord are a little wider than the rest; the first and second below the summit and the second and third pit above the periphery are equal and those between the third and fourth cords are also equal. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl inflated. Base well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and eight almost equal incised spiral lines. Aperture large, oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip somewhat flaring in its middle; columella slender, curved, and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 206890, U.S.N.M.) was dredged off Santa Catalina Island, California. It has twelve post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 10.2 mm., diameter 2.4 mm.

**TURBONILLA (DUNKERIA) GENILDA, new species.**

Plate 12, fig. 2.

Shell elongate-conic, white on the shoulder, the rest light brown. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, well contracted at the sutures, with a strong sloping shoulder which extends over the posterior third between the sutures, rendering them angulated at its anterior termination. The whorls are marked by strongly elevated, narrow, axial ribs, which are vertical on the early whorls and decidedly retractive on the later ones. Intercostal spaces



about two and one-half times as wide as the ribs, marked by a very broad, deep, peripheral pit and two less wide on the anterior third between the sutures; the median third is marked by three moderately broad pits, separated by slender lirations, the shoulder has a narrow line immediately below the summit and three well incised lines anterior to this, the anterior of which is less strongly developed than the other two. The spaces between the second and third, and third and fourth, posterior to the peripheral one, are wider than the rest. All the raised areas between the pits are crossed by very fine spiral striations. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated. Base short, well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and ten spiral striations, which decrease in size and spacing from the periphery to the umbilicus. Aperture rhomboidal; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella slender, very oblique, and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 96806, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2799, in 30 fathoms, on green mud bottom in Panama Bay. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear turn. The nine remaining measure: Length 5.3 mm., diameter 1.6 mm. Cat. no. 162694, U.S.N.M., contains three more specimens from the same station.

**Subgenus PYRGISCULUS Monterosato.**

*Pyrgisculus* MONTEROSATO, Conch. Medit., 1884, p. 28.

Turbonillas with turrated spire having the whorls decidedly contracted at the suture, and tabulated at the summit, marked on the spire and base by many well incised spiral lines.

*Type.*—*Melania scalaris* Philippi.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS PYRGISCULUS.

Whorls shouldered.

Shoulder strongly excavated.

Axial ribs almost interrupted at the shoulder.....*monilifera*, p. 126.

Axial ribs continuing strong to the summit.....*cancellata*, p. 127.

Shoulder not excavated.

Axial ribs 12-8.....*festiva*, p. 127.

Axial ribs 16-20.....*eucosmia*, p. 128.

Whorls not shouldered.

Spiral striations between the sutures 8.....*paucilirata*, p. 129.

Spiral striations between the sutures 15.....*swani*, p. 129.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCULUS) MONILIFERA, new species.**

Plate 12, fig. 15.

Shell pupiform, bluish-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, scarcely contracted at the suture, with a strong shoulder that covers the posterior fourth between the sutures, forming a decided angle at its termination. The

whorls are marked by strong, axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the second to fourth, 18 upon the fifth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about twice as wide as the ribs, marked by eleven incised spiral lines between the shoulder and the suture, which are a little less strongly developed and a little closer spaced near the suture. The shoulder is marked by five slender, spiral lines. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs, and about eighteen slender, incised spiral lines. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip rather thick; columella decidedly curved, and somewhat twisted.

The type (Cat. no. 58334, U.S.N.M.) comes from the Gulf of California. It has lost the nucleus. The seven remaining whorls measure: Length 5.6 mm., diameter 1.8 mm.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCULUS) CANCELLATA** Carpenter.

Plate 12, fig. 6.

*Dunkeria cancellata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 435.

Shell reddish-brown. Nuclear whorls two, tumid, helicoid, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls two and one-half, decidedly inflated, strongly angulated at the summit; marked by many acute axial ribs and somewhat less strong spiral threads, which render the whorls elegantly cancellated. Outer lip angulated, columella without fold.

Doctor Carpenter's type was found on a specimen of *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. It is preserved in the Liverpool collection on tablet 2009 in the British Museum. This young individual has two and one-half post-nuclear whorls, measuring: Length 0.95 mm., diameter 0.5 mm. It has very strong tabulated shouldered, acute lamellar axial ribs, of which about eighteen occur on the last whorl, and fine, spiral striations in the broad intercostal spaces.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCULUS) FESTIVA** De Folin.

Plate 12, fig. 5.

*Turbonilla festiva* DE FOLIN, Les Méléagrinielles, 1867, pp. 49, 50, pl. 5, figs. 4-6.

Shell smooth, vitreous, elongate-conic. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a moderately elevated, helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, strongly contracted at the sutures, having a strong sloping shoulder which extends over the posterior fourth of the space between the sutures; the whorls are crossed by strong lamellose axial ribs which extend over the periphery to the umbilical area. Ten of these occur upon the first, 12 upon the second, and 8 upon the remaining

*turns* Intercostal spaces about eight times as wide as the axial ribs, crossed by fine spiral striations, of which about fourteen occur between the sutures. Base slightly excavated. Aperture oval; columella decidedly curved.

The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 0.6 mm.

The species described in *Les Méléagrini* were taken from pearl oysters which are said to have come from Negritos and the Margarita Island in the Bay of Panama. No specific station is cited for this species. It has been referred to Panama by Tryon in his *Manual of Conchology*.

**TURBONILLA (PYRGISCULUS) EUCOSMIA, new species.**

Plate 12, figs. 13, 13a.

Shell pupoid, light yellow, with a narrow, darker band at the shoulder. Nuclear whorls one and three-fourths, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, the axis of which is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly flattened in the middle, with a strong sloping shoulder which extends over the posterior fourth between the sutures and renders them decidedly angulated at its anterior termination; slightly contracted at the suture, marked by strong, sublamellar, axial ribs, which are vertical on the first four whorls and decidedly retractive on the later ones. Of these ribs, 16 occur upon the first five whorls, 18 upon the sixth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about two and one-half times as wide as the ribs, marked by a double series of very broad pits, one of which is at the periphery and the other immediately anterior to the shoulder. The space between these pits is divided into four equal cords by three moderately wide pits, the cords in turn being divided by a fine incised line. The shoulders are marked by five equal and equally spaced, incised, spiral lines. Sutures strongly impressed. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by eight almost equal and equally spaced spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, sinuous, and strongly reflected; parietal wall covered with a strong callus.

The type (Cat. no. 162698, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822, in 21 fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California. It has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.8 mm., diameter 1.4 mm. Two additional specimens (Cat. no. 163251a, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2827, in 10 fathoms, off Cerralvo Island, Gulf of California.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCULUS) PAUCILIRATA Carpenter.

Plate 12, fig. 10

*Dunkeria paucilirata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 434.

The type and only known individual of this species is an imperfect specimen mounted on tablet 2007 of the Liverpool collection in the British Museum.

The nucleus is two-thirds immersed, and the axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls strongly rounded, well constricted at the sutures; moderately slender, almost vertically curved axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first and about 18 upon the rest of the turns. Intercostal spaces very broad, shallow, marked by fine spiral striations. Sutures strongly constricted. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.1 mm., diameter 0.7 mm.

The specimen was collected on a *Chama* at Mazatlan, Mexico.

## TURBONILLA (PYRGISCULUS) SWANI, new species.

Plate 12, figs. 9, 9a.

Shell elongate, pupoid, semitransparent, light yellow. Nuclear whorls at least two, forming a low helicoid spire, whose axis is almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, very strongly rounded, appressed at the summit, contracted at the periphery, marked by strong, decidedly curved, lamellar, protractive axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon all but the last whorl, the latter has 20. Intercostal spaces twice as wide as the ribs, marked by 15 almost equal and almost equally spaced spiral series of pits. Sutures constricted. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs, and about 20 feeble very wavy incised spiral lines. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, curved, with the posterior two-thirds reinforced by the base.

The type (Cat. no. 160485, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Pedro, California. It has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5 mm., diameter 1.5 mm.

Named for J. G. Swan.

Subgenus *ASMUNDA* Dall and Bartsch.*Amunda* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 9.

Shell with strong axial ribs which terminate at the keeled periphery; base with many axial riblets, a strong median spiral cord, and a constriction between this and the peripheral keel.

*Type*.—*Chemnitzia turrata* C. B. Adams.

## TURBONILLA (ASMUNDA) TURRITA C. B. Adams.

Plate 12, figs. 14, 14a.

*Chemnitzia turrita* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, pp. 393, 394.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, forming an elevated helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately well rounded, with a very broad, flat, tabulated summit, marked by strong, lamellar, somewhat sinuous, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first, 14 upon the second to fifth, 16 upon the sixth, 18 upon the seventh, 20 upon the eighth, and 24 upon the penultimate whorl. Intercostal spaces about four times as wide as the ribs, deeply impressed, smooth. Sutures very strongly marked. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a strong keel, middle of the base with a strong tumid fasciole, the space between which and the periphery forms a shallow, well-rounded channel. Umbilical area slightly excavated. In addition to this sculpture, the base is crossed by many, subequal, slender, raised axial threads, which do not correspond to the axial ribs, between the sutures. Aperture irregular; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella strong and slightly curved.

Cat. no. 230 of Professor Adams's Panama Shells, in Amherst College, contains two specimens, the cotypes. We have selected the better of the two for our description and figure. This has 10 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.7 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. In the same collection, no. 251, *Rissoa*, sp. indet., a fragment, belongs here.

## Subgenus CARELIOPSIS Mörch.

*Careliopsis* MÖRCH, Malak. Blätt., 1874, p. 169.

Turbonillas having the surface marked by many subequal well-impressed spiral lines and numerous feeble axial riblets. Under low magnification the sculpture appears to consist of impressed pitted spiral lines only.

*Type*.—*Monoptygma (Careliopsis) styliiformis* Mörch.

## TURBONILLA (CARELIOPSIS) STENOGYRA, new species.

Plate 12, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell acicular, transparent. Nuclear whorls small, two, forming a depressed, helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is very slightly immersed. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, somewhat contracted immediately below the sutures which causes the summits to appear somewhat exerted. The first three post-nuclear whorls show traces of

axial ribs on the posterior half of the whorls. Of these there appear to be about 18 upon the third turn. The whorls are marked by spiral lines of well-impressed pits, of which 6 appear upon the first, 7 upon the second, 8 upon the third and fourth, 10 upon the fifth, 11 upon the sixth, 14 upon the seventh, and 18 upon the penultimate turn, between the sutures. Upon the last, they are more or less irregular. Sutures poorly marked. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by 11 spiral lines of pits. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella moderately strong, very strongly curved, reënforced by the base.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 162699, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Hipolito Point, Lower California. The type has nine post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.5 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

Genus ODOSTOMIA Fleming.

*Odostomia* FLEMING, Edinburgh Encycl., vol. 7, 1817, pt. 1, p. 76. = *Odontostomia* JEFFREYS, Mal. and Conch. Mag., 1839, p. 33. = *Turritostomia* SACCO, Moll. del Piemonte e della Liguria, 1892, p. 41, same type.

Shell with sinistral apex, usually short, few whorled, subconic or ovate, with a single columellar fold which varies in strength and sometimes is not apparent at the aperture. The sculpture varies from smooth to lamellar axial ribs and spiral keels.

*Type*.—*Turbo plicatus* Montagu.

Of the forty subgenera now recognized under *Odostomia* nineteen have been found represented on the west coast of America.

KEY TO THE SUBGENERA OF ODOSTOMIA.

Early post-nuclear whorls sculptured differently from the later ones. *Lysacme*, p. 132.  
Post-nuclear whorls sculptured similarly throughout.

Varices present..... *Salassilla*, p. 133.

Varices absent.

Axial ribs present.

Axial ribs rounded.

Spiral markings absent or if present consisting of microscopic striations only..... *Salassia*, p. 134.

Spiral markings consisting of several to many raised threads.

Spiral sculpture less strong than axial, not nodulous. *Besla*, p. 135.

Spiral sculpture equal to the axial, nodulose between the sutures..... *Chrysellida*, p. 136.

Spiral markings consisting of incised lines.

Spiral lines on spire and base..... *Pyrgulina*, p. 169.

Spiral lines on base only..... *Egila*, p. 170.

Axial ribs lamellar.

Spiral sculpture lamellar.

Intersection of axial and spiral sculpture cuspidate,

*Haldra*, p. 171.

Intersection of axial and spiral sculpture not cuspidate,

*Ividella*, p. 172.

Post-nuclear whorls sculptured similarly throughout—Continued.

Varices absent—Continued.

Axial ribs present—Continued.

Axial ribs feeble, usually only indicated near the summit of the whorls.

Spiral sculpture consisting of several strong, broad cords, one or more of the posterior of which are crenulated..... *Miralda*, p. 176.

Spiral sculpture consisting of many subequal lirations.

Whorls tabulated at the summit..... *Ivara*, p. 179.

Whorls not tabulated at the summit..... *Evalina*, p. 180.

Axial sculpture reduced to mere lirations, frequently only present between the spiral cords.

Shell umbilicated..... *Iolwa*, p. 181.

Shell not umbilicated..... *Menestho*, p. 184.

Axial sculpture represented by lines of growth only.

Spiral markings consisting of well incised lines..... *Evalea*, p. 192.

Spiral markings consisting of many fine wavy striations,  
*Amaura*, p. 218.

Spiral sculpture consisting of a strong peripheral keel,  
*Scalenostoma*, p. 229.

Spiral sculpture absent.

Aperture rissoid..... *Heida*, p. 231.

Aperture not rissoid..... *Odostomia*, p. 231.

#### Subgenus **LYSACME** Dall and Bartsch.

*Lysacme* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 14.

Early post-nuclear whorls loosely coiled, plain, later ones closely coiled with a spiral keel at the periphery and another at the summit of the whorl; base spirally lirate.

*Type*.—*Chrysallida clausiliformis* Carpenter.

#### **ODOSTOMIA (LYSACME) CLAUSILIFORMIS** Carpenter.

Plate 13, fig. 2.

?? *Chrysallida clausiliformis* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 426.

Shell clausiliform. Nuclear whorls two, forming a depressed helioid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is scarcely at all immersed. First two and one-half post-nuclear whorls loosely coiled, strongly rounded, smooth, separated by very strongly impressed sutures. Remaining whorls moderately rounded, with a strong spiral cord at the summit and another at the periphery, the two being closely appressed at the sutures. Base prolonged, marked by low spiral cords. Aperture irregularly oblong, decidedly effuse anteriorly; columella provided with a strong fold at its insertion. Operculum paucispiral.

Four specimens were taken off *Chama* at Mazatlan, of which the best preserved is on tablet 1987, Liverpool collection, British Museum, which has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.8 mm., diameter 0.9 mm.

It is a curious shell, entirely different from anything else that we have seen. Unfortunately the outer surface is too badly worn to permit of a positive statement regarding its finer markings.

**SALASSIELLA**, new subgenus.

Shell pupiform, whorls inflated, marked by axial ribs which extend undiminished from the summit to the umbilical area. Varices strong, irregularly distributed.

*Type.*—*Odostomia (Salassietta) laxa* Dall and Bartsch.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS SALASSIELLA.

Summit of the whorls rounded.....	<i>laxa</i> .
Summit of the whorls tabulated .....	<i>richi</i> .

**ODOSTOMIA (SALASSIELLA) LAXA**, new species.

Plate 13, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell pupiform, milk-white. Nuclear whorls at least two, small, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about two-thirds immersed. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, contracted at the sutures, and strongly roundedly shouldered at the summit, marked by lamellar, flexuose axial ribs, which are only feebly expressed on the first. On the second there are 18, on the third 20, 22 upon the fourth, and 28 upon the penultimate turn, upon which there is a strong varix. Intercostal spaces about one and one-half times as wide as the ribs, well impressed. Sutures constricted. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, strongly curved, and slightly revolute, provided with a weak fold at its insertion.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 106512, U.S.N.M.) comes from Scammon Lagoon, Lower California. It has six post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 4.3 mm., diameter 1.7 mm. Another specimen (Cat. no. 286893, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California.

**ODOSTOMIA (SALASSIELLA) RICHI**, new species.

Plate 13, figs. 6, 6a.

Shell small, broadly conic, white. Nuclear whorls three, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls strongly rounded, moderately contracted at the suture, broadly tabulated at the shoulder, marked by strong, lamellar, axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first, 14 upon



the second and third, and 18 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces somewhat wider than the ribs, strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a broad, low keel. Base with a strongly raised tumescence about the umbilical area, the space between which and the peripheral keel appears slightly concave. The axial ribs continue weakly over the base. A strong varix appears on the last whorl, between two axial ribs, and extends from the summit to the umbilical chink. Aperture suboval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella strong, straight, and decidedly revolute; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 160484, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Pedro, California. It has five and one-half post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1.4 mm.

**Subgenus SALASSIA De Folin.**

*Salassia* DE FOLIN, Const. d. Chemnitzidæ, 1885, p. 15.

Shell pupiform, whorls not inflated, marked by axial ribs which extend from the tabulated summit of the whorl to the umbilical area. Varices absent.

*Type.*—*Salassia tropidita* Dall and Bartsch.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS SALASSIA.

Summit of the whorls tabulated ..... *tropidita*, p. 134.  
Summit of the whorls rounded ..... *scalariformis*, p. 135.

**ODOSTOMIA (SALASSIA) TROPIDITA, new name.**

Plate 13, fig. 3.

*Salassia carinata* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, vol. 2, 1872, p. 168, pl. 6, fig. 6;  
not *Scalenostoma carinata* DESHAYES, 1863, nor *Odostomia carinata* H. ADAMS,  
1873.

Shell pupiform, white. Nuclear whorls one and one-half, forming a moderately elevated helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-third immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, somewhat contracted at the sutures, strongly tabulated on the summits, marked by rounded, weak, axial ribs of which 8 occur upon the first and second, 10 upon the third, 12 upon the fourth and fifth, and 14 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces broad and shallow. Periphery of the last whorl and base well rounded, marked by the continuation of the ribs. Aperture broadly oval; outer lip thin; columella slender, slightly curved.

De Folin's type comes from Isle of Pearls, Bay of Panama. It has seven post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (SALASSIA) SCALARIFORMIS Carpenter.

Plate 13, fig. 1.

*Parthenia scalariformis* CARPENTER, Cat. Maz. Shells, 1856, p. 413.

Shell pupiform, white. Nuclear whorls small, almost completely immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, scarcely at all contracted at the periphery, strongly roundedly shouldered at the summit, marked by slender, distant, scalariform, retractive axial ribs, of which about 20 occur upon the first and 16 upon the remaining turns. Intercostal spaces very broad, shallow. Sutures strongly marked. Periphery and the somewhat prolonged base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the undiminished continuations of the axial ribs, which extend to the umbilical chink. Aperture ovate; outer lip thin; columella slender, curved, provided with a moderately strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thick callus.

Two specimens of this species were found on *Chama* at Mazatlan. Tablet 1962 of the Liverpool collection in the British Museum contains the finest of the two. This has six post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 5 mm., diameter 0.93 mm.

Subgenus *BESLA* Dall and Bartsch.*Besla* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 10.

Small *Odostomias* with axial ribs and three strong spiral raised threads, one at and two posterior to the periphery between the sutures; base marked by raised spiral threads.

*Type*.—*Chrysalida convexa* Carpenter.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS *BESLA*.

Whorls overhanging.....*convexa*, p. 135.  
Whorls flattened.....*callimorpha*, p. 136.

## ODOSTOMIA (BESLA) CONVEXA Carpenter.

Plate 13, fig. 4.

*Chrysalida convexa* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 424.

Shell small, slender, elongate-conic. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a moderately elevated helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls overhanging, strongly contracted at the sutures, appressed at the summit, angulated at the posterior extremity of the anterior third; between the sutures, marked by strong, rounded, sinuous, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the second and third, 18 upon the fourth, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little more than twice as wide as the ribs, crossed by three equal and equally spaced spiral cords, which are about one-half as strong as the ribs. The first

of these cords is at the periphery, the third at the posterior termination of the anterior third between the sutures, which it renders strongly angulated. Sutures constricted. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuation of the axial ribs, and about eight slender spiral lirations. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, slightly curved, decidedly oblique and revolute, provided with a slender fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a strong callus.

Two specimens (Cat. no. 162734, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823, in 26 fathoms, on broken shell bottom, off Cacachitas, Gulf of California. The larger of the two specimens has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.4 mm., diameter 0.7 mm.

The type which is on tablet 1984, Liverpool collection, British Museum, and another specimen were collected on *Spondylus* at Mazatlan.

**ODOSTOMIA (BESLA) CALLIMORPHA, new name.**

Plate 13, fig. 5.

*Chrysallida pumila* CARPENTER, Proc. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1866, p. 219; not *Odostomia pumila* A. ADAMS, 1861.

Shell very small, pupiform, milk-white. Nuclear whorls completely immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, slightly contracted at the sutures, moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, depressed, rounded, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 22 occur upon all but the first whorl, which is smooth. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, crossed by three slender, spiral lirations on the anterior half of the whorls between the sutures. Sutures subchanneled. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs, which extend almost undiminished to the umbilical area and five equal slender, spiral lirations on the posterior half of the base. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella strongly curved, slightly revolute, reënforced on its posterior half by the base, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 15565, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Pedro, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.5 mm., diameter 0.6 mm.

**Subgenus CHRYSALLIDA Carpenter.**

*Chrysallida* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 416. = *Noëmia* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, 1873, p. 314. Type.—*Noëmia angusta* DE FOLIN; *Noëmiamea* DE FOLIN, Zool. Rec., 1885, p. 94 (Mollusca). Same type. Not *Noëmia* PASCO, 1857.

*Odostomias* having strong axial ribs crossed by equally strong *spiral keels* between the sutures, the intersection of these two ele-

ments forming nodules. The axial ribs pass only faintly over the base, while the spiral sculpture remains quite prominent.

*Type*.—*Odostomia* (*Chrysallida*) *torrita* n. n. = *Chrysallida communis* Carpenter; not *Chemnitzia* [= *Chrysallida*] *communis* C. B. Adams.

## KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS CHRYSALLIDA.

All spiral cords between the sutures nodulose.

Sutures strongly channeled.

Axial ribs always stronger than the spiral cords.

Basal cords 5 ..... *reigeni*, p. 138.

Basal cords 6 ..... *inconspicua*, p. 139.

Basal cords 7 ..... *telescopium*, p. 139.

Basal cords 8 ..... *excelsa*, p. 140.

Basal cords 9 ..... *acrybia*, p. 141.

Basal cords 10 ..... *communis*, p. 141.

Basal cords 12.

Outer lip of adult shell pinched in ..... *torrita*, p. 142.

Outer lip of adult shell not pinched in.

Axial ribs of last whorl 16 ..... *licina*, p. 143.

Axial ribs of last whorl 22 ..... *talama*, p. 143.

**Axial ribs not as strong as the spiral cords.**

Spiral cords 4 between the sutures on the later whorls.

Shell slender, elongate-conic.

Basal cords 8.

Diameter more than 1 mm ..... *effusa*, p. 144.

Diameter less than 1 mm ..... *paupercula*, p. 144.

Basal cords 7 ..... *clathratula*, p. 145.

Basal cords 6.

Adult shell 4.5 mm. long ..... *ritteri*, p. 146.

Adult shell 2.3 mm. long ..... *rinella*, p. 146.

Basal cords 5 ..... *eugena*, p. 147.

Shell ovate or broadly conic.

Basal cords 4 ..... *trachis*, p. 148.

Basal cords 5.

Shell large, adult 4.0 mm. long ..... *lucca*, p. 148.

Shell small, adult 2.3 mm. long ..... *clementina*, p. 149.

Basal cords 6.

Outer lip of adult shell decidedly pinched in. *oonisca*, p. 150.

Outer lip of adult shell not pinched in.

Whorls slopingly shouldered ..... *oldroydi*, p. 150.

Whorls not shouldered.

Axial ribs decidedly retractive ..... *nodosa*, p. 151.

Nodules round ..... *ovata*, p. 152.

Nodules oval ..... *cincta*, p. 152.

Basal cords 7.

Base of the last whorl strongly inflated ..... *loomisi*, p. 153.

Base of the last whorl somewhat excavated.

Spaces between the spiral cords mere impressed lines.

*vicola*, p. 153.

Spaces between the spiral cords broad, deep channels.

*astricta*, p. 154.

Basal cords 8 ..... *cooperi*, p. 155.

Basal cords 9 ..... *hipolitensis*, p. 155.

Spiral cords 5 between the sutures of the later whorls. *lapazana*, p. 156.

Spiral cords 6 between the sutures of the later whorls. *proxima*, p. 157.

All spiral cords between the sutures nodulose—Continued.

Sutures not channeled.

- Axial ribs always stronger than the spiral cords ..... *tyleri*, p. 157.
- Axial ribs not as strong as the spiral cords.
  - Spiral cords 4 between the sutures.
    - Adult shell more than 5 mm. long ..... *scammonensis*, p. 158.
    - Adult shell 3 or less mm. long.
      - Basal cords 4 ..... *pulchra*, p. 158.
      - Basal cords 6.
        - Spaces between the spiral cords deep, broad channels.
          - montereyensis*, p. 159.
        - Spaces between the spiral cords mere impressed lines.
          - pulcia*, p. 160.
      - Basal cords 10 or more ..... *virginalis*, p. 160.
    - Spiral cords 5 between the sutures ..... *defolinia*, p. 161.
    - Spiral cords more than 5 between the sutures.
      - Basal cords 6 ..... *oregonensis*, p. 162.
      - Basal cords 10 or more ..... *virginalis*, p. 160.

All spiral cords between the sutures not nodulose.

- Anterior spiral cord between the sutures smooth and wholly exposed, the rest nodulose.
  - Nodulous spiral cords 4 between the sutures.
    - Shell large, adult more than 4.5 mm. long ..... *benthina*, p. 163.
    - Shell small, adult less than 3 mm. long ..... *promeces*, p. 164.
  - Nodulose spiral cords 3 between the sutures.
    - Shell large, adult 5 mm. long ..... *pulcherrima*, p. 164.
    - Shell small, adult less than 3 mm. long.
      - Basal cords 5 ..... *vincta*, p. 165.
      - Basal cords 6 ..... *fasciata*, p. 165.
- Anterior half of the whorls between the sutures usually not nodulous, the rest strongly so ..... *virginalis*, p. 160.
  - Early whorls and frequently only the posterior part of these nodulose.
    - Shell long, adult more than 4 mm. long ..... *helga*, p. 166.
    - Shell small, adult less than 3 mm. long.
      - Base decidedly attenuated anteriorly ..... *sanctorum*, p. 167.
      - Base not strongly attenuated.
        - Spiral cords 6 between the sutures ..... *sqpia*, p. 167.
        - Spiral cords less than 6 between the sutures.
          - Spiral cords very strong ..... *rotundata*, p. 168.
          - Spiral cords almost obsolete ..... *deceptrix*, p. 169.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) REIGENI Carpenter.

Plate 13, fig. 7.

*Chrysallida reigeni* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 422.

Shell elongate-ovate. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, strongly contracted at the sutures and well shouldered at the summit, marked by strong axial ribs of which 18 occur upon the first and 20 upon the second and penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs, the intercostal spaces, which equal the ribs in width, are marked by four slender spiral cords between the sutures, which pass

up on the sides of the ribs but do not cross their summits. The spaces between the ribs and cords are well impressed, round pits. Sutures channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a groove. Base well rounded, marked by five subequal and equally spaced spiral cords, the spaces between which are crossed by slender axial threads. Aperture pyriform, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, provided with an oblique fold at the insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

Tablet 1979, Liverpool collection, British Museum, contains the type which was taken off *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.4 mm., diameter 0.7 mm.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) INCONSPICUA C. B. Adams.

Plate 14, fig. 3.

*Cingula inconspicua* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, p. 405.

Shell ovoid, milk-white. Nuclear whorls deeply, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects, which is smooth. Post-nuclear whorls very slightly rounded, ornamented by strong axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the second and third and 20 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked by four equal and equally spaced slender spiral cords, which are a little less strong than the ribs, and render the junction with these nodulous. Sutures channeled; periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by six equal spiral cords, which are about as wide as the spaces that separate them. The impressed grooves are crossed by numerous slender axial threads. Aperture ovate; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, pinched in in the middle; columella slender, moderately curved, slightly reflected, partly reënforced by the base. Parietal wall covered with a strong callus, which renders the peritreme complete.

The type is at Amherst College, and was collected by Prof. C. B. Adams at Panama Bay. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.5 mm., diameter 0.6 mm.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) TELESCOPIUM Carpenter.

Plate 13, fig. 9.

*Chrysallida telescopium* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, pp. 421, 422.

Shell very elongate-conic, white. Nuclear whorls two, forming a moderately elevated helicoid spire which is about one-half obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls almost flattened, strongly contracted at the suture and strongly

shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, vertical, axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first, 22 upon the second, 20 upon the third, 22 upon the fourth and penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked by four slender, spiral cords which do not render the ribs tuberculate. The spaces between the cords and the ribs are deep round pits. Sutures channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a groove. Base somewhat attenuated anteriorly, well rounded posteriorly, marked by seven spiral cords which become somewhat diminished in size from the periphery to the umbilical region. Grooves separating the cords marked by numerous slender axial threads. Aperture irregularly pyriform, effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately stout, reflected, reinforced by the base, provided with a fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

Ten specimens (mostly young) off *Chama* and *Spondylus*, Liverpool collection, British Museum, were taken at Mazatlan, Mexico. Tablet 1978 contains three specimens, the largest of which has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.1 mm., diameter 0.9 mm.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) EXCELSA, new species.

Plate 14, fig. 11.

Shell broadly conic, white. Nuclear whorls smooth, almost completely obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which the tilted edge of the last whorl only projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, strongly contracted at the sutures and somewhat shouldered at the summit, marked by strong protractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the second, 18 upon the third, and 20 upon the remaining turns. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked by four slender spiral cords between the sutures, which render the ribs tuberculate at their junction, the spaces inclosed by the ribs and spiral cords are deep, quadrangular pits, the long axis of which coincides with the spiral cords. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a strong sulcus which is crossed by the continuation of the axial ribs. Base of the last whorl attenuated, well rounded, marked by eight subequal and subequally spaced low spiral cords, the grooves between which are crossed by many slender axial threads. The summit of the last whorl falls below the first basal keel and leaves this in the suture. On the last half of the last turn, an additional slender spiral thread divides the space between the first and second and second and third strong spiral cords. Aperture pyriform, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip (fractured), thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella strong, curved, decidedly reflected over the reinforcing base, provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a strong callus which renders the peritreme complete.

The type (Cat. no. 206894, U.S.N.M.) comes from the Bay of Panama. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.3 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) ACRYBIA, new species.**

Plate 14, fig. 6.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls very slightly rounded, somewhat contracted at the sutures, feebly shouldered at the summits, marked by strong, almost vertical axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the second, 16 upon the third, 18 upon the fourth, 20 upon the fifth, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces a little wider than the ribs, crossed by four slender spiral cords, the junction of which with the ribs renders them feebly nodulous. Sutures strongly impressed but not channeled. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by nine slender spiral cords, the spaces between which are crossed by fine axial threads. Aperture oval, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella twisted, decidedly reflected anteriorly, provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thick callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206895, U.S.N.M.) comes from Point Abreojos, Lower California. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.2 mm., diameter 1.2 mm. Another specimen from the same locality is in Mr. Hemphill's collection.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) COMMUNIS C. B. Adams.**

Plate 14, figs. 10, 10a.

*Chemnitzia communis* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, p. 390.

Shell conic, vitreous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls at least two, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, strongly contracted at the suture and decidedly shouldered at the summit, marked by strong vertical axial ribs of which there are 16 upon the first and second, 18 upon the third to fifth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the ribs the whorls are marked by four spiral cords about one-half as strong as the ribs, between the sutures; the first of these is at the angle of the shoulder. The junction of the spiral cords and ribs nodulous; the spaces inclosed between them rectangular pits. Sutures channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a spiral cord at whose posterior margin the axial ribs terminate. Base produced, moderately rounded, marked by ten spiral cords, which, like the grooves separating them, decrease regularly in size from the



periphery to the umbilical area. The grooves on the base are crossed by numerous slender axial threads. Aperture pyriform, somewhat effuse anteriorly; channeled at the posterior angle, which is obtuse; outer lip thin, decidedly arched in the middle, flattened on the side, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, reflected very much anteriorly; provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thick callus.

Professor Adams collected 90 specimens in the Bay of Panama, which he listed under this species; 28 of these are in the Amherst collection which belong to three species. We have taken the finest for our description and figure of *Odostomia (Chrysallida) communis*, of which there are 15 specimens. The specimen described and figured has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.2 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) TORRITA, new species.**

Plate 14, fig. 2.

*Chrysallida communis* (C. B. ADAMS) CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, pp. 419, 420; not *Chemnitzia communis* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, p. 390=*Odostomia (Chrysallida) communis* [C. B. ADAMS].

Shell small, very elongate-ovate, vitreous. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which the tilted edge of the last volution only projects. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, moderately contracted at the periphery and well shouldered at the summit, marked by strong axial ribs, of which about 20 occur upon all the whorls. Intercostal spaces about as wide as the ribs, marked between the sutures by four slender spiral cords which pass up on the sides of the ribs but do not cross their summits. On the last whorl the first basal keel falls between the sutures; here, too, the ribs are rendered slightly tuberculate by the spiral cords. Sutures strongly marked but not channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a groove. Base somewhat produced, marked by twelve slender, spiral cords which are a little wider than the spaces that separate them and become successively narrower and more closely spaced from the periphery to the umbilical area. The spaces between the cords are marked by numerous slender, axial threads. Aperture pyriform, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip pinched in posteriorly; thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, strongly reflected anteriorly, reënforced by the base, provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a strong callus.

The type and four specimens are part of the 500 specimens of this species found on *Chama* and *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico.

The type has five and one-half post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) LICINA*, new species.

Plate 14, fig. 9.

Shell pupiform, vitreous. Nuclear whorls large, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which the tilted edge of the last volution only projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, slightly excurved at the shouldered summit, strongly contracted at the sutures, marked by very strong, vertical axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon all the whorls. In addition to these ribs, the whorls are marked between the sutures by four moderately strong spiral cords, which render the junction with the ribs obscurely nodulous. The spaces inclosed between the ribs and cords are well impressed squarish pits. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the feeble continuations of the axial ribs and twelve slender spiral cords which grow successively weaker from the periphery to the umbilical area. Aperture elongate, oval; posterior angle obtuse, outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, decidedly curved, slightly reflected, reënforced by the base, provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 106500, U.S.N.M.) were collected at Manuel Lagoon, Lower California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) TALAMA*, new species.

Plate 18, fig. 6.

Shell conic, vitreous. Nuclear whorls small, smooth, obliquely deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, strongly contracted at the periphery and moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by moderately strong, almost vertical, axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the second and third, 18 upon the fourth, 20 upon the fifth, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are marked by four slender spiral cords between the sutures, the junction of which, with the axial ribs, renders them feebly nodulous. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and cords are well impressed squarish pits. Sutures strongly channeled. Periphery marked by a slender spiral cord, on the posterior edge of which the axial ribs terminate. Base of the last whorl well rounded, slightly attenuated anteriorly, marked by twelve spiral cords which grow successively weaker from the periphery to the umbilical area. Aperture oval, posterior angle acute, outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within, rendered sinuous by the spiral cords; columella slender, slightly reflected and reënforced by the base; provided with a slender fold at its insertion.

The type and three specimens (Cat. no. 106518, U.S.N.M.) come from Scammon Lagoon, Lower California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.4 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) EFFUSA** Carpenter.

Plate 14, figs. 5, 5a.

*Chrysallida effusa* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 422.

Shell elongate-conic, vitreous. Nuclear whorls small, smooth, almost completely obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, strongly contracted at the sutures and moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, tuberculate retractive axial ribs, of which 18 occur upon the first and second and 20 upon the remaining turns. In addition to these axial ribs the whorls are marked by four slender, spiral cords between the sutures, which pass over the axial ribs and render them tuberculate at their junction. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and cords are rectangular pits, which have their long axis parallel with the spiral cords. Sutures channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a spiral groove. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by eight spiral cords which grow successively weaker and closer spaced from the periphery to the umbilical area. The wide grooves between the spiral cords are marked by slender, raised, axial threads, which correspond to the ribs on the spire. Aperture ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse, outer lip thin, showing the external markings within; columella stout, strongly reflected, provided with a slender fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a strong callus.

The type, which is on tablet 1980, Liverpool collection, British Museum, came off *Chama* at Mazatlan, Mexico. The specimen described and figured (no. 16194, U.S.N.M.) was collected by J. Xantus, at Cape St. Lucas, Lower California. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.8 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) PAUPERCULA** C. B. Adams.

Plate 14, fig. 4.

*Cingula* (?) *paupercula* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, pp. 405, 406.

Shell very elongate, conic, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls two, smooth, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, slightly shouldered at the summit, somewhat contracted at the sutures, marked by four strong spiral cords and axial ribs, which are a little less strong than the cords; 18 of the ribs occur upon the first, 16 upon the second to fifth, 20 upon the sixth, and 34 upon the penulti-

mate turn. The junctions of the ribs and spiral cords form moderately strong tubercles, while the spaces inclosed between them appear as almost circular, well-impressed pits. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a spiral keel a little less strong than those between the sutures. Base well rounded, somewhat attenuated anteriorly; marked by five almost equal and equally spaced spiral cords and two very slender lirations, the latter near the columella. The deep grooves between the spiral cords are marked by numerous slender axial lirations. Sutures subchanneled. Aperture irregular, somewhat channeled anteriorly. Posterior angle obtuse, outer lip thin, rendered sinuous by the spiral cords. Columella slender, sigmoid, reinforced by the base, provided with a strong, deep-seated fold at its insertion. Parietal wall covered with a faint callus.

Prof. C. B. Adams's type is at Amherst College, and was collected in the Bay of Panama. It has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.3 mm., diameter 0.9 mm.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSTALLIDA) CLATHRATULA C. B. Adams.

Plate 14, figs. 7, 7a.

*Chemnitzia clathratula* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, pp. 389, 390.

Shell elongate-conic, slender, vitreous. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is almost at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls very slightly rounded, strongly constricted at the sutures and prominently shouldered at the summit, marked by well rounded, tuberculate, axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first and second, 16 upon the third, 18 upon the fourth and fifth, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are marked between the sutures by four spiral cords which equal the ribs in strength, and render them tuberculate at their junction. Sutures broadly and deeply channeled. Periphery and the somewhat prolonged base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter marked by seven narrow, almost equal, and equally spaced spiral keels, the broad space between which and the peripheral sulcus are marked by many slender axial riblets. Aperture oval; outer lip (fractured anteriorly) thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, slightly curved, strongly reflected over the reinforcing base, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

Professor Adams states that ten specimens in various stages of growth were collected in the sand of the Bay of Panama; two of these are in the collection at Amherst College.

We have figured the better of the two individuals which has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.8 mm., diameter 0.9 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) RITTERI*, new species.

Plate 14, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls at least two, smooth, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only a portion of the last two turns project. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, strongly constricted at the sutures, slopingly shouldered at the summit, ornamented by strong, retractive axial ribs of which 14 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second to fourth, 18 upon the fifth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are marked by spiral cords between the sutures, which are a little more than half as strong as the ribs and of which three occur upon the first three whorls and four upon the succeeding turns; the second one below the summit marking the angle of the long sloping shoulder. Junction of ribs and cords strongly nodulous; the spaces inclosed between them are deep squarish pits. Sutures strongly channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a broad groove that is crossed by the continuations of the axial ribs which terminate at the posterior margin of the first basal keel. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by six spiral cords which are of unequal strength, separated by grooves of different widths, which are crossed by fine axial threads. Aperture oval, effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip rendered sinuous by the cords, thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, strongly reflected, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206896, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at station 30, University of California, off Catalina Island. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.5 mm., diameter 1.6 mm. Four topotypes are in the collection of the University of California, which has the following additional specimens: Four from station 47, off San Diego; three from station 59; and two from station 83, also from off San Diego. Cat. no. 206897, U.S.N.M., one dredged in 50 fathoms, off Catalina Island.

Named for Prof. W. E. Ritter.

*ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) RINELLA*, new species.

Plate 15, figs. 6, 6a.

Shell elongate-ovate, cream-colored. Nuclear whorls at least two, smooth, forming a depressed helicoid spire, which is obliquely three-fifths immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, strongly contracted at the sutures, somewhat shouldered at the summits, marked by strong, tuberculated axial ribs and four spiral cords almost as strong as the ribs between the sutures which renders their junction with the ribs

tuberculate. Of the ribs which are slightly protractive, 17 appear upon the first to third and 19 upon the penultimate whorl. Sutures strongly channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a sulcus which is crossed by the continuation of the axial ribs. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by six slender spiral threads, the axial sculpture being reduced to mere lines of growth. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella oblique, almost straight, decidedly revolute, marked with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162781, U.S.N.M.) comes from the Bay of Panama. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.3 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) EUGENA*, new species.

Plate 14, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls at least two, small, smooth, obliquely half immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately contracted at the suture, well shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, very retractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second, 18 upon the third to fifth, and 22 upon the penultimate whorl. In addition to these ribs the whorls are marked by four strong spiral cords between the sutures which render their junction with the ribs tuberculate. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and cords form oval pits, the long axis of which coincides with the spiral sculpture. Sutures channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a moderately broad groove, which is crossed by the continuation of the axial ribs which terminate at the posterior edge of the first basal keel. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by six spiral keels which grow successively weaker from the periphery to the umbilical region. The broad spaces between these keels are crossed by slender, raised axial threads. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, curved, strongly reflected and reinforced by the base, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type and three specimens (Cat. no. 127545, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Hipolito Point, Lower California. The type has seven and one-half post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.3 mm., diameter 1.5 mm. Cat. no. 168566, U.S.N.M., one specimen from San Pedro. Two specimens were identified from the same region for Mr. Berry. Cat. no. 168567, U.S.N.M., one specimen from San Diego. Another from the foot of Ash street, San Diego, was identified for Mrs. Oldroyd.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) TRACHIS, *new species*.

Plate 15, figs. 4, 4a.

Shell small, elongate-conic. Nuclear whorls small, smooth, strongly obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, strongly contracted at the sutures, slopingly shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, rounded, decidedly retractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the second, 18 upon the third, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are crossed between the sutures by four spiral cords, which are as strong as the ribs and render them nodulous at their junction. The second of these cords below the summit marks the angle of the shoulder. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and cords are deep, squarish pits. Sutures subchanneled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a groove, crossed by the spiral ribs, which terminate at the extremity of the first basal cord. Base well rounded, marked by four subequal, distantly spaced, narrow, spiral cords, the broad spaces between which are crossed by numerous axial threads. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, reflected, reënforced by the base, provided with a fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 168619, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Pedro, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 1 mm.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) LUCCA, *new species*.

Plate 15, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell broadly conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls large, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which the tilted edge of the last volution only projects, which shows five strong spiral threads. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, strongly contracted at the sutures, appressed at the summits with a sloping shoulder that extends from the summit to the second spiral keel, marked by narrow decidedly elevated, retractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first and second, 18 upon the third, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the ribs, the whorls are marked between the sutures by four spiral keels, which equal the ribs in strength and render them decidedly nodulous at their junction. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and cords are well impressed rectangular pits whose axis coincides with the spiral sculpture. Sutures subchanneled, showing a portion of the first basal keel in the last two volutions. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a broad channel, crossed by the axial ribs

which terminate at the posterior edge of the first basal keel. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by five subequal and subequally spaced spiral lirations, separated by broad spaces which are marked by numerous prominent axial threads. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, curved, reënforced by the base, provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206898, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4 mm., diameter 1.4 mm. The University of California has one specimen from station 30, off Santa Catalina Island, and four from station 47, off San Diego.

This species is closely allied to *Odostomia* (*Chrysallida*) *oldroydi*. It differs in having a comparatively larger nucleus which is more prominently sculptured, in being more attenuated and having more slender ribs and spiral cords and in having the axial sculpture on the base much stronger. It is likewise much smaller.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) CLEMENTINA, new species.

Plate 15, figs. 5, 5a.

Shell elongate-conic, vitreous. Nuclear whorls obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turn, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects, which is marked by five slender spiral threads. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures, strongly slopingly shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, somewhat retractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first and second, 18 upon the third and the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are marked by four spiral cords between the sutures, of which the second one anterior to the summit marks the angle of the shoulder. On the last two whorls the first basal is apparent in the strongly contracted sutures. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a spiral groove. Base well rounded, somewhat attenuated anteriorly, marked by five distant spiral cords which grow successively weaker from the periphery to the umbilical region. The broad spaces that separate these cords are marked by numerous fine, raised, axial threads. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within, rendered sinuous by the spiral cords; columella moderately strong, slightly reflected, reënforced by the base, provided with a slender fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162043, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Clemente Island, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.3 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.



**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) OONISCA, new name.**

Plate 15, fig. 3.

*Chrysalida ovulum* CARPENTER, Cat. Maz. Shells, 1856, pp. 423, 424; not *Pasithea*  
(=*Odostomia*) *ovulum* LEA, 1845.

Shell ovate, white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear whorl above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, strongly contracted at the sutures, moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by the moderately strong, tuberculate, slightly retractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the second and 18 upon the third and penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked by four spiral cords between the sutures which are a little less strong than the axial ribs and render them nodulous at their junction. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and spiral cords are deep round pits. Sutures channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a groove. Base well rounded, marked by six strong, spiral cords which decrease successively in size and spacing from the periphery to the umbilicus. Grooves between the spiral cords marked by slender threads corresponding to the axial ribs. Aperture irregularly pyriform, posterior angle acute; outer lip pinched in posteriorly, thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, slightly reflected, provided with a fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

Tablet 1982, Liverpool collection, British Museum, contains nine specimens taken from *Spondylus* and *Chama* at Mazatlan, Mexico. A specimen of four whorls measures: Length 1.4 mm., diameter 0.7 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) OLDROYDI, new species.**

Plate 15, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell elongate-ovate, vitreous. Nuclear whorls small, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which projects the tilted edge which is marked with five raised spiral lirations. Post-nuclear whorls somewhat inflated, well rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures, strongly slopingly shouldered at the summit, ornamented with somewhat retractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second, 18 upon the third, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are marked by four spiral cords between the sutures which are as strong as the ribs and render them strongly nodulous at their junction. The second of these ribs below the summit marks the angle of the shoulder. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and cords are strongly impressed oblong pits, the long axis of which coincides with the spiral sculpture. Sutures strongly constricted. Periphery of the last whorl

marked by a spiral groove, crossed by the continuations of the axial ribs, which terminate at the posterior edge of the first basal keel. Base well rounded posteriorly, somewhat attenuated anteriorly, marked by six almost equal spiral keels, which are less developed about the umbilical area. The deep grooves between these keels are crossed by numerous very slender, raised axial threads. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; rendered decidedly sinuous by the spiral cords; columella moderately strong, decidedly reflected anteriorly, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162765, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.5 mm., diameter 1.7 mm. Cat. no. 162766, U.S.N.M., one specimen from Whites Point, San Pedro. Cat. no. 168569, U.S.N.M., one specimen from U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2932, in 20 fathoms, temperature 58°, off Los Coronados Islands.

Named for Mrs. T. S. Oldroyd.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSTALLIDA) NODOSA** Carpenter.

Plate 15, figs. 9, 9a.

*ChrySTALLIDA nodosa* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, pp. 417, 418.

Shell very elongate-ovate, white. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, considerably contracted at the sutures and moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by strongly nodulous, decidedly retractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second to fourth, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked between the sutures by four spiral keels which are a little less strong than the ribs and render them nodulous at their junction. The spaces inclosed between the ribs and spiral cords are oblong oval pits on all the whorls but the last on which they are round. Sutures subchanneled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a strong broad groove, is curved by the axial ribs which extend to the posterior border of the first basal cord. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by six strong rounded, spiral cords which are a little weaker at the umbilical area than at the periphery. Spaces separating the spiral cords of the base about as wide as the cords, covered by numerous slender axial threads. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, curved, provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

Five specimens of this species were taken off *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. Tablet 1969, Liverpool collection, British Museum, contains two specimens; one of these has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.1 mm., diameter 1.8 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) OVATA Carpenter.

Plate 15, figs. 7, 7a.

*Chrysallida ovata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 417.

Shell ovate, white. Nuclear whorls obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, well contracted at the sutures, and moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by nodulose slightly retractive axial ribs of which 20 occur upon the first to second, 18 upon the third, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the ribs the whorls are marked between the sutures by four spiral cords considerably less strong than the ribs, which render them nodulous at their junction. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and spiral cords are deep round pits. Sutures well marked but not channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a narrow spiral groove. Base well rounded, marked by six strong broad rounded almost equal and equally spaced spiral cords, the grooved spaces between which are marked by numerous fine axial threads. Aperture oval, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip rendered slightly sinuous by the spiral cords; columella slender and curved, provided with a fold, deep within, at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

Three specimens of this species taken from *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico, are on tablet 1968, Liverpool collection, British Museum. One of these has five whorls and measures: Length 3.9 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) CINCTA Carpenter.

Plate 15, figs. 2, 2a.

*Chrysallida cincta* CARPENTER, Rep't Brit. Assn. Adv. Sci., 1864, p. 659.

Shell elongate-ovate, vitreous. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked by vertical axial ribs which are strongest near the summit, becoming much enfeebled as they pass to the suture. Of these ribs 18 occur upon the second and third and 20 upon the fourth whorl. In addition to the ribs the whorls are marked by four broad, strong, spiral keels which form nodules at their junction with the ribs. On the last whorl the axial sculpture is obsolete on the anterior half between the sutures. Sutures subchanneled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a strong keel. Base well rounded posteriorly, effuse anteriorly, marked by six low, spiral cords, the two nearest the umbilical area being very faint. Aperture oval, decidedly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip rendered sinuous by the spiral cords, thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, very long, almost straight, reflected, reënforced by the base, provided with a weak fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 15730, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Cooper at Santa Barbara, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1.5 mm. Cat. no. 162768, U.S.N.M., contains another specimen from San Pedro. Cat. no. 162769, U.S.N.M., one specimen from Pacific Beach, California.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) LOOMISI, new species.

Plate 16, fig. 3.

Shell very small, pupiform, vitreous. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only a portion of the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Early post-nuclear whorls well rounded, later ones flattened, somewhat excurved at the shouldered and beaded summit, and slightly contracted at the sutures, marked by strong rounded, tuberculated axial ribs, which are decidedly protractive on all but the last whorl; on this they are only moderately protracted. Of the axial ribs, 14 appear upon the first, 16 upon the second, 20 upon the third, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the ribs the whorls are marked between the sutures by four spiral cords, which almost equal the ribs in strength, forming tubercles at their junctions with the axial ribs. On the last whorl and one-half the summit drops below the peripheral keel and leaves this in the suture; the axial ribs, however, terminate at the posterior edge of it, and thus leave it without tubercles. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and cords appear as deep oval pits having their long axis parallel to the cords. Sutures well marked but not channeled. Base of the last whorl long, well rounded, marked by seven spiral cords, the four anterior to the periphery being equal and equally spaced, the other three growing successively smaller; channels between the cords very regular, marked by many slender axial riblets. Aperture oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, curved, and reflected, not reënforced by the base.

The type and five specimens were with Prof. C. B. Adams's type of *Chemnitzia communis* at Amherst College. They come from the Bay of Panama. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2 mm., diameter 0.9 mm.

Named for Prof. F. B. Loomis.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) VICOLA, new species.

Plate 16, fig. 11.

Shell ovate, vitreous. Nuclear whorls large, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which the tilted edge of the last volution only projects, which is marked by five slender spiral threads. Post-nuclear whorls rounded on all but the first whorl, marked by very broad, strong, retractive axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the

second and third and 20 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked by four very broad, low spiral cords, which are separated by mere incised lines between the sutures, which render their junction with the axial ribs very strongly nodulous. Sutures constricted, showing a portion of the peripheral cord. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a strong, well rounded spiral cord. Base of the last whorl decidedly attenuated, marked by seven subequal spiral cords, the spaces between which are marked by numerous slender, axial threads. Aperture elongate-ovate, decidedly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within, rendered sinuous by the spiral cords; columella long, moderately strong, somewhat sinuous, reflected, reënforced by the base, and provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206899, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Pedro Bay, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) ASTRICTA** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 16, fig. 2.

*Odostomia (Chrysallda) astricta*, DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 515, pl. 46, fig. 1.

Shell elongate-conic, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls decollated. Post-nuclear whorls very slightly rounded, separated by deeply channeled sutures. In this species the axial ribs exceed the four spiral keels in strength, their junction forming elongated tubercles the long axis of which coincides with the spiral keels. The axial ribs, of which there are 16 upon all of the turns, slant decidedly backward near the aperture. They are rather distantly spaced and the spaces inclosed between them and the spiral keels are deep oblong pits, the long axis of which coincides with the spiral sculpture. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a deep, wide channel across which the ribs extend feebly to the first subperipheral keel. Base rather long and well rounded, marked by seven rather narrow, slender spiral keels which successively decrease in strength from the periphery to the umbilical area, the anterior ones being only faintly indicated; the spaces which separate the keels are about twice as wide as the keels and are crossed by many very slender raised axial threads. Aperture oval, outer lip rather thick, columella twisted, reënforced by the attenuated base and provided with a moderately strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a strong callus.

The type (Cat. no. 196280, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Mr. F. L. Button at Monterey, California; it has the six last whorls remaining, having lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear turn, and measures: Length 2.9 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) COOPERI** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 16, fig. 4.

*Odostomia (Chrysalida) cooperi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 514, 515, pl. 46, fig. 7.

Shell broadly conic, white. Nuclear whorls smooth, largely obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns above which only about half of the last turn projects. Post-nuclear whorl moderately rounded, slopingly shouldered at the summit, the shoulder bearing the first of the four stronger tuberculate spiral ridges. The connections which join the tubercles in the spiral series are a little more strongly developed than those which link them vertically, the spaces inclosed between them being deep squarish pits. The tubercles are very prominent and rounded; there are about 16 upon the second, 20 upon the third, and 26 upon the penultimate turn. The axial series slants retractively from the posterior suture. Sutures deep and broad, considerably wider than the spaces between the keels. Periphery of the last whorl deeply channeled, the channel marked by a weak extension of the axial bars which terminate at the first supra-peripheral keel. Base prolonged, well-rounded, marked by seven strong moderately raised spiral keels which, like the channels that separate them, diminish regularly in width from the periphery to the umbilical area; the last, the eighth, immediately behind the columella, being less distinct and considerably broader than the rest. The channels between the keels are about equal to the keels in width and are crossed by numerous very slender raised threads, which extend up on the sides of the keels but do not cross them. About five of these threads fall in the space between two tubercles on the spire, in the first supra-peripheral groove. Aperture oval, large, effuse anteriorly, posterior angle obtuse, outer lip rather thick, not showing the external sculpture within; columella somewhat twisted, revolute anteriorly, reënforced by the attenuated base, and provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a callus which joins the columella with the posterior angle of the aperture and renders the peristome almost complete.

The type (Cat. no. 162771, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Doctor Dall at Monterey, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.1 mm., diameter, 1.4 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) HIPOLITENSIS**, new species.

Plate 16, fig. 8.

Shell very elongate-ovate, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely impressed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked by four strong spiral cords between the sutures, which are separated by narrow, deeply incised

channels. In addition to these spiral cords the whorls are marked by weak axial ribs which extend only feebly to the first supra-peripheral cord, rendering the junction with the cords feebly nodulous. Sutures strongly constricted, not channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a spiral cord. Base well rounded, slightly channeled anteriorly, marked by nine spiral cords which become successively weaker and closer spaced from the periphery to the umbilical area. The spaces between the cords are marked by numerous slender axial threads. Aperture oval, effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, twisted, strongly reflected, reinforced by the base, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162770, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Hipolito Point, Lower California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.5 mm., diameter 1.7 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) LAPAZANA, new species.**

Plate 16, figs. 9, 9a.

Shell broadly ovate, white. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls moderately contracted at the sutures, strongly slopingly shouldered at the summit, where the angle of the shoulder falls on the second spiral keel. The whorls are marked by well developed, nodulous axial ribs, of which 20 occur upon all the whorls. Intercostal spaces about twice as wide as the ribs, crossed by five equal spiral cords, which are about half as strong as the ribs and render them nodulous at their junction. The first spiral cord is a little posterior to the middle of the shoulder. The spaces inclosed by the ribs and cords are deep, rectangular pits, the long axis of which coincides with the spiral cords. Sutures strongly marked, but not channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a spiral cord to the posterior extremity of which the axial ribs extend, but whose summits they do not cross. Base short, well rounded, marked by nine spiral keels which are about as wide as the spaces that separate them, decreasing successively in strength and spacing from the periphery to the umbilical area. The grooves between the spiral cords are marked by numerous fine, axial raised threads. Aperture oval, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella slender, strongly reflected, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162778, U.S.N.M.) and two specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823, in 26.5 fathoms, off La Paz, Lower California. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.8 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) PROXIMA de Folin.

Plate 16, fig. 7.

*Noemia proxima* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, vol. 2, 1872, pp. 166, 167, pl. 6, fig. 3.

Shell ovate, conic, crystalline. Nuclear whorls one and one-half, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls strongly constricted at the sutures, moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by strong vertical axial ribs, of which 20 occur upon the second and third and 22 upon the penultimate turn. These ribs disappear at the periphery. The spaces between the ribs are marked by spiral cords a little less strong than the ribs; four of these occur between the sutures on the second and third, and seven upon the penultimate turn. Their intersections with the ribs form nodules. Sutures channeled. Base somewhat attenuated, marked by eleven spiral cords, the spaces between which are axially lirate. Aperture subpyriform, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, somewhat curved and reflected, provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

De Folin's type was collected at Margarita Island, Bay of Panama. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 1 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) TYLERI, new species.

Plate 16, fig. 5.

Shell robust, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls smooth, immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only a part of the decidedly tilted edge of the last whorl projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, slightly excurved at the summit, scarcely at all contracted at the periphery and moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by very strong, rounded, axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second, 18 upon the third, 20 upon the fourth, 22 upon the fifth, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked by spiral cords, less strong than the ribs, the junctions of which with the ribs render them tuberculate. Of these cords, four occur upon all the whorls but the penultimate and last, which have five between the sutures. The spaces inclosed between the ribs and cords are deep square pits. The posterior cord is on the summit of the whorl and is a little stronger than the rest, rendering the whorls, which are excurved, crenulated. Suture well marked but not channeled. Periphery and the somewhat attenuated base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by seven strong, rounded, spiral cords which diminish successively in size and spacing from the periphery to the umbilical area. The channels which separate the cords are marked by numerous fine



axial riblets. Aperture irregularly pyriform, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, twisted, curved, slightly reflected, reinforced by the base and provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a strong callus, which practically renders the peritreme complete.

The type and five specimens were Prof. C. B. Adams's type lot of *Chemnitzia communis* collected in the Bay of Panama. They are at Amherst College. The type has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.8 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

Named for Prof. J. M. Tyler.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) SCAMMONENSIS, new species.**

Plate 16, fig. 6, 6a.

Shell large, elongate-conic, white. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only a portion of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls very slightly rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures, slightly excurved at the shouldered summit, marked by strong, vertical axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the second and third, 18 upon the fourth, 20 upon the fifth and sixth, and 26 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces about twice as wide as the ribs, crossed by five slender spiral cords between the sutures, which render the ribs feebly nodulous at their junction. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl decidedly inflated, the latter narrowly umbilicated, marked by seven weak spiral cords. Aperture large, elongate-oval; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, curved, reflected, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 106518a, U.S.N.M.) comes from Scammon Lagoon, Lower California. It has lost the nucleus and the first post-nuclear whorl. The seven remaining measure: Length 5.1 mm., diameter of antepenultimate whorl 1.3 mm., diameter of last whorl 1.7 mm. Cat. no. 162770, U.S.N.M., four specimens from San Hipolito Point. Cat. no. 162780, U.S.N.M., eight specimens from Point Abreojos, Lower California, one of which has served for our description of the nucleus.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) PULCHRA de Folin.**

Plate 16, fig. 1.

= *Noemia pulchra* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, vol. 2, 1872, p. 165, pl. 6, fig. 2.

Shell ovate, conic, white, subvitreous, shining. Nuclear whorls one and one-half, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked by four spiral cords between the sutures and equally strong axial ribs, of which

14 occur upon the second, 16 upon the third, and 18 upon the penultimate turn. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a slender channel. Base well rounded, marked by four subequal, broad, rounded keels, the spaces between which are marked by slender riblets. Aperture subpyriform; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, strongly curved, decidedly reflected, provided with a weak fold at its insertion.

De Folin's type came from Margarita Island, Bay of Panama. It has four and one-half post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.2 mm., diameter 1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) MONTEREYENSIS** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 17, fig. 6.

*Odotostomia (Chrysallda) montereyensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 516, pl. 46, fig. 4.

Shell broadly conic, milk-white to subdiaphanous. Nuclear whorls smooth, largely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only half of the last whorl projects. Post-nuclear whorls separated by broad, deep sutures; well rounded between the sutures where they are ornamented by four strongly tuberculate spiral ridges; the spiral connections between the tubercles are equal to the axial connections or ribs, of which 16 appear upon the second, 18 upon the thirtieth, and 20 upon the penultimate whorl. The spaces inclosed between the axial ribs and the spiral connections which join the rounded tubercles are deep, squarish pits. The axial ribs extend strongly across the deep peripheral channel and stop at the first subperipheral keel. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by five equal and subequally spaced, well raised, strong, spiral keels, and a sixth, much broader, low, and rounded at the columellar margin. The grooves between the keels are equal to the width of the keels near the periphery, but diminish in breadth successively from the periphery to the umbilical area. They are crossed by numerous slender, raised, axial threads, which extend up on the sides of the spiral keels, but do not cross them. There are about five of these threads between each two ribs in the first subperipheral channel; aperture oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; columella reinforced by the attenuated base, against which it appears like a thickened callus, provided with a moderately strong oblique fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thick callus, which joins the columella with the posterior angle of the aperture.

The type (Cat. no. 196281, U.S.N.M.) has 5 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. It was collected by Mr. S. S. Berry, in 12 fathoms, off Del Monte, Monterey Bay, California. Three specimens from the same station are in Mr. Berry's

collection. Another specimen (Cat. no. 74003, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Doctor Canfield at Monterey, and a sixth (Cat. no. 196282, U.S.N.M.) by Mr. F. L. Button at the same place. A seventh (Cat. no. 162767, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Mrs. T. S. Oldroyd at San Luis Obispo, California.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSTALLIDA) PULCIA, new species.**

Plate 16, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell small, ovate, vitreous. Nuclear whorls deeply, very obliquely immersed in the first of the post-nuclear whorls, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects, which is marked by five slender spiral threads. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, strongly contracted at the sutures and shouldered at the summits, marked by very strong, decidedly retractively curved, axial ribs, of which 16 occur upon the first, 18 upon the second, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are marked between the sutures by four very broad, low, spiral bands, which are separated by mere impressed lines, and which render the axial ribs feebly tuberculated. Suture subchanneled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a narrow deep groove, which is not crossed by the axial ribs. Base well rounded, crossed by six spiral cords which grow decidedly weaker and closer spaced from the periphery to the umbilical area, the spaces between them being crossed by numerous slender, axial threads. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, strongly reflected anteriorly, provided with a weak fold at its insertion.

The type and 35 specimens (Cat. no. 162763, U.S.N.M.) come from San Pedro, California. The type has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.2 mm., diameter 1.2 mm. Seventy specimens from the same locality were identified for Mrs. Oldroyd. Cat. no. 168568, U.S.N.M., thirty-seven specimens also from San Pedro.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSTALLIDA) VIRGINALIS, new name.**

=*Evalea gracilienta* (CARPENTER) KEEP, West Coast Shells, 1888; p. 52; not *Odostomia gracilienta* MONTEROSOTO, 1884.

Plate 18, figs. 7, 7a.

Shell elongate-conic, thin, semitranslucent. Nuclear whorls obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects, which is marked by three strongly elevated spiral threads. Post-nuclear whorls well-rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures, and strongly slopingly shouldered, marked by weak rounded axial ribs which are best developed near the edges of the shoulder. Of these ribs about 24 are indicated on the first turn, 18 upon the second to fourth, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial sculpture the whorls are marked between the sutures by a number of spiral keels of diverse

strength, of which 4 occur upon the first and second, 5 upon the third, 6 upon the fourth and the penultimate whorl. Of these spiral ridges the second one below the summit is the strongest and marks the angle of the shoulder. The junction of the ribs and cords form feeble nodules best shown at the shoulder. Sutures strongly constricted. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a low cord. Base well rounded, marked by four low, broad cords and seven exceedingly fine incised lines, the latter about the umbilical area. The narrow, strongly incised grooves which separate the cords are crossed by numerous fine axial threads, which give them a pitted appearance. Aperture oval, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip rendered slightly wavy by the external cords, thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, curved, provided with a deep-seated fold at its insertion.

The type and ten specimens (Cat. no. 46152, U.S.N.M) come from Todos Santos Bay, Lower California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

This is the most variable and the most abundant member of the subgenus *Chrysallida*. On some the axial ribs extend only over the first two cords below the summit, on others they extend strongly over the periphery and part of the base. The spiral cords also vary in number and strength. The general form, however, seems quite constant.

The following specimens have been examined:

U. S. N. M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Locality.	Disposition of material.
158570	48	Whites Point, San Pedro, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
	10	.....do.....	Oldroyd coll.
	47	San Pedro, California.....	Do.
	1	Arch Beach, San Diego, California.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
127546	4	San Hipolito Point, Lower California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
105474	4	Point Abreojos, Lower California.....	Do.
106499	4	.....do.....	Do.
60914	1	Todos Santos Bay, Lower California.....	Do.
46177	1	.....do.....	Do.
46152	11	.....do.....	Do.

ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) DEFOLINIA, new name.

Plate 17, fig. 5.

*Noemia angusta* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, vol. 2, 1872, p. 165, pl. 6, fig. 7; not *Chrysallida angusta* CARPENTER, 1864.

Shell conic, crystalline, shining. Nuclear whorls one and one-half, the greater part immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, marked by four spiral ridges between the sutures and axial ribs, the intersections of which form low squarish tubercles of which about 14 occur upon the second and 18 upon the penultimate whorl. Suture poorly impressed. Periphery of the

last whorl marked by a spiral cord. Base attenuated, marked by six equally spaced spiral cords and slender axial threads in the grooves between the cords. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, slightly curved, provided with a strong fold a little below its insertion.

De Folin's type comes from Margarita Island, Bay of Panama. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.6 mm., diameter 1.5 mm. De Folin's figure, which we copy, not having seen any specimens of this species, is inconsistent, in showing five spiral cords on the second and third whorls.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) DEFOLINIA CONTRACTA** de Folin.

*Noemia angusta* var. *contracta* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, vol. 2, 1872, p. 165.

Of this form de Folin says:<sup>a</sup> "Shell similar to *Noemia angusta* but smaller, less ventricose, and more oval; length 3 mm., diameter 1.2 mm."

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) DEFOLINIA DIFFICILIS**, new name.

=*Noemia angusta* var. *ovata* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, vol. 2, 1872, p. 165; not *Chrysallida ovata* CARPENTER, 1856.

Of this form de Folin says:<sup>a</sup> "Shell similar to *Noemia angusta* but smaller, with a spire more ovate, and the whorls more convex; aperture broader; outer lip crenulate; columella less expanded; length 2.7 mm., diameter 1.3 mm."

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) OREGONENSIS** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 17, figs. 3, 3a.

*Odostomia (Chrysallida) oregonensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 516, 517, pl. 46, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell elongate-conic, slender, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls immersed, the last one only being visible. This is somewhat tilted and marked by three strong narrow spiral keels and many slender raised axial threads which cross the grooves between the keels. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slopingly shouldered at the summit and separated by constricted sutures, ornamented by almost equal and equally spaced spiral keels and axial ribs between the sutures on the spire. There are 4 spiral keels on the first, second, and third whorls, 6 on the fourth, and 7 upon the penultimate whorl. The first of these keels is on the shoulder of the whorl near the summit and is somewhat less developed than the rest. The axial ribs are best developed on the early whorls, where they extend equally strong from the summit to the periphery; on the antepenul-

<sup>a</sup> Fonds de la Mer, vol. 2, 1872, p. 165.

ultimate and penultimate turns they become somewhat enfeebled from the middle of the whorl between the sutures to the periphery. There are about 16 of these ribs on the first, 18 on the third, 20 upon the fourth, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. The intersections of the ribs and spiral keels form low elongated tubercles, the long axis of which coincides with the spiral sculpture. The meshes inclosed by the keels and ribs are deeply impressed squarish pits. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter somewhat inflated and marked by six spiral cords, which are successively closer spaced and a little less strongly developed from the periphery to the umbilical area. The channels between the cords are crossed by many very slender raised vertical threads. Aperture oval, slightly effuse anteriorly; outer lip thin; columella reinforced on its posterior two-thirds by the attenuated base, free and somewhat revolute anteriorly; parietal wall glazed by a thin callus.

The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.3 mm., diameter 1.2 mm. It and nine additional specimens are Cat. no. 107690, U.S.N.M., and were collected by Dr. C. F. Newcombe at Cumshewa Inlet, Queen Charlotte Island, British Columbia, in 10 fathoms. Two other lots of one specimen each come from Monterey, Cat. no. 73998, U.S.N.M., in the Stearns collection, and Cat. no. 196283, U.S.N.M., collected by Mr. F. L. Button.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) BENTHINA, new name.**

Plate 17, figs. 9, 9a.

*Chrysallida oblonga* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, pp. 418-19; not *Odostomia oblonga* MACGILLIVRAY, 1848.

Shell elongate-conic, white. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turn, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked by slender, nodulous, retractive axial ribs, which terminate at the posterior extremity of the supra-peripheral cord, leaving this smooth. Of these ribs about 35 occur upon the first whorl, 28 upon the second and third, 22 upon the fourth, and 26 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are marked by five strong, spiral cords, the junction of which with the ribs form tubercles. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a groove. Base well rounded, ornamented with seven equal and equally spaced spiral cords, the grooves between which are marked by fine, raised axial threads. Aperture pyriform, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, curved, and reflected, provided with an oblique fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

Four specimens were taken from *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. Tablet 1971, Liverpool collection, British Museum, contains the largest

specimen and a very young shell. The large one has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.8 mm., diameter 1.7 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) PROMECES, new species.**

Plate 18, figs. 2, 2a.

Shell elongate-ovate, vitreous. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects, which is marked by five slender spiral threads. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, strongly contracted at the periphery and slightly shouldered at the summit, marked on all but the first whorl, which is but feebly sculptured, by strong, rounded, decidedly retractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the second, 16 upon the third, and 20 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the ribs, the whorls are marked between the sutures, by four low, broad, spiral bands, separated by narrow channels which render their junction with the ribs decidedly nodulous. On the last two whorls the peripheral cord is apparent in the strongly constricted suture. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a strong cord. Base well rounded, marked by three subequal spiral cords and a plain area about the umbilicus. The grooves separating these cords are marked by many slender axial threads. Aperture ovate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, slightly reflected, reinforced by the base, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162777, U.S.N.M.) comes from Todos Santos Bay, Lower California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) PULCHERRIMA, new species.**

Plate 17, fig. 7.

Shell large, elongate-oval, vitreous. Nuclear whorls small, smooth, deeply obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turn, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls strongly rounded, decidedly contracted at the sutures and strongly shouldered at the summit. The first is marked by four slender spiral cords and numerous exceedingly fine axial threads. The next three have twenty strong, rounded, axial ribs, which terminate at the posterior edge of the fourth keel, leaving this smooth. On the last whorl the ribs are decidedly enfeebled, being replaced by numerous axial threads. The spiral sculpture consists of four strong cords between the sutures, the three which cross the ribs form strong nodules at their junction with them, while the supraperipheral one is smooth. Suture strongly impressed, slightly channeled. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by eight

spiral keels, which grow successively weaker from the periphery to the umbilical region, the last three being very fine. Spaces separating the cords equal to them, crossed by numerous slender, axial threads. Aperture irregularly ovate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip strong, rendered decidedly sinuous by the axial ribs; columella short, decidedly twisted, strongly curved, reflected, reënforced by the base and provided with a deep-seated fold at its insertion; parietal wall glazed with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206900, U.S.N.M.) comes from Terminal Island, California. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5 mm., diameter 2.3 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) VINCTA, new species.**

Plate 17, fig. 4.

Shell elongate-ovate, white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, strongly contracted at the periphery, well shouldered at the summit, marked by strong, somewhat retractive axial ribs, which terminate at the posterior edge of the first supraperipheral keel, which is smooth. Of these ribs, 18 occur upon the second, 20 upon the third, 22 upon the fourth, and 27 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked by four spiral keels, which equal the ribs in strength and render their junction nodulous. The spaces inclosed by the axial ribs and spiral cords are well impressed round pits. Sutures strongly channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a strong groove. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by five spiral cords, which grow successively a little weaker from the periphery to the umbilical area. The spaces between these cords are marked by slender spiral threads, which correspond to the ribs on the spire. Aperture oval, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, rendered wavy by the spiral cords; columella moderately strong, decidedly curved, reflected, and reënforced by the base, provided with a slender fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162762, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Pedro, California. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.7 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. Another specimen was identified for Mr. Berry from the same locality.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) FASCIATA Carpenter.**

Plate 17, fig. 2.

*Chrysallida fasciata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 423.

Shell elongate-ovate, white. Nuclear whorls small, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post nuclear whorls moderately rounded, ornamented by decidedly retractive axial ribs



which practically terminate at the posterior edge of the supraperipheral spiral keel. Of these ribs, 12 occur upon the first, 14 upon the second, 18 upon the third, and 22 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to these ribs the whorls are marked by four spiral keels between the sutures which equal the ribs in strength and render the three anterior to the summit tuberculated at their junction, the fourth one being smooth. Sutures strongly channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a groove. Base well rounded, marked by six slender spiral keels, which are a little less strongly developed and more closely spaced at the umbilical area than at the periphery. Grooves separating these keels, about twice as wide as the keels, crossed by slender axial threads which correspond to the ribs. Aperture ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip sinuous, thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, reflected, provided with a slender fold at its insertion; parietal wall glazed with a thin callus.

Twenty specimens were taken off *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. Tablet 1981, Liverpool collection, British Museum, contains five specimens, one of which has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.1 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) HELGA, new species.**

Plate 17, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding whorls, above which only a portion of the last two volutions project. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, slightly contracted at the sutures, feebly shouldered at the summits, marked between the sutures by four broad low spiral bands which are separated by narrow, deeply incised lines. In addition to these bands, the first three and one-half whorls are marked by feeble axial ribs which are best developed near the summit of the whorls and scarcely reach the suture. The junction of the ribs and cords form weak nodules. Sutures strongly impressed but not channeled. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded, marked by a low spiral cord. Base strongly rounded posteriorly, attenuated anteriorly, marked by seven spiral cords, which grow successively weaker from the periphery toward the umbilical region and are separated by slender, deeply-incised spiral lines. Aperture large, broadly oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, curved, reflected, and reinforced by the base; provided with an oblique fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 60905, U.S.N.M.) and ten specimens come from San Diego, California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.2 mm., diameter 2 mm.

Examination of the following specimens has been made:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Locality.	Disposition of material.
60905	11	San Diego, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
182774	100	San Pedro, California.....	Do.
	190	do.....	Oldroyd coll.
206901	9	San Pedro Bay, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
206902	11	Terminal Island, California.....	Do.
182773	6	Pacific Beach, California.....	Do.
	1	Arch Beach, California.....	Univ. Cal. coll.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) SANCTORUM, new species.**

Plate 18, fig. 1.

Shell elongate-ovate, light yellow. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, very slightly contracted at the sutures, moderately shouldered at the summits, marked by a strongly incised spiral line a little distance below the summit, and three feeble ones of which one is at the periphery, the other two dividing the space between those two into three equal areas. These lines, excepting the one near the summit, which is strong throughout, are best developed on the early whorls. In addition to the spiral sculpture, the whorls are marked between the sutures by strong lines of growth and indications of feeble axial ribs which tend to render the early whorls somewhat nodulous. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl strongly inflated. Base well rounded posteriorly, slightly attenuated anteriorly, marked by six well incised equal and subequally spaced spiral grooves which are crossed by many slender axial threads. Aperture large, oval, effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, curved, reflected, reinforced by the base, provided with a deep-seated fold.

The type and three specimens (Cat. no. 46499, U.S.N.M.) comes from Todos Santos Bay, Lower California. The type has four and one-half post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. Cat. no. 206803, U.S.N.M., three from San Hipolito Point, Lower California.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) SAPIA, new species.**

Plate 18, figs. 3, 3a.

Shell oval, semitranslucent. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects, which is marked by five slender spiral threads. Post-nuclear whorls amply rounded, slightly

constricted at the sutures and appressed at the summits, marked by six spiral cords between the sutures, of which the second and third below the summit are very narrow, occupying together about as much space as one of the other cords. These cords are separated by grooves which almost equal them. Axial sculpture reduced to feeble indications of ribs which are best shown near the summit of the whorls, where they render the spiral keels feebly nodulous. About twenty-two of these ribs appear upon the penultimate whorl. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by seven spiral keels, which grow successively weaker from the periphery to the umbilical area. Channels separating the cords narrow, well incised, crossed by numerous slender axial threads. Aperture large, broadly ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella moderately strong, curved, slightly reflected; parietal wall glazed with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 162775, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.8 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) ROTUNDATA** Carpenter.

Plate 18, fig. 4.

*Chrysalida rotundata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan shells, 1856, p. 418.

Shell ovate. Nuclear whorls two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures, very slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by five strong spiral keels on all the whorls between the sutures, excepting the first which has four and obsolete axial ribs on the first two. These axial ribs are best expressed near the summit of the whorls, scarcely reaching the suture, and rendering the spiral cords feebly tuberculate. On the last whorl the axial sculpture is reduced to numerous raised axial threads, like those between the cords on the base. Suture poorly defined. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by six spiral cords of which the two anterior ones are a little weaker than the rest; separated by spaces which are a little narrower than the cords and crossed by numerous fine axial threads. Aperture pyriform, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, curved, provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

Nine complete shells and a few fragments were found on *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. Tablet 1970, Liverpool collection, British Museum, contains two specimens. One of these has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.3 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (CHRYSALLIDA) DECEPTRIX, new species.**

Plate 17, fig. 1.

Shell ovate, white. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls somewhat inflated, constricted at the sutures and feebly shouldered at the summits, marked by four equal well incised, spiral lines between the sutures and numerous very retractive lines of growth, with a few feeble indications of axial ribs, at and near the summit, which renders the first and sometimes the second space between the incised lines below the summit feebly nodulous. Suture strongly impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl somewhat inflated, well rounded, marked by seven incised spiral lines, which decrease regularly in spacing from the periphery to the umbilical area. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella quite strong, strongly curved, provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal well glazed with a thin callus.

The type and four specimens (Cat. no. 206904, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Hipolito Point, Lower California. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.8 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. Cat. no. 206905, U.S.N.M., contains three specimens from Point Abreojos, Lower California.

**Subgenus PYRGULINA A. Adams.**

*Pyrgulina* A. ADAMS, Journ. Linn. Soc. London (Zool.), 1863, p. 4.

Shell with strong axial ribs which extend from the summit to the umbilical area; intercostal spaces of spire and base marked by fine incised spiral lines—not raised threads.

*Type*.—*Chrysallida casta* A. Adams.

**ODOSTOMIA (PYRGULINA) MARGINATA C. B. Adams.**

Plate 18, figs. 5, 5a.

*Chemnitzia marginata* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., vol. 5, 1852, pp. 391, 392.

Shell small, elongate-conic, rather stout, semitranslucent. Nuclear whorls small, two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fourth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, moderately contracted at the sutures and slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by very strong, lamellar, somewhat retractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon all of the whorls. The termination of these ribs form cusps at the summits. Intercostal spaces four times as wide as the ribs, marked by six equal and equally

spaced incised lines, the space between the summit and the first line below it appearing as a thickened cord. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl and base well rounded, marked by the strong continuation of the axial ribs and about five incised spiral lines. Aperture ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, slightly curved and some what revolute; parietal wall covered by a very strong callus.

Professor Adams's type, which comes from Panama, has served for our description and figure. It is at Amherst College. It has six and one-half post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.8 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

**Subgenus EGILA** Dall and Bartsch.

*Egila* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 11.

*Odostomias* with the axial ribs extending from the summit of the whorls to the umbilical region; periphery with a deep sulcus bounded on each side by a tumid area; the base is spirally striated.

*Type.*—*Parthenia lacunata* Carpenter.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS EGILA.

Axial ribs about 18 upon the last whorl ..... *lacunata*.  
Axial ribs about 30 on the last whorl ..... *poppei*.

**ODOSTOMIA (EGILA) LACUNATA** Carpenter.

Plate 19, fig. 1.

*Parthenia lacunata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 414.

Shell small, oval, white. Nucleus almost completely obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, with subtabulated summits and deeply sulcated periphery, marked by sublamellar, slightly retractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first and second and 18 upon the penultimate turn. Intercostal spaces three times as wide as the ribs, smooth. Periphery deeply and broadly sulcate, bordered on each side by a low spiral cord, crossed by the continuations of the axial ribs. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the axial ribs which continue almost undiminished to the umbilical chink and about twelve spiral lirations. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, curved, and slightly revolute; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

Doctor Carpenter's type, which is on tablet 1964 Liverpool collection, British Museum, and six specimens were taken from *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. The type has four post-nuclear turns and measures: Length 1 mm., diameter 0.57 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EGILA) POPPEI**, new species.

Plate 19, fig. 3.

Shell elongate-ovate, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, completely obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turn above which the tilted edge of the last volution only projects. Post-

nuclear whorls slightly rounded, strongly tabulatedly shouldered at the summit, and decidedly sulcate at the periphery, marked by strong, well-rounded, curved, somewhat retractive axial ribs, of which 22 occur upon the second, 26 upon the third, and 30 upon the penultimate turn; on the first they are obsolete. Intercostal spaces well impressed, about as wide as the ribs. The posterior edge of the peripheral sulcus coincides with the summits of the whorls, which render the sutures profoundly channeled. The sulcus is bordered on each side by a well-rounded, slender, spiral cord, which forms low tubercles at the junction with the ribs. The peripheral sulcus is crossed by the undiminished axial ribs, which break it up into a series of deep pits. Base of the last whorl somewhat attenuated, with a shallow pit at the umbilical region, marked by the continuations of the axial ribs, which here have a decidedly retractive slant, and about twelve slender, spiral lirations. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, curved, reënforced by the base, provided with a well-developed fold at the insertion of the columella; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 106519, U.S.N.M.) and another specimen come from Point Abrejos, Lower California. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.2 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

Three additional specimens from the same locality have been examined in Mr. Delos Arnold's collection.

Named for Professor Ewald Poppe.

**Subgenus HALDEA Dall and Bartsch.**

*Haldra* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 11.

Odostomias with more or less irregular, acute axial ribs extending from the summits of the whorls to the umbilical region, crossed by subequally spaced acute spiral ridges between the sutures and on the base. The intersections of the ribs and spiral ridges are thickened, but scarcely nodulous, lending the shell a very rough appearance.

*Type.*—*Chrysalida photis* Carpenter.

**ODOSTOMIA (HALDRA) PHOTIS Carpenter.**

Plate 18, fig. 8.

*Chrysalida photis* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 425; + *Chrysalida clathratula* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 424; not *Chemnitzia clathratula* C. B. ADAMS.

Shell small, pupiform, white. Nuclear whorls at least two, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately contracted at the suture, slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by strongly raised, narrow, somewhat retractive axial ribs, of which 12 occur upon the first, 14 upon the second, and about 20 upon

the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked between the sutures by five strong, narrow, spiral keels which render the intersections of the ribs cuspidate. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by the strong continuations of the axial ribs and five spiral keels, similar to those between the sutures. Aperture pear-shaped; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella strongly curved and revolute, provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type and another specimen were taken off *Spondylus*, at Mazatlan, Mexico. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.2 mm., diameter 0.48 mm. The type is on tablet 1985, Liverpool collection, British Museum. Another specimen taken from *Chama* at Mazatlan, is on tablet 1983, Liverpool collection. It is listed as *Chrysallida clathratula* C. B. Adams.

**IVIDELLA, new subgenus.**

= *Funicularia* MONTEROSATO, Conch. Med., 1884, p. 85. Type.—*Rissoa excavata* PHILIPPI; not *Funicularia* LAMARCK. + *Ividia* (species), DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 517-18.

Odostomias marked with lamellar spiral ridges and equally strong lamellar axial ribs, both of which ornament spire and base.

Type.—*Odostomia* (*Ividia*) *navisa* Dall and Bartsch.

When we diagnosed *Ividia*<sup>a</sup> we unfortunately selected *Parthenia armata* Carpenter as type. Since then we have examined Doctor Carpenter's type of *Parthenia armata* in the British Museum and find that the species must be referred to *Miralda*, which necessitates the selection of a new type for the group defined. Since this can not be done without change of name, we propose *Ividella*.

Type.—*Odostomia* (*Ividia*) *navisa* Dall and Bartsch.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS IVIDELLA.

- Base with a single spiral lamella..... *pedroana*, p. 172.  
 Base with two spiral lamellæ:  
   Diameter of shell more than 1.2 mm.  
     Shell robust, short..... *navisa*, p. 173.  
     Shell thin, slender..... *delmontensis*, p. 174.  
   Diameter of shell less than 1 mm..... *orariana*, p. 175.  
 Base with three spiral lamellæ..... *quinquecincta*, p. 174.

**ODOSTOMIA (IVIDELLA) PEDROANA, new species.**

Plate 19, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell large, robust, chocolate-brown. Nuclear whorls two, moderately large, forming a helicoid spire whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls very strongly sculptured,

<sup>a</sup>Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 11.

with three spiral keels between the sutures, one of which at the summit is slender, the other two are strong and equal, the supra-peripheral one being about as far posterior to the suture as the one at the summit is from its neighbor. In addition to the spiral keels the whorls are marked by narrow retractive axial ribs, of which 14 occur upon the first, 16 upon the second to third, 18 upon the fourth, 20 upon the fifth and sixth, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. The junctions of the axial ribs and spiral keels are somewhat tuberculated, while the spaces inclosed between them are deeply impressed pits. A strong keel marks the periphery of the last whorl and another equally strong occupies the middle of the base, the space between them being a concave channel, which, like the one posterior to the peripheral keel, is crossed by the axial ribs. The axial ribs become much enfeebled as they pass over the basal keel and are almost obsolete on the spaces anterior to it. Aperture irregularly oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, rendered angular by the spiral keels; columella very strong, almost straight, slightly reflected; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 107422, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Pedro, California. It has eight post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 6.7 mm., diameter 2.5 mm.

We have examined the following specimens:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	U. S. B. F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Collector.	Disposition of material.
162845	1		San Pedro, California		H. N. Lowe	U. S. N. Mus.
152171a	4		do.		Johnston	Do.
	9		do.		Oldroyd	Oldroyd coll.
	2		San Pedro (Whites Point).		do.	Do.
46162	2		Catalina Island, California.	12		U. S. N. Mus.
162846	5	3566	San Diego, California.	3		Do.
162847	7	3572	do.	2		Do.
109364	4		do.			Do.
	2		do.		Oldroyd	Oldroyd coll.
160094	1		San Diego (off Coronado Hotel), California.		Kelsey	U. S. N. Mus.
74022	4		do.			Do.
32305	1		do.			Do.
106425	1		Scammon Lagoon, Lower California.			Do.

**ODOSTOMIA (IVIDELLA) NAVISA** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 18, figs. 11, 11a.

*Odotomia (Ividia) navisa* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 517, 518, pl. 46, figs. 2, 2a.

Shell of medium size, strongly sculptured, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls at least two, obliquely a little more than half immersed. Post-nuclear whorls strongly shouldered, subtabulated, with a strong, broad, spiral keel limiting the anterior edge of the shoulder and an acute raised keel on the middle of the whorls



between the sutures, while a third equally acute keel marks the periphery of the last whorl. Two other keels ornament the base, the anterior one of which is not quite as strong as its neighbor. The axial sculpture consists of narrow, more or less lamellar, almost vertical ribs, which render the intersection with the spiral keels somewhat thickened, but not nodulose. These axial ribs extend over the periphery and base of the last whorl to the umbilical region, gradually growing weaker as they approach this point. There are about 18 on the second and 20 upon the penultimate whorl. The spaces between the ribs and keels appear as concave quadrangular depressions. Umbilicus narrowly perforated. Suture deeply channeled by the shouldered whorl. Aperture suboval, posterior angle decidedly obtuse; outer lip thick, marked by 5 projections, corresponding to the 5 keels; columella almost straight, strongly revolute with a conspicuous oblique fold near its insertion; parietal wall covered by a faint callus showing both basal keels, the anterior faint and just posterior to the insertion of the columella and the next on the middle of the wall.

The type has 5 post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.7 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. It and three additional specimens (Cat. no. 106502, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Mr. Henry Hemphill at Scammon Lagoon, Lower California. Three additional lots are in the U. S. National Museum collection: Cat. no. 129336, 30 specimens collected by Mrs. T. S. Oldroyd in the drift at San Pedro; Cat. no. 162843, 3 specimens also from San Pedro by the same donor; Cat. no. 62844, 1 specimen collected by Mr. Henry Hemphill at Ocean Beach, San Diego, California.

**ODOSTOMIA (IVIDELLA) NAVISA DELMONTENSIS Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 18, figs. 10, 10a.

*Ostomia (Ividia) navisa delmontensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 518, pl. 46, figs. 3, 3a.

Shell similar to *O. (I.) navisa* but more elongate, and in every way more delicate, with the lamellose sculpture reduced almost to raised cords and with stronger shouldered summits and more open umbilicus.

The type (Cat. no. 196297, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Mr. S. S. Berry in 12 fathoms, off Del Monte, Monterey Bay, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.2 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (IVIDELLA) QUINQUECINCTA Carpenter.**

Plate 18, fig. 9.

*Parthenia quinquecincta* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 414.

Shell elongate-ovate. Nuclear whorls tumid, obliquely immersed. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, strongly tabulatedly shouldered at the

summit, and strongly contracted at the periphery, marked by strong lamellar ribs, of which 12 occur upon the first, 14 upon the second, and 16 upon the penultimate turn. In addition to the axial ribs the whorls are marked by six strong spiral cords, one of which is at the angle of the shoulder and another at the periphery, the third falls a little anterior to the suture, while the other three divide the remainder of the base into four almost equal parts. Aperture oval, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, rendered angulated by the spiral cords; columella slender, curved, and somewhat revolute, provided with an oblique fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a strong callus.

Two specimens were taken off *Spondylus*, at Mazatlan, Mexico. The finest of these is on tablet 1963, Liverpool collection, British Museum. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.8 mm., diameter 0.6 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (IVIDELLA) ORARIANA, new name.**

Plate 18, fig. 12.

*Cingula* (?) *turrita* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., 1852, pp. 406, 407;  
not *Odostomia turrita* HANLEY, 1844.

Shell elongate, conic, turreted; milk-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls strongly tabulately shouldered at the summit, flat in the middle, sloping suddenly toward the suture; ornamented by slender axial ribs, of which 15 occur upon the second and 18 upon the remaining whorls. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are marked between the sutures by two strong spiral keels, one of which is situated at the angle of the shoulder, the other at the posterior termination of the anterior third between the sutures. The junctions of the axial ribs and spiral keels are very slightly nodulous. Sutures deeply channeled. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded, marked by a spiral keel. Base well rounded, marked by two spiral keels, which divide the space between the peripheral keel and the umbilical area into three equal parts, and the continuation of the axial ribs, which are fainter on the base than on the spire. Aperture ovate; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, rendered angular by the keels; columella slender, decidedly curved, reinforced by the base; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type, which is at Amherst College, was collected by Prof. C. B. Adams at Panama. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.

Subgenus **MIRALDA** A. Adams.

*Miralda* A. ADAMS, Jour. Linn. Soc. London, vol. 7, 1864, p. 3. + *Lia* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, 1870, p. 515. Type, *Lia decorata* DE FOLIN. + *Ividia* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 11. Type, *Parthenia armata* CARPENTER.

Odostomias with very strong spiral keels between the sutures and on the base; the anterior one of which, and sometimes the one next to it, strongly crenulate; the remainder simple and acute. Base axially lirate.

Type.—*Parthenia diadema* A. Adams.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS **MIRALDA**.

- Spiral keels between the sutures 3.....*hemphilli*, p. 176.  
 Spiral keels between the sutures 2.  
   Base with 3 spiral cords.  
     Posterior keel between the sutures much wider than its neighbor.....*armata*, p. 177.  
     Posterior keel between the sutures not wider than its neighbor.  
       Spiral keels between the sutures almost smooth.....*exarata*, p. 177.  
       Spiral keels between the sutures nodulose.....*terebellum*, p. 177.  
   Base with two basal cords.  
     Shell stout.....*apynota*, p. 178.  
     Shell slender.....*galapagensis*, p. 179.

**ODOSTOMIA (MIRALDA) HEMPHILLI**, new species.

Plate 19, fig. 10.

Shell broadly conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed, apparently smooth. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked with three strong, equal spiral keels, the posterior two of which are tuberculate, the third one smooth. The tubercles are connected axially by slender riblets, which extend to the third keel. There are about twenty tubercles on the latter whorls, while on the early whorls they are ill defined. Sutures deeply channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a smooth spiral keel, equal to the one posterior to it. Base moderately long, well rounded, marked by four spiral keels which grow successively weaker anteriorly. Aperture irregularly ovate; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella stout, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 162841, U.S.N.M.) was collected at San Hipolito Point, Lower California. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.5 mm., diameter 1.4 mm. Another specimen from the same locality is in Mr. Henry Hemphill's collection. Cat. no. 162842, U.S.N.M., one specimen from San Pedro, California. One specimen from Point Abreojos, Lower California, Cat. no. 106498 U.S.N.M.

Named for Henry Hemphill.

## ODOSTOMIA (MIRALDA) ARMATA Carpenter.

Plate 19, fig. 6.

*Parthenia armata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 415.

Shell elongate-conic, white. Nuclear whorls two, deeply, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls marked by two strongly elevated tuberculate keels between the sutures, the posterior one of which is about twice as wide as its neighbor. Of the crenulations about 20 appear upon the second and third, 22 upon the fourth, and 24 upon the penultimate turn. Sutures strongly channeled. The periphery is marked by a slender keel, while the base has two a little weaker than the peripheral one which divides the space between this and the umbilical area into three equal parts. Aperture ovate; outer lip thin; columella rather thick, reflected and provided with a slender fold at its insertion; parietal wall provided with a thin callus.

Twelve specimens were taken off *Chama* and *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico. The most perfect specimen in the lot is on tablet 1965, Liverpool collection, British Museum. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 0.85 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (MIRALDA) EXARATA Carpenter.

Plate 19, fig. 2.

*Parthenia exarata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, pp. 415, 416.

Shell elongate-ovate, white. Nuclear whorls obliquely immersed, only the tilted edge of the last volution is visible. Post-nuclear whorls marked by two very strongly elevated spiral keels which divide the space between the sutures into three equal parts. The posterior of these keels shows weak crenulation. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a third keel which is almost as strong as those on the spire. A fourth keel considerably less strong occupies the middle of the base. The rounded spaces between the keels are marked by feeble lines of growth. Aperture irregularly oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip angulated by the keels; columella strong, reflected, provided with a weak fold at insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

Doctor Carpenter's type and another specimen were taken from *Chama* at Mazatlan, Mexico. The type is on tablet 1966, Liverpool collection, British Museum. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.3 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (MIRALDA) TEREPELLUM C. B. Adams.

Plate 19, fig. 4.

*Cingula (?) terebellum* C. B. ADAMS, Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. of N. Y., 1852, p. 406.

Shell elongate, ovate, milk-white. Nuclear whorls completely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which the tilted edge of the last volution only projects, which shows faint traces of spiral lirations. Post-nuclear whorls ornamented with two

strong spiral lamellæ, the first of which renders the summit of the whorls decidedly tabulated, while the second one is situated a little posterior to the posterior termination of the anterior third between the sutures. Both lamellæ are faintly nodulous; the posterior one slightly more so than the anterior. The deep channel between the two keels is marked by very feeble slender axial threads. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a lamella a little less strong than those between the sutures. Base with two lamellæ, the anterior of which is immediately behind the columella and much less developed than the median one, which is somewhat weaker than the peripheral lamella. The depressed spaces between these lamellæ are crossed by axial threads, as on the spire. Aperture irregularly ovate; posterior angle decidedly obtuse; outer lip rendered angular by the spiral lamellæ; columella strong, somewhat twisted, reënforced by the base.

The type, which is at Amherst College, was collected by Professor C. B. Adams in Panama Bay. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.2 mm., diameter 1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MIRALDA) ÆPYNOTA, new species.**

Plate 19, fig. 5.

Shell pupiform, translucent. Nuclear whorls small, obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turns, marked by four spiral cords. Post-nuclear whorls with the summits appressed, marked by two strong, spiral keels between the sutures, a third at the periphery, and a fourth on the middle of the base, the last two somewhat less strong than the rest. The posterior keel forms the strong tabulation at the summit of the whorls and is strongly tuberculated, 14 tubercles appearing upon the second and 20 upon the remaining whorls. The space between the keels is marked by rather strong lines of growth. The greatest convexity coincides with the super-peripheral keel. Aperture irregularly ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip angulated by the keels, thin, showing the external markings within; columella strong, curved, without visible fold in the aperture; reënforced by the base; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type and 30 specimens (Cat. no. 129335, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Pedro. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.9 mm., diameter 0.9 mm.

Examination of the following specimens has been made:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of speci- mens.	Locality.	Disposition of material.
129335	31	San Pedro, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
105467	3	San Diego, California.....	Do.
16222	1	Cape St. Lucas, Lower California.....	Do.
	23	San Pedro, California.....	Oldroyd coll.
	2	Whites Point, California.....	Do.
	1	Catalina Island, California.....	S. S. Berry coll.

## ODOSTOMIA (MIRALDA) GALAPAGENSIS, new species.

Plate 19, fig. 7.

Shell conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls at least two, forming a depressed helicoid spire, which is slightly tilted to one side and for the greater part immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. The tilted edge of the nucleus shows traces of spiral lirations. Post-nuclear whorls appressed at the summit, ornamented by two very strong, lamelliform keels, whose edges are decidedly upturned, forming deeply channeled troughs. The posterior of the two lamellæ is feebly crenulated. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a spiral keel which is about half as strong as those between the sutures. A fourth keel, a little weaker than the peripheral one, marks the middle of the base. The deep concave channels between the keels are marked by strong lines of growth. Sutures strongly channeled. Aperture irregularly oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip rendered angular by the spiral keels; columella stout, curved, reinforced by the base; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206906, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2813, in 40 fathoms, on coral sand bottom, near the Galapagos Islands. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.0 mm., diameter 0.8 mm.

## Subgenus IVARA Dall and Bartsch.

*Ivara* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad., vol. 3, 1903, p. 285; Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 11.

*Odostomias* having feebly developed axial ribs which are usually only indicated near the summits of the whorls; spiral sculpture consisting of many subequally spaced fine lirations; summits of the whorls strongly tabulated.

*Type.*—*Odostomia (Ivara) turricula* Dall and Bartsch.

## ODOSTOMIA (IVARA) TURRICULA Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 19, fig. 9.

*Odostomia (Ivara) turricula* (misprint for *turricula*) DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, p. 285, pl. 4, fig. 14.

Shell very elongate-ovate, milk-white. Nuclear whorls smooth, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, very broadly tabulately shouldered at the summit, moderately contracted at the periphery, marked by low, feebly developed axial ribs, which are best shown at the angle of the shoulder and scarcely extend to the suture. In addition to the axial ribs, the whorls are marked by well-incised spiral lines, of which 7 occur between the sutures on the second and 9 upon the third and the penultimate turn. Periphery and base of the last whorl well

rounded, the latter somewhat produced, marked by the very feeble continuation of the axial ribs and eight spiral lines. Aperture ovate, posterior angle squarely truncated; outer lip thin; columella strongly curved and reflected over the reënforcing base; provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type and 34 specimens (Cat. no. 168716, U.S.N.M.) were collected at San Pedro, California. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4 mm., diameter 1.8 mm.

The following additional specimens have been examined:

U. S. N. M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Locality.	Disposition of material.
168716	35	San Pedro, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
207128	10	do.....	Do.
	21	do.....	Oldroyd coll.
	2	do.....	Do.
168717	3	Catalina Island, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
	2	Arch Beach, California.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
46176	1	Todos Santos Bay, Lower California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
105499	1	Point Abrejos, Lower California.....	Do.

One specimen (Cat. no. 73999, U.S.N.M.) not quite perfect, comes from Monterey, California, and is provisionally referred to the species.

**Subgenus EVALINA Dall and Bartsch.**

*Evalina* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 12.

Odostomias having feebly developed axial ribs which are usually only indicated near the summit of the whorls; spiral sculpture consisting of many fine lirations; summit of the whorls not tabulated.

*Type*.—*Odostomia (Evalina) americana* Dall and Bartsch.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS EVALINA.

Spiral lirations on the body whorl 23.....*americana*, p. 180.  
Spiral lirations on the body whorl 15.....*intermedia*, p. 181.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALINA) AMERICANA Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 20, figs. 7, 7a.

*Odostomia (Evalina) americana* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 16.

Shell elongate-conic, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls quite large, at least two about three-fourths obliquely immersed. Post-nuclear whorls rather broad between the sutures, well rounded, faintly shouldered at the summit, ornamented with depressed, rounded, rather broad axial ribs, about 18 of which occur upon the second, 20 on the third, and 18 upon the penultimate whorl. The ribs are best developed near the summits of the whorls and scarcely extend to the periphery. Spiral lirations low, rounded, subequal, about 12 occur between the sutures upon the third and the penultimate whorls. These spiral lirations like the axial ribs appear strongest near the summits of the whorls. Periphery and base of the last

whorl well rounded, the latter ornamented by about eleven lirations, which are similar in character to those between the sutures but much less strongly expressed. Aperture rather broad, suboval, somewhat effuse anteriorly, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella short, somewhat curved, strongly revolute anteriorly, having a weak oblique fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 168718, U.S.N.M.) and nine specimens come from San Pedro, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.9 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Locality.	Disposition of material.
168718	12	San Pedro, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
168719	1	San Diego, California.....	Do.
168720	2	Santa Catalina Island, California.....	Do.
162677	2	La Jolla, California.....	Do.
	2	Arch Beach, California.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
	10	San Pedro, California.....	Oldroyd coll.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALINA) INTERMEDIA** Carpenter.

Plate 20, fig. 6.

*Dunkeria intermedia* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, pp. 435, 436.

Shell elongate-ovate, white. Nuclear whorls large, two and one-half, forming a depressed helicoid spire, whose axis is at right angles to that of the succeeding turns, in the first of which it is about one-fifth immersed. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked by very much enfeebled indications of axial ribs, which are best shown at the summit of the whorls, and broad low spiral lirations, of which 7 occur between the sutures. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by eight low spiral cords, which are somewhat closer spaced about the umbilicus. Aperture oval; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender and curved.

The type and another specimen were taken off *Spondylus*, at Mazatlan, Mexico. It has three post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.4 mm., diameter 0.7 mm. It is on tablet 2010, Liverpool collection, British Museum.

**Subgenus IOLÆA** A. Adams.

*Iolæa* A. ADAMS, Proc. Zool. Soc., 1867, p. 310. = *Iole* A. ADAMS, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 5, 1860, p. 300; not *Iole* BLYTH, Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal, vol. 13, pt. 1, 1844, p. 386.

Shell umbilicated, marked by spiral cords, and axial riblets which cross the grooves between them.

*Type*.—*Iole scitula* A. Adams.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS IOLÆA.

Shell strongly shouldered.

Shell stout, adult 2.2 mm. in diameter..... *amianta*, p. 182.

Shell slender, adult 1 mm. in diameter..... *eucosmia*, p. 183.

Shell not shouldered..... *delicatula*, p. 183.



## ODOSTOMIA (IOLÆA) AMIANTA Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 20, figs. 8, 8a.

*Odotomia (Iolæa) amianta* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 519, pl. 46, figs. 9, 9a.

Shell broadly conic, yellowish-white. Nucleus small, of two whorls which increase extremely rapidly in size and are obliquely placed. Post-nuclear whorls very strongly shouldered, marked by three very strong lamellar spiral keels on the first and second and four on the succeeding whorls between the sutures. The posterior keel marks the limit of the broad, sloping shoulder and is much the strongest. It is also placed a little farther apart from the next spiral keel than that is from its anterior neighbor. Base of the last whorl well rounded; ornamented by eight spiral ridges, which are less elevated and much more closely and regularly spaced than those between the sutures. The peripheral groove is about equal in width to the one anterior to the posterior keel. The entire shell is marked by fine, sublamellar, regularly spaced, retractive axial ribs, which render the spiral keels somewhat crenulated at their meeting points and break the spaces between them into small squares or oblongs. These riblets extend from the sutures to the small umbilicus. Aperture subovate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, somewhat wavy, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately stout, somewhat curved and strongly revolute, having an oblique fold near its insertion which is barely visible when the aperture is viewed squarely; parietal wall covered by a fairly thick callus.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 105483, U.S.N.M.) were collected at Point Abrejos, Lower California, by Mr. Henry Hemphill. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.4 mm., diameter 2.3 mm.

The following specimens have been examined:

No. of specimens.	Locality.	Collector.	Catalogue No.
1	Monterey Bay.....	Rev. G. W. Taylor.....	No. 37253 U.S.N.M.
6	Monterey, off Del Monte (12 fathoms).	S. S. Berry.....	S. S. Berry's coll.
1	do.....	W. H. Dall.....	No. 168683 U.S.N.M.
1	San Pedro.....	Mrs. T. S. Oldroyd.....	No. 168684 U.S.N.M.
1	San Pedro, Long Beach.....	H. N. Love.....	No. 198298 U.S.N.M.
1	San Pedro, station 83.....	University of California.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
1	Off Catalina Island, station 28.....	do.....	Do.
5	Off Catalina Island, station 30.....	do.....	Do.
11	San Diego, station 47.....	do.....	Do.
2	do.....	F. W. Kelsey.....	No. 160115 U.S.N.M.
1	do.....	Henry Hemphill.....	No. 105469 U.S.N.M.
1	Off Coronado Island, 20 fathoms; bottom temperature 58°.....	U. S. B. F. station (2932).....	No. 168685 U.S.N.M.
2	Point Abrejos, Lower California.....	Henry Hemphill.....	No. 105483 U.S.N.M. (1= type).
1	Pacific Beach, California.....	.....	Oldroyd coll.
2	San Pedro, California.....	.....	Do.

## ODOSTOMIA (IOLÆA) EUCOSMIA, new name.

=*Oscilla inculpta* (CARPENTER) KEEP, West Coast Shells, 1888, p. 52; not *Odostomia inculpta* DE KAY, 1843.

Plate 20, figs. 10, 10a.

Shell elongate-conic, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last one projects. Post-nuclear whorls somewhat contracted at the periphery, very strongly slopingly shouldered at the summit, marked by three strong lamellar keels between the sutures, of which the middle one is a little nearer to its anterior neighbor than to the posterior, the latter being about as far from the summit as it is from the median keel. The deep channels between the keels and the shoulders are crossed by slender axial riblets which have a protractive slant on the shoulder and are decidedly retractive in the channels. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a keel a little weaker than those between the sutures. Base short, well rounded, narrowly umbilicated, marked by three spiral cords and a slender raised thread about the umbilicus, the channels bounding the peripheral cord and those of the base are crossed by riblets as on the spire. Aperture large; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip rendered angulated by the keels, thus showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, very strongly curved, slightly reflected, provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a weak callus.

The type (Cat. no. 106501, U.S.N.M.) comes from Point Abreojos, Lower California. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 1 mm.

The following specimens have been examined.

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Locality.	Disposition of material.
106501	♂ 1	Point Abreojos, Lower California	U. S. Nat. Mus.
105483	1	do	Do.
46175	1	Todos Santos Bay, Lower California	Do.
129294	32	San Pedro, California	Do.
153091	1	do	Do.
105469	2	San Diego, California	Do.
	2	Arch Beach, California	Univ. Cal. coll.
	27	San Pedro, California	Oldroyd coll.

♂ Type.

## ODOSTOMIA (IOLÆA) DELICATULA Carpenter.

Plate 20, figs. 5, 5a.

*Odostomia (Evalea) delicatula* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., vol. 14, 1864, p. 47.

Shell very elongate, ovate, crystalline, transparent. Nuclear whorls wholly immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only a portion of the last two project. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately contracted at the suture, strongly shouldered at the summit, marked by five strong, well-rounded, equal

and equally spaced spiral keels between the sutures, the first of which is at the summit. The spaces separating the keels are strongly incised, a little wider than the keels and crossed by numerous, slender retractive axial riblets. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a keel. Base somewhat protracted, well rounded, minutely umbilicated, marked by seven spiral cords which grow successively weaker from the periphery to the umbilicus; spaces between the cords marked like those on the spire. Aperture large; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella long, slender, somewhat curved, very strongly reflected, provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 4102 U. S. N. M.) comes from Cape St. Lucas, Lower California. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.3 mm., diameter 0.7 mm.

**Subgenus MENESTHO Möller.**

*Menestho* MÖLLER, Ind. Moll. Greenl., 1842, p. 10. + *Odetta* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, 1870, p. 314. Type, *Odetta elegans* DE FOLIN. + *Jaminea* DE FOLIN, Constit. Method. de la Fam. Chemnitziiidæ, 1885, p. 15. Type, *Jaminea bilirata* DE FOLIN; not *Jaminea* BROWN, 1827. + *Jaminina* DE FOLIN, Zool. Record, vol. 22, 1885, p. 94. Type, *Jaminea bilirata* DE FOLIN.

Shell not umbilicated, marked by moderately well developed and usually equally spaced spiral cords; axial sculpture reduced to mere lines of growth which frequently appear as *very slender* raised threads in the grooves between the cords.

*Type*.—*Turbo albulus* Fabricius.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS MENESTHO.

Entire surface of the shell marked by spiral cords.

Shell elongate-conic.

Shell large, adult more than 5 mm. long.....*grammatospira*, p. 185.

Shell small, adult less than 2.5 mm. long.....*pharcida*, p. 185.

Shell elongate-ovate or ovate.

Last whorl marked by about 40 spiral cords.....*ezara*, p. 186.

Last whorl marked by less than 20 spiral cords.

Spiral cords 2 between the sutures of the last whorl....*ziziphina*, p. 186.

Spiral cords 3 between the sutures of the last whorl.....*recta*, p. 187.

Spiral cords 4 between the sutures of the last whorl.

Basal cords 3.....*amilda*, p. 187.

Basal cords 4.

Shell ovate.....*callipyrga*, p. 188.

Shell elongate-ovate.

Spiral sculpture very strong.....*farma*, p. 188.

Spiral sculpture very feeble.....*enora*, p. 189.

Basal cords 7.....*chilensis*, p. 189.

Basal cords 11.....*fetella*, p. 189.

Spiral cords 6 between the sutures of the last whorl.

Basal cords 5.....*hypocurta*, p. 190.

Basal cords 6.....*æquisculpta*, p. 191.

Basal cords 8.....*harfordensis*, p. 191.

Base of the shell only marked by spiral cords.....*sublirulata*, p. 192.

## ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) GRAMMATOSPIRA Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 21, figs. 7, 7a.

*Odostomia (Oscilla) grammatospira* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, p. 285, pl. 1, figs. 6, 6a.

Shell elongate-conic, semitranslucent. Nuclear whorls small, forming a depressed helicoid spire, which is a little more than half obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, marked by four strong, equal, and almost equally spaced spiral cords which are separated by three well-incised spiral grooves. Suture subchanneled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a depressed cord which is not quite as strong as those between the sutures. Base somewhat attenuated, well rounded, marked by ten spiral cords which grow successively weaker and closer spaced from the periphery toward the umbilical area, disappearing altogether on the extreme anterior portion. The spaces between the spiral cords on spire and base are marked by slender axial threads. Aperture oval, effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within, rendered wavy by the keels; columella stout, reflected, reënforced by the base, provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall glazed with a faint callus.

The type (Cat. no. 161625, U.S.N.M.) was collected at Cape St. Lucas, Lower California. It has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.3 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) PHARCIDA Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 21, fig. 5.

*Odostomia (Menestho) pharcida* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 520, pl. 46, fig. 8. *Mumiola tenuis* DALL, Bull. Nat. Soc. Brit. Col., 1897, p. 14, pl. 1, fig. 10; not *Odostomia tenuis* CARPENTER, 1856, nor *Odostomia tenuis* JEFFREY, 1884.

Shell small, subcylindric, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls deeply immersed, a portion of the last and the penultimate only appear when viewed from the side; this gives the shell a truncated appearance. Post-nuclear whorls moderately well rounded, rather wide between the sutures, and somewhat shouldered at the summits; ornamented by strong, low, rounded spiral cords, which are separated by moderately deep, narrow, depressed channels. Six of these cords occur upon the first, 7 upon the second to the penultimate whorl between the sutures; the posterior cord is a little broader and less elevated than the rest, while some of those on the penultimate turn show a tendency to divide—that is, a faint spiral line is apparent on the middle of some of these cords. Sutures well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter ornamented by eight rounded spiral cords similar to those between the sutures. The

spaces between the spiral ridges on the base and between the sutures are marked by closely placed, exceedingly slender, raised axial threads. Aperture pyriform, somewhat effuse anteriorly, posterior angle acute; columella short, curved, reënforced by the attenuated base, free only at its extreme anterior end, with an oblique fold near its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 107440, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by Dr. C. F. Newcombe, in 10 to 15 fathoms, at Cumshewa Inlet, Queen Charlotte Island, British Columbia. It has four post-nuclear whorls, which measure: Length 2.2 mm., diameter 0.9 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) EXARA** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 21, fig. 1.

*Odostomia (Menestho) exara* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 521, 522, pl. 46, fig. 6.

Shell elongate-ovate, subdiaphanous. Nuclear whorls smooth, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, only a part of the last one appearing above it. Post-nuclear whorls somewhat inflated, well rounded, marked on the first whorl by 8, on the second by 12, on the third by 14, and on the penultimate between the sutures by 20 subequal and equally spaced, low, depressed spiral cords which are separated by narrower channels. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated, sculptured like the spire by probably 20 spiral cords. In addition to the spiral sculpture the entire surface is marked by fine incremental lines which are best marked in the spaces between the cords. Aperture oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella decidedly curved, reënforced by the attenuated base, free only at its anterior extremity, where it is somewhat revolute, provided with a prominent fold at its insertion which appears as the thickened inflection of the columella; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 196250, U.S.N.M.) comes from Pacific Grove, Monterey, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.9 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) ZIZIPHINA** Carpenter.

Plate 20, fig. 2.

*Parthenia ziziphina* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 416.

Shell conic, white. Nucleus mammillated. Post-nuclear whorls marked by five spiral lirations of which two appear between the sutures, one at the periphery and two on the base. Columella with an oblique fold.

To the above, Doctor Carpenter adds: "Tablet 1967 (Liverpool collection) contains a small Ziziphinus-shaped shell, very young, dif-

fering from *P. exarata* in the number and strength of spiral ridges. Length 0.65 mm., diameter 0.55 mm. One specimen was taken from *Chama* at Mazatlan, Mexico."

From an examination of the type we are able to add that it is a much worn, young, and distorted *Menestho*.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) RECTA** de Folin.

*Odetta recta* DE FOLIN, Les Fonds de la Mer, vol. 2, 1872, pp. 167, 168.

Shell conic, ventricose, subcrystalline, robust, with straight spire. Nuclear whorls three, forming an acute apex, having their axis at right angles to that of the succeeding turn. Post-nuclear whorls four, marked by three broad, strong, somewhat rounded, spiral keels between the sutures, the spaces between which are less wide than the keels. Sutures ill defined. Last whorl almost equal to half the length of the shell. Base marked by less developed spiral cords. Aperture oval; columella provided with a strong fold.

De Folin's type, which was unfortunately crushed by him while being drawn, comes from the Margarita Island, Bay of Panama. It had four post-nuclear whorls and measured: Length 2.0 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) AMILDA**, new species.

Plate 21, fig. 4.

Shell ovate, transparent. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last whorl projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly contracted at the sutures, and somewhat shouldered at the summits, the first marked by four slender equal and subequally spaced incised spiral lines; the rest are marked by a strongly incised groove a little below the summit which causes this to appear bounded by a well-rounded cord; the remainder of the whorls between the sutures show a few distantly spaced and feebly incised spiral lines and numerous very fine, decidedly retractive lines of growth. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base somewhat inflated, well rounded, slightly attenuated anteriorly, marked by numerous exceedingly fine, microscopic spiral striations and three well incised equal and equally spaced lines on the anterior half. Aperture oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, decidedly curved, somewhat reflected, reinforced by the base; provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 60905, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.6 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. Two additional specimens (Cat. no. 206907, U.S.N.M.) come from Round Island, Lower California.

## ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) CALLIPYRGA Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 20, fig. 9.

*Odostomia (Odetta) callipyrga* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 12. = *Odetta elegans* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, vol. 2, 1872, p. 167, pl. 6, fig. 4; not *Odostomia (Evalea) elegans* A. ADAMS, 1860, nor *Harvella* [= *Odostomia*] *elegans* H. and A. ADAMS, 1863, nor *Odostomia elegans* MONTEROSATO, 1869.

Shell oblong-ovate, somewhat ventricose, white. Nuclear whorls nearly half immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls somewhat inflated, moderately contracted at the periphery and moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by strong spiral cords of which 2 appear upon the first, 3 upon the second, and  $4\frac{1}{2}$  upon the penultimate turn between the sutures. These cords are separated by well impressed, narrow, spiral grooves which are crossed by slender axial threads. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by four spiral cords, similar to those on the spire, the space between which is ornamented like the grooves in the spire. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, somewhat curved and slightly reflected, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type was collected at Margarita Island, Bay of Panama. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.2 mm., diameter 1 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) FARMA, new species.

Plate 20, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell elongate, ovate, cream-colored. Nuclear whorls at least two, marked with three slender, spiral lirations, the apex being deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. The junction of the nucleus and the post-nuclear whorls is marked by a varix. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked by three equal and sub-equally spaced spiral grooves which are crossed by slender axial riblets, the combination of grooves and ribs giving the whorls a pitted appearance. The four raised spaces bounded by the spiral grooves are finely spirally striated. Suture deeply channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a spiral groove. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by four incised lines on the posterior two-thirds, which are equally spaced but grow successively weaker. The peripheral and first subperipheral channel are equal to those on the spire; all are rendered pitted by the slender axial riblets. Anterior third smooth. Aperture broadly oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, curved, somewhat reflected and reinforced by the base; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206908 U.S.N.M.) comes from Catalina Island, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.4 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) ENORA, new species.**

Plate 21, fig. 2.

Shell elongate-ovate, milk-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly contracted at the sutures and weakly shouldered at the summits, marked between the sutures by four feebly incised spiral grooves of which the second one above the periphery is the weakest. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat inflated. Base well rounded posteriorly, somewhat attenuated anteriorly, marked by four subequal but unequally spaced incised spiral lines. Aperture oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, slightly curved and somewhat revolute, provided with a weak fold at its insertion.

The type and two specimens (Cat. no. 207126 U.S.N.M) come from San Pedro, California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.8 mm., diameter 1.3 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) CHILENSIS, new species.**

Plate 21, fig. 6.

Shell milk-white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly constricted at the suture and moderately shouldered at the summit, marked by four pitted spiral grooves, three of which divide the posterior two-thirds between the sutures into three almost equal areas, while the fourth is at the periphery. The space between the peripheral grooves and the one posterior to it is equal to one-third the space between the sutures. These grooves as well as those on the base are crossed by many slender axial riblets which break them up into pits. The raised spaces between the grooves are marked by slender lines of growth and many extremely fine spiral striations. Suture well impressed. Base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by seven pitted, well incised lines and microscopic spiral striations. Aperture broadly ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, curved, decidedly revolute, provided with a strong oblique fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 109363 U.S.N.M.) was taken from the anchor of the Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at Tome, Chile. It is a fragment consisting of the last three whorls (the nucleus and probably the first two post-nuclear whorls being lost), and measures: Length 2.3 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) FETELLA, new species.**

Plate 21, figs. 9, 9a.

Shell very elongate-ovate, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, obliquely two-thirds immersed in the first of the succeeding turns.



Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures and slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by four strong flattened cords which grow successively a little weaker from the summit to the periphery, separated by narrow, deeply incised spiral grooves. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a broad, flat cord somewhat wider than the first supra-peripheral one. Base of the last whorl somewhat attenuated anteriorly, well rounded, marked by eleven equal and equally narrow, rounded, spiral cords. In addition to this sculpture, there are many very fine incised spiral lines and decidedly retractive axial lines of growth on the spire and base. Aperture broadly oval, slightly effuse anteriorly, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella moderately strong, slightly curved, somewhat reflected, completely reënforced by the base, provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 46478, U.S.N.M.) and 124 specimens come from San Diego, California. The type has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.4 mm., diameter 1.8 mm.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	Number of specimens.	Locality.	Disposition of material.
126625	12	San Pedro, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
46498	1	do.....	Do.
208068	150	do.....	Do.
46478	125	San Diego, California.....	Do.
46477	80	do.....	Do.
	1	Foot of Ash street, San Diego, California.....	Oldroyd Coll.
	4	San Diego, California.....	Univ. of Cal.
127053	10	Long Beach, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
106520	1	San Ignacio Lagoon, Lower California.....	Do.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) HYPOCURTA, new species.**

Plate 21, fig. 8.

Shell very elongate-ovate, bluish-white. (Nuclear whorls decolated.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, marked by five broad, strong, deeply incised spiral grooves, that divide the space between the sutures into raised, flattened keels, which are successively a little wider from the summit to the periphery. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a groove similar to those above. Base rather short, moderately rounded, marked by five subequal and subequally spaced spiral grooves which are a little weaker than those on the spire. The entire surface of the shell is marked by slender lines of growth, and the raised spaces between the spiral grooves are finely spirally striated. Suture strongly impressed. Aperture ? (outer lip fractured); columella strong, curved, revolute, its posterior two-thirds reënforced by the base; columellar fold not visible in the aperture. Operculum paucispiral.

The unique type (Cat. no. 168660, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 3306, off Bristol Bay, Bering Sea, Alaska, in 33 fathoms, bottom temperature 38.9. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.3 mm., diameter 2.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) ÆQUISULPTA** Carpenter.

Plate 20, figs. 3, 3a.

*Odostomia (Evalea) æquisculpta* CARPENTER. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 14, 1864, pp. 46, 47=*Odostomia (Oscilla) æquisculpta* (CARPENTER) DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, p. 284, pl. 1, figs. 3, 3a (part).

Shell elongate-ovate, semitranslucent. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed, the tilted edge of the last only being visible. Post-nuclear whorls rounded, somewhat inflated, marked by strong, well-rounded, equal spiral keels, of which 4 occur upon the first, 5 on the second, and 6 between the sutures upon the penultimate turn, half of the peripheral one falling in the suture; here too there is a tendency in the one at the summit to become split. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by six spiral cords, which grow successively weaker from the periphery to the base. Spaces between the cords and spire and base narrow, marked by numerous, decidedly retractive axial threads. Suture well impressed. Aperture broadly oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella strong, decidedly reflected anteriorly, reinforced by the base, provided with a small fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a faint callus.

The type (Cat. no. 16221, U.S.N.M.) comes from Cape St. Lucas. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) HARFORDENSIS** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 21, fig. 3.

*Odostomia (Menestho) harfordensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 521, pl. 46, fig. 5.

Shell elongate-ovate, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls smooth, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, only two-thirds of the last volution projects above them. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded and somewhat inflated, marked by numerous incremental lines and five equally strong, but irregularly distributed, punctate, incised, spiral lines between the sutures. The two near the summit are placed closer to each other than any of the others, the space between the summits and the second line being about equal to the space inclosed between the first and second supra-peripheral lines. The third line falls on about the middle of the exposed portion of the whorls and is a little nearer to the second line than the

one anterior to it. In addition to these five strongly incised lines there are numerous very fine and closely spaced spiral striæ which cross all parts of the surface of the shell. Periphery and base of the last turn inflated, the latter marked by lines of growth and eight strongly incised, punctate spiral lines, which are a little less strongly impressed and a little more closely spaced at the umbilical area than at the peripheral part of the base. These lines equal those of the spire in strength. Sutures constricted. Aperture very large, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella curved, reënforced by the attenuated base and provided with a strong fold and its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 196299, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Mrs. Merrihew, at Port Harford, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.2 mm., diameter 1.8 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (MENESTHO) SUBLIRULATA** Carpenter.

Plate 20, fig. 4.

*Odostomia sublirulata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 410.

Shell elongate-ovate, milk-white. (Nuclear whorls ?) Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, smooth between the well impressed sutures. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated. Base slightly elongated, well rounded, marked by seven subequal slender, raised spiral cords which are separated by channels about one-half as wide as the cords. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, decidedly thickened within; columella straight, rather thick, somewhat reflected over the umbilical chink; provided with an oblique fold at its insertion.

The type was taken from a *Spondylus* at Mazatlan, Mexico; it is on tablet 1952, Liverpool collection, British Museum. It has five post-nuclear turns and measures: Length 2 mm., diameter 1 mm.

**Subgenus EVALEA** A. Adams.

*Evalea* A. ADAMS, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., vol. 6, 1860, p. 22; + *Ondina* DE FOLIN, Fonds de la Mer, 1870, p. 214; type, *Ondina sulcata* DE FOLIN; + *Auriculina* GRAY, Proc. Zool. Soc., 1847, p. 159; type, *Odostomia obliqua* ALDER; + *Ptychostomon* LOCARD, Prod. de les Moll. de France, 1886, p. 228; type, *Turbo conoideus* BROCCHI.

Odostomias having the surface marked by fine incised spiral lines.

*Type.*—*Evalea elegans* A. Adams.

## KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS EVALEA.

## Shell umbilicated.

## Spiral sculpture consisting of incised lines only.

Columellar fold on the middle of the columella.....*nuuvakensis*, p. 194.

Columellar fold decidedly posterior to the middle of the columella.

## Spiral sculpture strong.

Shell thick and robust.....*killisnooensis*, p. 195.

## Shell thin and delicate.

Shell small, adult 4.1 mm. long.....*tillamookensis*, p. 195.Shell larger, adult 5.5 mm. long.....*esilda*, p. 196.

## Spiral sculpture very fine.

## Shell very broadly conic.

Sutures very strongly contracted.....*aleutica*, p. 196.Sutures not strongly contracted.....*kadiakensis*, p. 197.

## Shell elongate-conic.

Summit of the whorls narrowly tabulated.....*herilda*, p. 197.

Summit of the whorls not tabulated.

## Sutures strongly contracted.

## Whorls well rounded.

Shell very small, adult 1.6 mm. long.....*tenuis*, p. 197.Shell larger, adult 3 mm. long.....*valdezi*, p. 198.Whorls flattened in the middle.....*nemo*, p. 198.Sutures not strongly contracted.....*io*, p. 199.Shell ovate.....*patoma*, p. 199.

## Spiral sculpture consisting of fine incised lines and slender raised lirations, the latter stronger than the spaces between the striations.

Spiral lirations confined to the base.....*septentrionalis*, p. 200.Spiral lirations on spire and base.....*capitana*, p. 200.

## Shell not umbilicated.

## Incised spiral lines strong over the entire surface of the shell.

## Periphery of the last whorl subangulated.

Spiral sculpture uniform.....*jevetti*, p. 201.Spiral sculpture consisting of fine and strong striations.....*inflata*, p. 201.

## Periphery of the last whorl well rounded.

Shell elongate-conic.....*columbiana*, p. 202.Shell elongate-ovate.....*unalaskensis*, p. 203.

## Incised spiral lines strong on the early whorls and much finer on the later turns.

## Shell very broadly ovate.

Shell with incised lines and raised lirations on the last whorl.....*atossa*, p. 203.

## Shell with incised lines only.

Outer lip decidedly expanded anteriorly.....*obesa*, p. 203.Outer lip evenly curved.....*lucasana*, p. 204.

## Shell elongate-ovate.

## Shell white, semitransparent.

Adult shell 4.8 mm. long.....*phanca*, p. 204.Adult shell 3.3 mm. long.....*phanella*, p. 205.

## Shell not white nor semitransparent.

Incised spirals upon the second whorl 7.....*santarosana*, p. 205.Incised spirals upon the second whorl 15.....*tenuisculpta*, p. 206.

## Incised spiral lines only moderately strong.

Periphery of the last whorl very strongly angulated.....*angularis*, p. 207.

## Periphery of the last whorl subangulated.

Posterior angle of aperture with weak notch.....*socorroensis*, p. 208.

## Posterior angle without notch.

Adult shell 4.5 mm. long.....*donilla*, p. 208.Adult shell 3 mm. long.....*californica*, p. 208.

Shell not umbilicated—Continued.

Incised spiral lines only moderately strong—Continued.

Periphery of the last whorl well rounded.

Summits of the whorls tabulately shouldered.....*serilla*, p. 209.

Summit of the whorls not tabulately shouldered.

Shell broadly conic.....*tacomaensis*, p. 209.

Shell elongate-conic.

Shell very small, adult 3.3 mm. long.....*amchitkana*, p. 210.

Shell larger, more than 5 mm. long.....*stephensi*, p. 210.

Shell elongate-ovate.....*clessini*, p. 211.

Incised spiral lines exceedingly fine.

Periphery of the last whorl strongly angulated.

Shell conic.....*minutissima*, p. 211.

Shell broadly conic.....*raymondi*, p. 212.

Periphery of the last whorl subangulated.

Shell large, adult more than 6.5 mm. long.....*gravida*, p. 212.

Shell small, adult less than 4 mm. long.

Shell elongate-ovate.

Summit of the whorls subtabulated.....*notilla*, p. 213.

Summit of the whorls slopingly shouldered.....*movilla*, p. 213.

Shell ovate.....*altina*, p. 214.

Periphery of the whorls well rounded.

Summit of the whorls tabulated.

Shell small, adult 4.5 mm. long.....*profundicola*, p. 214.

Shell larger, adult 6.3 mm. long.....*baranoffensis*, p. 215.

Summit of the whorls not tabulated.

Shell broadly conic.

Columella almost straight.....*sitkaensis*, p. 215.

Columella very strongly curved.....*hagemeistersi*, p. 216.

Shell conic.

Shell minute, adult 2.2 mm. long.....*resina*, p. 216.

Shell larger, adult 4 mm. long.....*deliciosa*, p. 216.

Shell slender, conic.

Spiral striations on base and spire uniform.....*parella*, p. 217.

Spiral striations stronger on the base than spire.....*granadensis*, p. 217.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) NUNIVAKENSIS, new species.**

Plate 22, fig. 6.

Shell elongate ovate, deeply umbilicated, milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls increasing very regularly in size, rather high between the sutures, well rounded with strongly tabulated summits. Suture strongly marked. Periphery and base of last whorl well rounded, umbilicus bounded by a slender thread. Aperture elongate-ovate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella slender, ε-shaped, slightly revolute, free from the base, armed with a strong fold near its center. Entire surface crossed by fine lines of growth and exceedingly fine, closely spaced, wavy spiral striations.

The unique type (Cat. no. 159476, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Dr. William H. Dall at the north end of Nunivak Island, Alaska. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1.6 mm. The fine spiral striations have been omitted in the drawing.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) KILLISNOOENSIS, new species.**

Plate 22, fig. 7.

Shell very elongate ovate, umbilicated, yellowish white. Nuclear whorls very small, obliquely, almost completely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls evenly, moderately rounded, with very faintly shouldered summits, marked by numerous, fairly strong, equal and equally closely spaced, wavy, spiral striations, and fine retractive lines of growth. Periphery and base of last whorl well rounded, marked like the spire. Suture well impressed. Aperture ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella very oblique, posterior two-thirds straight, and strongly reflected, anterior third strongly curved; columellar fold strong, oblique, situated at the insertion of the columella; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 159457, U.S.N.M.) was collected by A. Krause, at Killisnoo, Alaska. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.4 mm., diameter 3 mm. Three other specimens (Cat. no. 205214, U.S.N.M.) from the same place by the same collector were donated to the U. S. National Museum by the Berlin Museum, in whose collection three additional specimens are listed under Cat. no. 36334.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) TILLAMOOKENSIS Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 22, fig. 2.

*Odostomia (Evalea) tillamookensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 522, 523, pl. 47, fig. 1.

Shell elongate-conic, thin, yellowish white. Nuclear whorls surrounded by the first of the succeeding turns and so immersed as to give the apex a broadly truncated appearance. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, evenly strongly rounded, very slightly shouldered at the summit, separated by well-marked sutures. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter inflated, narrowly openly umbilicated. Entire surface marked by numerous fine, wavy, subequal, weakly incised spiral lines, of which about 35 occur between the summit and the periphery of the last whorl and about an equal number on the base. Aperture oval; outer lip thin; columella slender, evenly gently curved, and slightly revolute, free, not reënforced at the base, provided with a slender fold at its insertion, which is not visible when the aperture is viewed squarely.

The type (Cat. no. 196244, U.S.N.M.) has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.1 mm., diameter 2.2 mm. It was dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at station 3346, off Tillamook, Oregon, in 786 fathoms, green mud, bottom temperature 37°.3.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) ESILDA*, new species.

Plate 22, fig. 1.

Shell elongate-ovate, light yellow. Nuclear whorls decollated. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, slightly rounded in the middle, more so toward the suture, and the appressed summit. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter narrowly umbilicated. Entire surface of spire and base marked by vertical lines of growth and numerous very fine, closely spaced, spiral lirations. Aperture large, oval, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella slender, strongly reflected, almost closing the umbilicus; provided with a strong, deep-seated fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206909, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2936, in 359 fathoms, temperature 49°, off San Diego, California. It has lost the nucleus and the first post-nuclear turn; the five remaining measure: Length 5.5 mm., diameter 2 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) ALEUTICA*, new species.

Plate 22, fig. 5.

Shell broadly conic, light green. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls somewhat inflatedly rounded, with well-rounded summits. Entire surface marked by fine lines of growth and numerous very fine, closely spaced, wavy, spiral striations. Sutures strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl and base well rounded, the latter quite strongly inflated. Aperture broadly ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly, posterior angle acute; outer lip broadly curved, thin; columella slender, curved, and reflected, free from the base, forming a suggestion of an umbilicus; columellar fold slender, situated a little below the insertion of the columella; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The above description is based upon two individuals which, together with twelve other specimens form Cat. no. 205179, U.S.N.M., and which were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 3336, in Iliuliuk Harbor, Bering Sea, Alaska, in 55 fathoms, bottom temperature 41°.6. The nucleus was described from a young individual and the post-nuclear whorls from an adult specimen, which has lost the nucleus and the first post-nuclear turn. The five remaining turns of this measure: Length 4.4 mm., diameter 2.8 mm. Another specimen, Cat. no. 159464, U.S.N.M., was collected in Captains Harbor, Unalaska, Alaska, in 25 fathoms on mud bottom, by Dr. W. H. Dall. Another, Cat. no. 160958, U.S.N.M., also collected by Doctor Dall, comes from Amaknak Island, Unalaska, Alaska.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) KADIAKENSIS, new species.**

Plate 22, fig. 9.

Shell very regularly elongate conic, umbilicated, yellowish white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, marked by vertical lines of growth and numerous, exceedingly fine, wavy, spiral striations. Sutures deeply impressed. Periphery of the last well rounded. Base strongly inflated, marked like the spire; umbilicus narrow, partly covered by the strongly reflected columella. Aperture ovate, effuse anteriorly, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella thin, very oblique, strongly curved anteriorly and decidedly reflected, provided with a weak fold a little anterior to its insertion.

The type and another specimen (Cat. no. 159470, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Dr. W. H. Dall at Kadiak Island, Alaska. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.2 mm., diameter 2.7 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) HERILDA, new species.**

Plate 23, fig. 8.

Shell elongate-conic, light yellow. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls cylindrical in outline, moderately rounded in the middle and very much so at the very strongly shouldered summit. Sutures well impressed. Periphery short, base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter narrowly umbilicated. Entire surface of spire and base marked by numerous vertical lines of growth and exceedingly fine, closely spaced, wavy spiral striations. Aperture ovate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella slender, somewhat sinuous, slightly reflected, provided with a deep-seated fold a little anterior to its insertion; parietal wall glazed with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206910, U.S.N.M.) was dredged off San Diego, California. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.8 mm., diameter 1.8 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) TENUIS Carpenter.**

Plate 22, fig. 3.

*Odostomia tenuis* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 412; not *Odostomia tenuis* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, p. 281, pl. 1, fig. 14.

Shell elongate-conic, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, well rounded, somewhat overhanging, strongly constricted at the suture. Periphery and base of the last whorl somewhat inflated, well rounded, strongly umbilicated. Entire surface of spire and base marked by



many equal closely and equally spaced spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella thin, curved, with a slender fold opposite the umbilicus; parietal wall covered with a thin callus, which renders the peritreme complete.

Two specimens of this species were obtained off *Spondylus*, at Mazatlan, Mexico. Tablet 1958, Liverpool collection, British Museum, contains the largest, which has five post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length, 1.6 mm.; diameter, 0.7 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) VALDEZI** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 23, fig. 6.

*Odostomia (Evalea) valdezi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 526, pl. 48, fig. 2.

Shell small, thin, very elongate-oval, subdiaphanous to milk-white, having the entire surface marked by rather strong lines of growth and numerous microscopic spiral striations. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last turn is visible. Post-nuclear turns rather high between the sutures, well rounded, with narrowly roundly shouldered summits. Periphery and base of the last turn inflated and well rounded, the latter with a very narrow umbilical chink. Aperture moderately large, oval; posterior angle acute; columella strongly curved, reinforced by the attenuated base and provided with a moderately strong fold opposite the umbilical chink.

The type has five post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. It and another specimen (Cat. no. 196249, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Mr. S. S. Berry, in 12 fathoms, off Del Monte, Monterey, California. Two additional specimens from the same station are in Mr. Berry's collection.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) NEMO**, new species.

Plate 22, fig. 8.

Shell elongate-conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, moderately contracted at the suture, and roundly shouldered at the summit. Suture strongly impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl somewhat inflated, well rounded, the latter very frequently narrowly umbilicated. Entire surface of spire and base marked by vertical lines of growth and numerous exceedingly fine, spiral striations. Aperture ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella thin, curved, strongly reflected, provided with a fold at its insertion; parietal wall glazed with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206911, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Diego, California. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.8 mm., diameter 2.1 mm.

Examinations of the following specimens have been made:

U.S.N.M. Cat. no.	No. of specimens.	Station No.	Locality.	Disposition of material.
126626	5		San Pedro, California.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.
206912	15		do.....	Do.
	29		do.....	Oldroyd coll.
	2	1	San Diego, California.....	Univ. Cal. coll.
206911	a1		do.....	U. S. Nat. Mus.

<sup>a</sup> Type.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) IO, new species.**

Plate 22, fig. 4.

*Odostomia tenuis* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., vol. 3, 1903, p. 287, pl. 1, fig. 14; not *Odostomia tenuis* CARPENTER, 1856.

Shell regularly conic, umbilicated, white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, feebly contracted at the sutures, and very faintly shouldered at the summit. Sutures poorly defined. Periphery faintly angulated. Base somewhat inflated, well rounded, narrowly umbilicated. Entire surface marked by retractive lines of growth and closely spaced spiral striations. Aperture ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, very strongly curved, slightly revolute, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 56770, U.S.N.M.) and another specimen comes from Santa Rosa Island, California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.6 mm., diameter 2.3 mm. Cat. no. 107741, U.S.N.M., two specimens dredged in 6 fathoms, in Santa Barbara Channel. Cat. no. 15316, U.S.N.M., one specimen from San Pedro. University of California has a specimen dredged at station 30, off Santa Catalina Island.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) PRATOMA, new species.**

Plate 23, fig. 4.

Shell elongate-ovate, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, strongly contracted at the sutures, with a rounded sloping shoulder at the summit. Periphery obsolete angulated. Base

well rounded with an obscure umbilical chink. Entire surface of base and spire marked by numerous, slightly retractive lines of growth and exceedingly fine, closely spaced, spiral striations. Aperture ovate; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip very thin; columella slender, strongly curved, slightly revolute, provided with a weak, deep-seated fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206913, U.S.N.M.) and twenty-one specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2902, in 53 fathoms, temperature 45°, off Santa Rosa Island, California.

The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.9 mm., diameter 1.4 mm. Fifteen additional specimens (Cat. no. 206914, U.S.N.M.) were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2901, in 48 fathoms, temperature 55°.1, also off Santa Rosa Island.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) SEPTENTRIONALIS*, new species.

Plate 26, fig. 9.

Shell very elongate, ovate, thin, umbilicated, soiled yellowish white. Nuclear whorls small, smooth, very obliquely, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, well rounded, summits appressed, marked by fine, retractive lines of growth and numerous fine, wavy, spiral striations between the sutures and on the base. The posterior half of the base has, in addition to the above marking, three broad, low, feeble, raised, spiral threads. Umbilicus very narrow. Aperture large, very regularly oval; posterior angle obtuse, the thin outer lip bending strongly outward in a broad sweeping curve; columella long, slender, regularly curved and moderately reflected, not reinforced by the base, provided with a feeble oblique fold at its insertion; parietal wall glazed with a thin callus.

The type, Cat. no. 159462, U.S.N.M., and two additional specimens, were collected by Doctor Dall, at Unalaska, Alaska. It has five post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 4.3 mm., diameter 2.7 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) CAPITANA*, new species.

Plate 26, fig. 7.

Shell elongate oval, umbilicated, light yellow. Nuclear whorls small, deeply, very obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, with strongly rounded summits. Entire surface marked by fine lines of growth and exceedingly numerous, very fine, wavy, spiral striations. In addition to these markings the whorls are covered by eight very slender, subequally spaced, obsolete threads between the sutures and four which are considerably stronger and equally spaced on the base. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter narrowly umbilicated. Aperture rather large, broadly ovate, posterior angle acute;

outer lip thin; columella slender; very strongly curved and reflected, not reënforced by the base; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type, Cat. no. 159464*b*, U.S.N.M., was collected in 25 fathoms, on sand bottom, in Captains Harbor, Unalaska, Alaska, by Dr. W. H. Dall. It has five post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 4.6 mm., diameter 2.5 mm. Another specimen, Cat. no. 159468, U.S.N.M., also collected by Doctor Dall, comes from 12 fathoms, mud bottom, St. Paul, Kadiak Island, Alaska.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) JEWETTI** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 23, fig. 3.

*Odostomia (Evalea) jewetti* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 523, 524, pl. 47, fig. 3. = *Odostomia inflata* CARPENTER, part, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., vol. 15, 1865, p. 394.

Shell elongate-ovate, white. Nuclear whorls very small, smooth, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the last one is visible. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, a little more abruptly so on the posterior third between the sutures. Summits very narrowly flattened which renders the sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl slightly angulated. Base slightly contracted, moderately rounded between the periphery and umbilical area, narrowly produced to reënforce the columella. Entire surface marked by numerous somewhat wavy, subequal and subequally spaced minute slender spiral lirations, of which there are about 35 between the summit and the periphery and an equal number between the periphery and the base on the last turn. Aperture large, patulous anteriorly; posterior angle acute, outer lip thin at the edge, thick within; columella curved, somewhat reflected, reënforced by the attenuated base, and provided with a strong oblique fold at its insertion.

The two cotypes (Cat. no. 15521*c*, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Colonel Jewett at Santa Barbara, California. One is a young specimen consisting of the nucleus and three post-nuclear whorls; the other has lost the nucleus and probably the first two post-nuclear turns; the five which remain measure: Length 6.1 mm., diameter 3.3 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) INFLATA** Carpenter.

Plate 23, fig. 7.

*Odostomia (Evalea) inflata* (CARPENTER) DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 524, pl. 47, fig. 8.

Shell ovate, white. Nuclear whorls decollated. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, gently curved over the anterior two-thirds of the whorl between the sutures and more strongly so on the posterior third, this portion forming an evenly curved shoulder. Extreme summit of the whorls slightly flattened and narrow, rendering the

sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl subangulated. Base attenuated, rather suddenly contracted below the periphery, which gives the space between the periphery and the umbilical area a concave aspect. Entire surface marked by fine lines of growth and many fine, closely placed spiral lirations, five of which are a little stronger than the rest and divide the space between the sutures into subequal areas. There are about 30 of these threads upon the last turn between the summit and the periphery and about 60 on the base. Aperture very large, patulous anteriorly; outer lip thin at the edge but very thick within; columella decidedly curved, and revolute, reënforced to the very edge by the attenuated base, provided with a strong oblique fold at its insertion.

The type and a young individual (Cat no. 15521*b*) were collected by J. G. Swan at Neah Bay, Washington. It has the last four whorls (the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear turn being lost) and measures: Length 6.2 mm., diameter 3.8 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) COLUMBIANA* Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 23, fig. 1.

*Odostomia (Evalea) columbiana* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 525, pl. 47, fig. 9.

Shell large, elongate-conic, white. Nuclear whorls small, vitreous, planorboid, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution is visible. Post-nuclear whorls increasing regularly in size, well rounded, very narrowly roundly shouldered at the summits, which renders the sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat inflated. Base well rounded, attenuated anteriorly to reënforce the columella. Entire surface covered by numerous somewhat wavy, subequal and subequally closely placed spiral lirations, of which about 40 occur between the summit and the periphery and about an equal number on the base of the last whorl. Aperture large, decidedly patulous anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin at the edge, very thick within; columella curved and strongly reflected, free only at its anterior extremity, provided with a strong oblique fold at its insertion.

The type and five specimens (Cat. no. 126658, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Dr. C. F. Newcombe at Victoria, Vancouver Island, British Columbia. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 8.3 mm., diameter 4.2 mm. Three other specimens (Cat. no. 196245, U.S.N.M.) were dredged by the Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at station 4213, off Port Townsend, Washington, in 23 to 25 fathoms, gray sand and broken shell, bottom temperature 51°. Another (Cat. no. 196246, U.S.N.M.) at station 4203, Fort Rupert, British Columbia, in 25 to 30 fathoms, volcanic sand and gravel and broken shell and sponge, bottom temperature 49°.1.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) UNALASKENSIS*, new species.

Plate 26, fig. 5.

Shell elongate-ovate, stout and strong, light yellow. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened on their outer three-fourth, rounding suddenly to the closely appressed summit, on the posterior fourth. Entire surface of the shell marked by lines of growth and numerous equal and equally spaced, well marked spiral striations, of which about 28 occur between the sutures of the penultimate whorl. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated. Base elongated, rounded, marked like the spire. Aperture ovate, slightly effuse anteriorly, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella short, strongly curved and reflected, reënforced for the greater part by the attenuated base and provided with a strong oblique fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The unique type, Cat. no. 150464a, was collected by Dr. W. H. Dall, at Captains Harbor, Unalaska, Alaska. It has five and one-half post-nuclear turns and measures: Length 4.8 mm., diameter 2.8 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) ATOSSA* Dall.

Plate 26, fig. 8.

*Odostomia (Evalea) atossa* DALL, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 34, p. 253, June, 1908.

Shell large, ovate, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, well rounded, feebly contracted at the sutures, very weakly shouldered at the summit, marked by fine, slightly retractive lines of growth, and by 7 well-incised spiral lines on the first, 10 on the second, and 20 on the third. On the last whorl they are very feeble between the sutures, where they are replaced by four slender, spiral threads. Periphery of the last whorl inflated. Base inflated, well rounded, marked by numerous, closely spaced, fine spiral striations. Aperture large, ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella moderately strong, strongly curved, decidedly reflected, partly reënforced by the base and provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 110637, U.S.N.M.) and another specimen comes from San Pedro, California. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.5 mm., diameter 3.5 mm., and was collected by Mr. H. N. Lowe.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) OBESA*, new species.

Plate 26, fig. 4.

Shell large, ovate, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls very small, very deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-

nuclear whorls inflated, very strongly rounded, weakly contracted at the sutures, appressed at the summit, marked by numerous, very retractive, lines of growth, and on the first three whorls by strongly incised spiral lines, of which 6 occur upon the first, 17 upon the second, 25 upon the third whorl between the sutures, while on the last whorl they are less strongly expressed and more numerous. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated, well rounded, marked like the space between the sutures of the last whorl. Aperture broadly ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, decidedly expanded anteriorly; columella short, strongly curved, revolute, reinforced by the base and provided with a deep-seated fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206915, U.S.N.M.) and eight specimens come from San Pedro, California. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6 mm., diameter 3.5 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) LUCASANA, new species.**

Plate 26, fig. 2.

Shell broadly oval, light yellow. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, weakly contracted at the sutures, appressed at the summits, the first marked by several slender strongly incised spiral lines, the remaining with numerous very fine closely crowded, wavy, spiral striations. Suture well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well inflated, marked like the space between the sutures. Aperture very large, very broadly ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella stout, strongly curved, reflected, reinforced by the base and provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 16220, U.S.N.M.) comes from Cape St. Lucas, Lower California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.7 mm., diameter 3.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) PHANEA Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 23, fig. 5.

*Odostomia (Evalea) phanea* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 528, pl. 48, fig. 7. = *Odostomia (Evalea) gouldi* DALL and BARTSCH, Mem. Cal. Acad. Sci., 1903, p. 282, pl. 1, fig. 15, not *Odostomia* (? var.) *gouldii* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865, p. 30 (= *Odostomia (Amaura) gouldi* CARPENTER, of the present paper).

Shell elongate-ovate, subdiaphanous to milk-white, stout and shining. Nuclear whorls small, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls rather high between the sutures, well rounded with scarcely an indication of a shoulder at the summit, separated by well-marked sutures. Periphery and the rather long base of the last whorl well rounded. The first two whorls are regularly closely spirally striated, in the third striation becomes enfee-

bled and on the penultimate decidedly obsolete, while the base is smooth. About 18 of the striæ are visible on the third turn. Aperture large, oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; columella decidedly curved and reflected, reënforced by the attenuated base, provided with a strong oblique fold at its insertion.

The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.8 mm., diameter 2.6 mm. It and another specimen (Cat. no. 46408, U.S.N.M.) belong to the Stearns collection and come from Monterey, California.

There are four other lots in the collection of the U. S. National Museum, all from Monterey. Cat. no. 46496, one specimen belongs to the Stearns collection; Cat. nos. 46474 and 46479, one specimen each collected by Doctor Canfield, and Cat. no. 159459, two collected by Doctor Dall.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) PHANELLA, new species.**

Plate 23, fig. 9.

Shell ovate, vitreous, translucent. Nuclear whorls deeply, very obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, slightly contracted at the suture, appressed at the summit, marked by 8 strongly incised spiral lines on the first and second and 20 upon the third, between the sutures. Suture well marked. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked by numerous spiral striations, which are a little weaker than those between the periphery and summit of the last whorl. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella moderately strong, decidedly curved and strongly revolute, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 196348, U.S.N.M.) comes from San Pedro Bay. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.3 mm., diameter 1.7 mm. One specimen (Cat. no. 162676, U.S.N.M.) from La Jolla and one specimen (Cat. no. 152324, U.S.N.M.) from Ballast Point, San Diego.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) SANTAROSANA, new species.**

Plate 26, fig. 6.

Shell elongate-ovate, light olive. Nuclear whorls very deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls much broader at the moderately constricted suture than at the feebly shouldered summit; well rounded. The first 4 are marked by strongly incised spiral lines, of which 7 occur upon the second, 10 upon the third, and 13 upon the fourth, of which the 5 immediately below the summit are finer and closer spaced than the



rest, which are equal. The entire surface of the last whorl is marked by numerous very fine, closely spaced, wavy, spiral striations. Suture well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated and well rounded. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella moderately strong, decidedly curved, somewhat reflected, reinforced by the base, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 56770 U.S.N.M.) comes from Santa Rosa Island. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.9 mm., diameter 2.7 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) TENUISCULPTA** Carpenter.

Plate 23, fig. 2.

*Odostomia tenuisculpta* CARPENTER, 2d Rept. Brit. Assoc. Adv. Sci., 1864, p. 659; Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., vol. 15, 1865, p. 30. + *Odostomia straminea* CARPENTER, Journ. de Conch., vol. 13, 1865, p. 146-147. *Odostomia (Evalea) tenuisculpta* (CARPENTER), DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 527, pl. 47, fig. 6.

Shell elongate-ovate, yellowish, with the early whorls spirally lirate and the later ones only obsoletely so. Nuclear whorls small, smooth, obliquely, almost completely, immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls evenly well-rounded with appressed summits. The first three marked between the sutures by many subequal liræ of which there are about fifteen on the second turn. On the last two turns these lirations become quite obsolete. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated and well rounded, marked by very feeble spiral striation and lines of growth. Aperture moderately large, oval; somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella strongly curved, reinforced partly by the attenuated base, moderately reflected anteriorly, bearing a strong fold at its insertion, which appears as if it were the inflected termination of the columella.

Doctor Carpenter's type (Cat. no. 15520, U.S.N.M.) is a young individual. It was collected by J. G. Swan at Neah Bay, Washington, has three post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 2.3 mm., diameter 1.7 mm. The adult characters were described from two specimens (Cat. no. 46483, U.S.N.M.) collected by J. G. Swan at Neah Bay, Washington. One of these, the one figured, has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.3 mm., diameter 2.9 mm. A specimen collected by Merrihew (Cat. no. 196247, U.S.N.M.), at Port Harford, California, bears a slender raised cord on the periphery of the whorl.

The large series of specimens in the U. S. National Museum proves conclusively that *O. straminea* Carpenter is the smooth southern representative of this species.

The U. S. National Museum has the following material:

No. of specimens.	Locality.	Collector.	Catalogue No.
1	Neah Bay, Washington.....	J. G. Swan.....	15520 U.S.N.M.
2	do.....	do.....	46483 U.S.N.M.
75	Little River, Mendocino County, California.....	G. W. Harford.....	46486 U.S.N.M.
6	Gualala, Mendocino County, California.....	Stearns collection.....	101945 U.S.N.M.
2	San Francisco Bay, California.....	Doctor Hewston.....	74006 U.S.N.M.
30	Monterey, California.....	Stearns collection.....	46482 U.S.N.M.
30	do.....	do.....	46485 U.S.N.M.
30	do.....	do.....	46493 U.S.N.M.
21	do.....	do.....	46489 U.S.N.M.
2	do.....	do.....	46491 U.S.N.M.
4	do.....	P. P. Carpenter.....	46476 U.S.N.M.
1	do.....	W. H. Dall.....	159475 U.S.N.M.
17	do.....	do.....	159477 U.S.N.M.
5	do.....	do.....	159478 U.S.N.M.
13	do.....	do.....	159479 U.S.N.M.
1	do.....	do.....	159480 U.S.N.M.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) ANGULARIS* Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 24, fig. 6.

*Odotostomia (Evalea) angularis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 523, pl. 47, fig. 2.

Shell very regularly elongate-conic, subdiaphanous to milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which the tilted edge of the last turn only is visible. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, separated by constricted sutures, marked by numerous slender, wavy, subequal and subequally closely spaced spiral striations, of which about 33 occur upon the last turn between the summit and the periphery. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a slender raised keel, decidedly angulated. Base short, moderately rounded, narrowly attenuated anteriorly to reënforce the columella, sculptured like the posterior portion of the whorls. Aperture ovate, very broad, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; columella very slender, evenly curved, closely appressed to the attenuated base, with a strong fold at its insertion, which is barely visible when the aperture is viewed squarely.

The type has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.6 mm., diameter 2.8 mm. It and four additional specimens (Cat. no. 150565, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Rev. G. W. Taylor at Nanaimo, British Columbia.

Five other lots are in the collection of the U. S. National Museum; Cat. no. 159474, one, collected by Doctor Dall at Sitka Harbor, Alaska; Cat. no. 126664, three specimens collected by Dr. C. F. Newcombe at Victoria, Vancouver Island, British Columbia; Cat. no. 43384, one specimen from Puget Sound; Cat. no. 161624, four from Port Harford, California, collected by Mrs. Merrihew; Cat. no. 196300, one, dredged by the Bureau of Fisheries steamer *Albatross* at station 3194, off the California coast, in 92 fathoms, gray sand, bottom tempera-

ture  $45^{\circ}.9$ ; eighteen specimens were determined for Mr. S. S. Berry from 12 fathoms off Del Monte, Monterey Bay, California.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) SOCORROENSIS*, new species.

Plate 24, fig. 1.

Shell ovate, light yellow. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures, appressed at the summit. Suture strongly impressed. Periphery of the last whorl feebly angulated. Base rather long, slightly rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by very numerous, closely crowded, exceedingly fine spiral striations. Aperture ovate; posterior angle with a decided notch; outer lip strongly arcuate, thin; columella slender, curved, slightly revolute, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 153024, U.S.N.M.) and 84 specimens come from Socorro Island, Mexico. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.6 mm., diameter 2.2 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) DONILLA*, new species.

Plate 24, fig. 3.

Shell broadly conic, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly contracted at the suture, appressed at the summit. Periphery of the last whorl angulated. Base slightly rounded, sloping abruptly from the periphery to the umbilical area. Suture slightly impressed. Entire surface of base and spire marked by numerous almost vertical lines of growth and many well-incised spiral striations. Aperture ovate, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella strongly curved, reflected, reinforced by the base, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 126626, U.S.N.M.) and eight specimens come from San Pedro, California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.5 mm., diameter 2.2 mm. Cat. no. 152324, U.S.N.M., two specimens from Ballast Point, California. Cat. no. 46470, U.S.N.M., two specimens from Todos Santos Bay, Lower California. Cat. no. 46497, U.S.N.M., one from the same locality. Eight specimens were identified for Mrs. Oldroyd, from San Pedro Bay, California.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) CALIFORNICA*, new species.

Plate 24, fig. 2.

Shell small, broadly conic, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls deeply very obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects, the whole

giving the spire a decidedly truncated effect. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, feebly contracted at the suture, appressed at the summit, through which the preceding whorl shines, which gives the summit the effect of having a double suture. Suture moderately impressed. Periphery of the last whorl inflated, weakly angulated. Base short, sloping in a gentle curve from the periphery to the umbilical area. Entire surface of spire and base marked by decidedly retractive lines of growth and numerous well-incised spiral striations. Aperture large, ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella strongly curved, slightly reflected, reënforced by the narrow base, and provided with a strong deep-seated fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206916, U.S.N.M.) comes from Ocean Beach, California. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1.5 mm. Another specimen (Cat. no. 153056, U.S.N.M.) comes from the government jetty at San Diego, California.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) SERILLA, new species.**

Plate 24, fig. 9.

Shell elongate-conic, white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the titled edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, rather high between the sutures, contracted at the periphery, strongly, narrowly tabulately shouldered at the summit. Suture strongly marked. Periphery of the last whorl and the rather long base well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by numerous lines of growth and well-incised spiral striations. Aperture ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella strongly curved, slightly revolute, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206917, U.S.N.M.) comes from University of California station 59, off San Diego. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.8 mm., diameter 2 mm.

**QDOSTOMIA (EVALEA) TACOMAENSIS Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 24, fig. 8.

*Odostomia (Evalea) tacomaensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 526, pl. 47, fig. 10.

Shell ovate, yellowish. Nuclear whorls small, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, faintly roundly shouldered at the extreme summits. Periphery of the last whorl rounded. Base inflated, well rounded, somewhat attenuated anteriorly. Surface covered by numerous equal and equally closely spaced slender wavy spiral striations, of which there are about forty between the summit and the periphery of the last whorl. Base marked like the space posterior to it. In addition to the spiral sculpture the entire surface of the shell is crossed by numerous fine lines of growth.

Aperture moderately large, oval, well rounded anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella curved, slightly reflected, reënforced, except at its extreme anterior end, by the attenuated base and provided with a strongly oblique fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 159267, U.S.N.M.) has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.3 mm., diameter 2.5 mm. It was collected by Mr. Fisher at Tacoma, Washington.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) AMCHITKANA, new species.**

Plate 24, fig. 7.

Shell broadly conic, thin, semitranslucent, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls very obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the last half of the last turn is visible. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, faintly shouldered at the summit, marked by fine lines of growth and numerous very fine equal and equally spaced spirally incised lines, of which there are probably more than forty between the periphery and the summit of the last turn. Sutures rendered subchanneled by the slight shoulder at the summit of the whorls. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter somewhat attenuated and marked like the spaces between the sutures. Aperture large, broadly pear-shaped, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip broadly recurved, thin, showing the fine external striation within; columella slender, curved, and revolute; reënforced by the attenuated base and provided with a weak fold at its insertion, which is not visible when the aperture is viewed squarely; parietal wall glazed with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 161088, U.S.N.M.) and another specimen were collected by Doctor Dall at Constantine Harbor, Amchitka Island, Alaska. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.3 mm., diameter 1.7 mm.

Six specimens, collected by Mrs. Kate Stephens at Bear Bay, Peril Straits, Baranoff Island, Alaska, agree well with the present species. Two of these form Cat. no. 204013, U.S.N.M.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) STEPHENSI, new species.**

Plate 24, fig. 5.

Shell elongate-conic, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls almost completely obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the outer edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls rather high between the sutures, moderately rounded, ornamented by numerous fine but well incised subequal and subequally spaced spiral lines; about thirty-three of which appear between the summit and the periphery of the last whorl. Suture well marked. Periphery of last whorl well rounded. Base rather prolonged, well rounded, its entire surface marked by incised spirals like the spaces between the sutures. In addition to the spiral markings the entire

surface shows fine incremental lines. Aperture elongate-oval, effuse at the junction of the outer lip and the columella; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella stout, curved, and decidedly reflected over the reinforced base, provided with a strong oblique fold opposite the obsolete umbilical chink; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 204010, U.S.N.M.) has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.3 mm., diameter 2.6 mm. It and eight additional specimens were collected by Mrs. Kate Stephens at Bear Bay, Peril Straits, Baranoff Island, Alaska. Two in addition to the type were listed under the same number as the type in the U. S. National Museum. The rest are in Mrs. Stephens's collection.

Named for Mrs. Kate Stephens.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) CLESSINI*, new species.

Plate 24, fig. 4.

Shell elongate-ovate, rather thick, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls small, very obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which the edge of only about two-thirds of the last nuclear whorl project. Post-nuclear turns very high between the sutures, moderately rounded, marked by lines of growth and fine, irregular and irregularly distributed incised spiral lines. Suture well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, marked like the spaces between the sutures. Aperture pear-shaped, posterior angle acute; outer lip rather thick within, thin at the edge; columella short, stout, curved, reflected, reinforced by the base and provided with a strong oblique fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 204014, U.S.N.M.) has lost the nucleus and probably the first post-nuclear whorl. The five turns remaining measure: Length 6 mm., diameter 2.9 mm. This and another specimen listed under the same number were donated by Mrs. Kate Stephens, who collected them and seven others at Bear Bay, Peril Straits, Baranoff Island, Alaska. Five additional specimens, two of which (Cat. no. 204015, U.S.N.M.) were collected by her at Hawk Inlet, Alaska, and one more at Mole Harbor, Alaska. Two others (Cat. no. 159461, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Doctor Dall at Sitka, Alaska.

Named for T. Clessin.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) MINUTISSIMA*, new species.

Plate 25, fig. 4.

Shell very small, very regularly narrowly conic, bluish-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls slightly rounded, feebly contracted at the

sutures, and very narrowly tabulately shouldered at the summit. The spiral thread at the periphery and the narrow tabulated summits, which fall a little anterior to this, render the suture narrowly channeled. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a slender raised thread. Base short, well rounded, impressed at the umbilical area. Entire surface of spire and base marked by slightly protractive lines of growth and many very fine, closely spaced spiral striations. Aperture rhomboidal, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella slender, curved, slightly revolute, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206918, U.S.N.M.) and five specimens come from San Diego, California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.1 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. Two additional specimens (Cat. no. 206919, U.S.N.M.) come from San Hipolito Point, Lower California, and three more (Cat. no. 105484, U.S.N.M.) from Point Abrejos, Lower California.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) RAYMONDI, new species.**

Plate 25, fig. 9.

Shell regularly conic, milk-white. Nuclear whorls very obliquely deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects, which gives the spire a decidedly truncated aspect. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly shouldered at the summit, marked by a raised spiral thread at the decidedly angulated periphery. The summits of the whorls fall a little anterior to the periphery, and cause the sutures to appear subchanneled. Base short, well rounded. Entire surface of base and spire marked by strongly retractive lines of growth and numerous closely spaced spiral striations. Aperture oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella curved, reflected, reënforced by the base and provided with a moderately strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206920, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by the University of California, at station 30, off Catalina Island. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.6 mm., diameter 1.6 mm. A topotype is in the University of California collection.

This species resembles *Odostomia (Evalea) minutissima*, but is much broader with a stronger peripheral keel and with an oval instead of rhomboidal aperture.

Named for Prof. William J. Raymond.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) GRAVIDA Gould.**

Plate 25, fig. 7.

*Odostomia gravaida* GOULD, Proc. Bost. Soc. Nat. Hist., vol. 6, 1852, p. 376.

Shell large, broadly conic, milk-white, shining. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear

whorls moderately rounded, somewhat shouldered at the summit, marked by fine lines of growth and numerous, very fine, closely spaced spiral striations. Sutures well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl somewhat angulated. Base sloping from the periphery to the umbilical area, but slightly rounded. Aperture ovate; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip fractured; columella short, strong, curved, and revolute, provided with a strong fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a weak callus.

The type (Cat. no. 44, State Museum, Albany, New York (original no. 24), A 31, 10) was collected at Santa Barbara, California. It has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.6 mm., diameter 3 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) NOTILLA, new species.**

Plate 25, fig. 6.

Shell very elongate, ovate, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, feebly contracted at the sutures, narrowly subtabulately shouldered at the summit. Suture strongly marked. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a low raised cord, which renders it decidedly angulated. Base short, well rounded, somewhat pinched in at the umbilical area. Entire surface of spire and base marked by almost vertical lines of growth and numerous very fine, well incised, spiral striations. Aperture ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, slightly curved, provided with a fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thick callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206921, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by the University of California, at station 30, off Catalina Island, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.7 mm., diameter 1.3 mm. The topotype is in the University of California.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) MOVILLA, new species.**

Plate 25, fig. 1.

Shell elongate-ovate, white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls feebly rounded in the middle, strongly so at the slopingly shouldered summit, and moderately contracted at the suture. Periphery weakly angulated. Base rather long, moderately rounded, sloping gently from the periphery to the umbilical area. Suture well impressed. Entire surface of spire and base marked by fine retractive lines of growth and numerous very fine closely spaced wavy spiral striations. Aperture broadly oval, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; col-



umella slender, very strongly curved, very oblique, provided with a deep seated fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206922, U.S.N.M.) and seven specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries, station 2936, in 359 fathoms, temperature 49°, off San Diego, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.6 mm., diameter 1.7 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) ALTINA*, new species.

Plate 25, fig. 2.

Shell ovate, white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, feebly contracted at the suture, appressed at the summit. Suture slightly impressed. Periphery obscurely angulated. Base well rounded. Entire surface marked by slightly retractive lines of growth and exceedingly fine spiral striations. Aperture ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella strongly curved, decidedly revolute, provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206923, U.S.N.M.) and two additional specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries, station 2936, in 359 fathoms, temperature 49°, off San Diego, California. The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3 mm., diameter 1.5 mm.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) PROFUNDICOLA*, new species.

Plate 25, fig. 8.

Shell turritid, milk-white. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, slightly contracted at the sutures, broadly tabulately shouldered at the summit. Periphery and base of the last whorl somewhat inflated, strongly rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by numerous vertical lines of growth and exceedingly fine microscopic, closely spaced, spiral striations. Aperture very large, ovate; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella slender, somewhat twisted, oblique, slightly revolute, provided with a deep-seated fold.

The type (Cat. no. 206924, U.S.N.M.) and eight specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries, station 2936, in 359 fathoms, temperature 49°, off San Diego, California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.5 mm., diameter 2 mm. The University of California has a specimen dredged at station 13, off Point Vincente.

## ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) BARANOFFENSIS, new species.

Plate 25, fig. 3.

Shell elongate-ovate, rather stout, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, the outer edge of the last turn only being visible. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, with a narrow, tabulate shoulder at the summit. Suture rendered subchanneled by the shoulder at the summit of the whorls. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated, well rounded, the latter with a depressed pit, but no perforation in the umbilical area. Entire surface marked by lines of growth and very fine spiral striations. Aperture ear-shaped; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thick within, thin at the edge; columella very stout, twisted and obliquely revolute, armed with a thick oblique fold opposite the umbilical chink; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 204011, U.S.N.M.) has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.3 mm., diameter 2.8 mm. It and two additional specimens were collected by Mrs. Kate Stephens at Bear Bay, Peril Straits, Baranoff Island, Alaska. Two additional specimens were obtained by the same collector at Mole Harbor, Admiralty Island, Alaska; one of them forms Cat. no. 204012, U.S.N.M.

## ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) SITKAENSIS Clessin.

Plate 26, fig. 3.

*Odostomia sitkaensis* CLESSIN, Martini Chemnitz Conch. Cab., 2d ed., Pyramidellidæ, 1900, p. 121, vol. 30, fig. 1. *Odostomia (Evalea) sitkaensis* CLESSIN, DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1906, p. 360, pl. 17, fig. 8.

Shell elongate-conic, very regular in outline, yellowish white, shining. Nuclear whorls almost completely immersed in the first of the succeeding volutions. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, rather high between the sutures, slightly shouldered at the summits, marked by many fine lines of growth and numerous fine wavy spiral striations; the latter are more regularly developed and distributed than the lines of growth. (Our figure does not show the spiral markings.) The periphery of the last whorl marks the greatest diameter of the shell. The base, though rather long, falls off rather abruptly at the periphery, then tapers gradually to the anterior end of the columella; it is marked like the spaces between the sutures. Aperture large, oval; posterior angle acute, outer lip decidedly curved, almost patulous, thin; columella long, slender, gently curved, and somewhat reflected, provided with a moderately strong, oblique fold near its insertion; parietal wall without callus.

The Berlin collection contains two specimens of this species, No. 26232, which were collected by F. Schmidt, at Sitka, Alaska. We have described and figured the most perfect of the two, which we

consider Clessin's type. This specimen measures: Length 4 mm., diameter 2 mm. Clessin's figure is worthless.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) HAGEMEISTERI, new species.**

Plate 26, fig. 1.

Shell small, elongate ovate, yellowish white. Nuclear whorls small, almost completely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls moderately well rounded, with rounded summits, marked by retractive lines of growth and many fine, closely placed spiral striations. Suture well impressed. Periphery of last whorl well rounded. Base well rounded, marked like the spire. Aperture ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thick within, thin at edge; columella very short, very strongly curved, somewhat revolute, reinforced by the attenuated base and provided with a strong fold at its insertion.

The unique type (Cat. no. 159469, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Dr. William H. Dall at low-water mark at Hagemeister Island, Bering Sea. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4.4 mm., diameter 2.4 mm. The fine spiral striations have been omitted in the drawing.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) RESINA, new species.**

Plate 27, fig. 6.

Shell very small, vitreous, transparent. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls inflated, strongly rounded, decidedly contracted at the suture, and appressed at the summit, where the preceding whorl is reflected through it, and gives the summit the false appearance of having a spiral cord. Suture strongly constricted. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded. Entire surface of the shell marked by lines of growth which are of varying strength, and numerous closely spaced, exceedingly fine, spiral striations. Aperture ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, showing the external sculpture within; columella slender, strongly curved, slightly revolute, reinforced by the base, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206925, U.S.N.M.) comes from Arch Beach, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.2 mm., diameter 1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) DELICIOSA Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 25, fig. 5.

*Odostomia (Evalea) deliciosa* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 525, 526, pl. 47, fig. 5.

Shell small, elongate-conic, translucent to milk-white. Nuclear whorls small, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only a portion of the last turn is visible. Post-nuclear

whorls moderately rounded, very weakly roundly shouldered at the summit, separated by a strongly marked suture; a narrow band appears about the summit showing its junction with the preceding turn. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated and well rounded. Entire surface of base and spire marked by very fine lines of growth and numerous microscopic wavy spiral striations. Aperture rather large, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella rather stout, strongly curved, and revolute, reinforced by the attenuated base, and covered with a strong fold at its insertion. This fold can be seen through the transparent shell as a quite strong lamella on the pillar of the turns.

The type (Cat. no. 46492, U.S.N.M.) is from Monterey, has 6½ post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 4 mm., diameter 1.9 mm. Another specimen (Cat. no. 196301, U.S.N.M.) also comes from Monterey, California.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) PARELLA*, new species.

Plate 27, fig. 5.

Shell elongate-conic, pale yellow. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle between the sutures, strongly contracted at the periphery, moderately roundly shouldered at the summit, marked by rather strong lines of growth and exceedingly fine, closely spaced, microscopic spiral striations. Suture strongly contracted. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter slightly inflated, marked like the spire. Aperture ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella very strongly curved, somewhat revolute, reinforced by the base, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206926, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2808, in 634 fathoms, temperature 39.9°, near the Galapagos Islands. It has the last five whorls remaining which measure: Length 3.7 mm., diameter 1.6 mm. It has lost the nucleus and probably the first two succeeding turns.

*ODOSTOMIA (EVALEA) GRANADENSIS*, new species.

Plate 27, fig. 4.

Shell very slender, ovate-conic, white, with a narrow, faint yellow band a little posterior to the middle between the sutures. Nuclear whorls very deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, slightly contracted at the sutures, and feebly shouldered at the summits. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter somewhat attenuated. Entire surface of spire and base marked by many fine, closely spaced, wavy spiral striations, which are considerably stronger on the base than between

the sutures. Aperture ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella short, slender, curved and feebly revolute, provided with a fold at its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 206927, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2794, off Panama Bay, in 62 fathoms, sand, temperature 59°.5. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.7 mm., diameter 1 mm.

Subgenus **AMAURA** Möller.

*Amaura* MÖLLER, Index Moll. Groenlandica, 1842, p. 7.

Very large, usually inflated Odostomias, the sculpture of which consists of very fine lines of growth and still finer wavy closely placed spiral striations.

*Type*.—*Amaura candida* Möller.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS AMAURA.

Shell umbilicated.

Shell very large, adult more than 10 mm. long.

Shell very elongate-ovate..... *lastra*, p. 219.

Shell broadly ovate..... *kennerleyi*, p. 219.

Shell less than 10 mm. long.

Shell ovate.

Summit of the whorls concavely shouldered..... *elsa*, p. 220.

Summit of the whorls narrowly flatly shouldered..... *beringi*, p. 220.

Shell very elongate-ovate.

Umbilicus rather wide.

Summit of the whorls with a faint shoulder..... *satura*, p. 221.

Summit of the whorls with a strongly tabulated

shoulder..... *farallonensis*, p. 221.

Umbilicus very narrow.

Summit of the whorls appressed..... *sillana*, p. 222.

Summit of the whorls shouldered.

Shoulder concave..... *t. alpa*, p. 222.

Shoulder narrowly tabulated.

Whorls strongly contracted at the suture.... *krausei*, p. 223.

Whorls not strongly contracted at the suture.

Adult shell 7.8 mm. long..... *orcaia*, p. 223.

Adult shell 6.1 mm. long..... *gouldi*, p. 224.

Shell not umbilicated.

Shell very large, adult more than 12 mm. long..... *arctica*, p. 224.

Shell less than 10 mm. long.

Shell elongate-ovate.

Summit of the whorls appressed..... *avellana*, p. 225.

Summit of the whorls not appressed.

Columella free for its entire length.

Shell finely spirally lirate..... *moratora*, p. 225.

Shell not finely spirally lirate.

Shell large and robust, adult 9.3 mm. long..... *pesa*, p. 226.

Shell of medium size, not robust, adult 7.5 mm. long... *nota*, p. 226.

Columella free only in its anterior half..... *iliuliukensis*, p. 227.

Shell not umbilicated—Continued.

Shell less than 10 mm. long—Continued.

Shell ovate.

Summit of the whorls appressed . . . . . *nuciformis*, p. 227.

Summit of the whorls tabulated.

Adult shell more than 9 mm. long . . . . . *canfieldi*, p. 228.

Adult shell less than 7 mm. long . . . . . *subturrita*, p. 228.

Shell very broadly ovate . . . . . *martensi*, p. 229.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) LASTRA, new species.**

Plate 28, fig. 7.

Shell thin, large, elongate-ovate, tapering very regularly to an acute point, narrowly umbilicated. Nuclear whorls very small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding whorls, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately constricted at the sutures and narrowly shouldered at the summit, marked by numerous slender wavy spiral striations and fine lines of growth which give the surface a somewhat malleated appearance. Periphery and base of the last whorl strongly rounded, the latter narrowly umbilicated, marked like the spire. Aperture large, broadly oval, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, very oblique, almost straight and somewhat reflected; parietal wall glazed with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206928, U.S.N.M.) was dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2917, in 90 fathoms, temperature 49°.1, off southern California. It has eight post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 13.6 mm., diameter 7 mm. Other specimens examined are as follows: One, Cat. no. 170794, U.S.N.M., from Santa Catalina Channel, California; one dredged by University of California at station 21 (3), off Santa Catalina Island, University of California coll.; one dredged by University of California at station 30, off Santa Catalina Island, University of California coll.; one dredged by University of California at station 81, off San Diego, University of California coll.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) KENNERLEYI Dall and Bartsch.**

Plate 28, fig. 8.

*Odostomia (Amaura) kennerleyi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 529, pl. 48, figs. 8, 8a.

Shell large, very thin, broadly conic, umbilicated, yellowish-white; marked by subobsolete, subequal, and subequally spaced spiral wrinkles, about fifteen of which may be seen on the body and base of the last whorl. In addition to these wrinkles, many faint, closely placed spiral and vertical striae are present. Nuclear whorls small, about two and one-half, forming a depressed spire which is deeply immersed, the axis of which is almost at right angles to the axis of

the latter whorls. Post-nuclear whorls very wide, inflated, well rounded, faintly shouldered at the summit. Suture well marked, simple. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated, well rounded, the latter decidedly contracted and narrowly umbilicated. Aperture large, suboval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella straight, obliquely inserted, revolute, not reënforced by the base, with an oblique weak fold near its insertion; parietal wall apparently without a callus.

The type (Cat. no. 150564, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Rev. G. W. Taylor at Nanaimo, British Columbia. It has six post-nuclear whorls which measure: Length 10.2 mm., diameter 6 mm.

Two other specimens (Cat. no. 4493*b*, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Doctor Kennerley at Puget Sound, Washington, and another (Cat. no. 129121) by Prof. O. B. Johnson, at Seattle, Washington.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) ELSA, new species.**

Plate 29, fig. 1.

Shell ovate, umbilicated, yellowish white. Nuclear whorls very small, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, with strongly concave summits, forming deeply channeled sutures, marked by slightly retractive lines of growth, and exceedingly fine, closely placed, wavy spiral striations. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, inflated, moderately umbilicated, marked like the spire. Aperture ovate, posterior angle obtuse; columella curved, slightly reflected, not reënforced by the base, provided with an oblique fold some little distance anterior to its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 55811, U.S.N.M.) was collected by W. J. Fisher at Kadiak Island, Alaska. It has six post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 6.1 mm., diameter 3.6 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) BERINGI Dall.**

Plate 27, fig. 8.

*Odostomia beringi* DALL, Am. Journ. Conch., vol. 7, 1872, p. 117.

Shell ovate, umbilicated, bluish white. Nuclear whorls small, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, slightly shouldered at the summits, marked by retractive lines of growth. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base short, strongly umbilicated. Aperture oval; posterior angle obtuse, outer lip thin; columella strong, sinuous, decidedly reflected, provided with a strong fold a little below its insertion. Parietal wall glazed by a callus.

The type (Cat. no. 169456, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Doctor Dall at St. Michael, Norton Sound, Alaska. It has five post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 5.7 mm., diameter 2.8 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) SATURA Carpenter.

Plate 27, fig. 1.

*Odostomia satura* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865, p. 29.  
 +var. *pupiformis* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865,  
 p. 29. =*Odostomia (Amaura) satura* (CARPENTER) DALL and BARTSCH, Proc.  
 U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 529-530, pl. 48, figs. 5, 5a.

Shell of medium size, broadly conic, white. Nuclear whorls at least two, forming a depressed spire, the axis of which is almost at a right angle to the axis of the later whorls, and which is deeply, somewhat obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turn. Post-nuclear whorls moderately well rounded, faintly shouldered at the summit, marked all over by irregular rough, low, tumescences, which simulate obsolete vertical ribs. Sutures simple, well marked. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base quite short, decidedly rounded, and umbilicated. Umbilicus partly covered by the revolute columella. Aperture large, very broadly oval, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thick; columella moderately strong, oblique, decidedly curved, with a decided oblique fold, situated considerably anterior to its insertion; parietal wall covered by a fairly thick callus.

The type (Cat. no. 15520, U.S.N.M.) was collected by J. G. Swan at Neah Bay, Washington. It has five and one-half whorls which measure: Length 6.4 mm., diameter 3.5 mm.

The specimen upon which Doctor Carpenter fixed the name *pupiformis* (Cat. no. 15520a, U.S.N.M.), collected by J. G. Swan at Neah Bay, Washington, is not worthy of a varietal name. It is a freak, having the spire less elevated, which is, perhaps, due to some injury received at an early date, evidence of which seems present. It agrees perfectly in every detail with the type of *satura* excepting the shape of the spire.

## ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) FARALLONENSIS, new species.

Plate 27, fig. 7.

Shell very elongate-ovate, deeply umbilicated, light yellow. Nuclear whorls very deeply immersed. Post-nuclear whorls very slightly rounded in the middle between the sutures, more strongly so near the anterior end and toward the summit. Summit strongly narrowly tabulate. Periphery of the last whorl inflated. Base very strongly suddenly rounded, widely and deeply umbilicated. Entire surface marked by numerous fine, closely spaced, spiral striations. Aperture broadly ovate, posterior angle obtuse, outer lip thin; columella very slender, strongly curved, revolute, provided with a deep fold a little below its insertion; parietal wall glazed with a thin callus.



The type (Cat. no. 168827 U.S.N.M.) was dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 3180, in 24 fathoms, temp. 50.°7, off the Farallones Islands, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 5.5 mm., diameter 2.7 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) SILLANA, new species.**

Plate 28, fig. 9.

Shell short, conic, yellowish white. (Nuclear whorls eroded.) Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly overhanging. Summits appressed, marked by almost vertical lines of growth and numerous closely spaced, wavy, microscopic, spiral striations. Suture well marked. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base rather short, inflated, narrowly umbilicated and marked like the spire. Aperture broadly ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly. Posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, strongly curved in the middle; columella slender, strongly curved and reflected anteriorly, provided with a weak fold near its insertion; parietal wall glazed by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 168809, U.S.N.M.), collected by Doctor Dall west of Amaknak Island, Unalaska, in 60 fathoms, on stony bottom. It has five and one-half post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 5.6 mm., diameter 2.8 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) TALPA, new species.**

Plate 27, fig. 9.

Shell stout, rough, very broadly conic, narrowly umbilicated. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first post-nuclear turn. Post-nuclear whorls with quite strong concavely shouldered summits, the rest well rounded (usually showing decided erosion marks which coincide largely with the lines of growth). The parts bearing the original surface show traces of exceedingly fine spiral striations. Periphery and base of the last whorl rather inflated, well rounded, the latter narrowly umbilicated, marked like the spire. Aperture broadly oval, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip rather thick, columella stout, thick, somewhat flexuose and reflected, provided with a strong fold a little anterior to the umbilicus; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 204027, U.S.N.M.) has seven post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 8 mm., diameter 3.8 mm. It and two other specimens were collected by Mrs. Kate Stephens at Mole Harbor, Alaska. Two additional specimens (Cat. no. 159472 U.S.N.M.) were dredged by Doctor Dall in 12 fathoms in Sitka Harbor, Alaska.

## ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) KRAUSEI Clessin.

Plate 29, fig. 5.

*Odostomia krausei* CLESSIN, Mart. Chem. Conch. Cab., 2d ed., Pyramid., 1900, p. 115, pl. 28, fig. 1. *Odostomia (Amaura) krausei* (CLESSIN) DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 30, 1906, p. 362, pl. 23, fig. 2.

Shell elongate-conic, thick and heavy, rough through erosion, yellowish white. (Nuclear whorls decollated in the type, judging from the pit in the apex they are probably deeply, obliquely immersed.) Post-nuclear whorls only moderately rounded, somewhat shouldered at the summit (surface decidedly eroded). Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter with a minute umbilical chink. Aperture auricular, somewhat effuse anteriorly, posterior angle scarcely acute; outer lip very thick, reflexed, pillar with a broad, strong, oblique fold, a little anterior to its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thick callus.

The type has six post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 9.9 mm., diameter 5 mm. It was collected by Krause at Killisnoo, which is in Alaska, and not in Japan, as stated by Clessin. The registration number of his type in the Berlin Museum is also wrong; the specimen described and figured by him is Cat. no. 36335, and not Cat. no. 36336, as given in his account of the species.

The U. S. National Museum has two lots, one specimen (Cat. no. 159454, U.S.N.M.) from Killisnoo, collected by Krause, and another (Cat. no. 159471, U.S.N.M.) from Kadiak.

The last is in better state of preservation than the rest of the material examined; from it we learn that the whorls are strongly rounded, subtabulate at the summit and decidedly constricted at the sutures, marked by fine, slightly retractive lines of growth and exceedingly fine, closely spaced, microscopic spiral striations. Our figure is made from this specimen, which has seven post-nuclear whorls, which measure: Length 8.8 mm., diameter 4 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) ORCIA, new species.

Plate 27, fig. 3.

Shell elongate-ovate, narrowly umbilicated, yellowish-white. Nuclear whorls small, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures, and narrowly shouldered at the summit, marked by numerous closely spaced, wavy, spiral striations. Periphery and base of the last whorl inflated, well rounded, the latter narrowly umbilicated, both marked by spiral sculpture like that of the spire. Aperture

moderately large, ovate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella strongly curved and somewhat reflected, provided with a strong fold a little posterior to its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206929, U.S.N.M.) comes from Santa Rosa Island. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 7.7 mm., diameter 3.8 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) GOULDI** Carpenter.

Plate 27, fig. 2.

*Odostomia (Amaura) gouldii* (CARPENTER) DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 531, 532, pl. 48, fig. 4. *Odostomia* (? var.) *gouldii* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865, p. 29.

Shell of medium size, elongate-conic, yellowish-white, the exterior surface marked by irregular tumescences, giving it a much worn appearance. Nuclear whorls three, deeply immersed, having their axis at about a right angle to the axis of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls moderately well rounded, faintly shouldered at the summit. Sutures simple, well marked. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter somewhat elongated. Umbilicus faint. Aperture quite large, pyriform, posterior angle obtuse, outer lip moderately thick; columella very oblique, fairly strong, revolute, with a strong fold somewhat anterior to its insertion; parietal wall covered with a fairly strong callus.

The type (Cat. no. 22821, U.S.N.M.) comes from Neah Bay, Washington. It has six post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 6.1 mm., diameter 3.1 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) ARCTICA**, new species.

Plate 28, fig. 5.

Shell large, elongate-ovate, straw yellow. (Nuclear whorls decolated.) Post-nuclear turns well rounded, with subtabulate summits, marked by lines of growth and numerous fine, closely-placed, wavy, spiral striations. Periphery well rounded. Suture well impressed. Base rather elongated, marked like the space between the sutures. Aperture pear-shaped, rather narrow posteriorly, and somewhat effuse anteriorly, posterior angle rendered obtuse by the tabulation; outer lip thin; columella short, curved, slightly reflected, reinforced by the attenuated base and provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin translucent callus.

The type has lost the early whorls; the last four and one-half only remain, which measure: Length 12.4 mm., diameter 6.5 mm.

It and another specimen are entered as Cat. no. 168766, U.S.N.M., and were collected at U. S. Fish Commission station 3305, southwest of Hagemeister Island, Bering Sea, in 23 fathoms, at a bottom

temperature of 41°.8. Another specimen (Cat. no. 109454, U.S.N.M.) comes from Sea Horse Islands, Arctic Ocean. Two lots (Cat. no. 168807, U.S.N.M.) four specimens collected in 15 fathoms off Icy Cape, Arctic Ocean, and a single specimen (Cat. no. 168808, U.S.N.M.), in 7 to 15 fathoms, from the same locality. Eight additional specimens were dredged at U. S. Fish Commission station 3306, off Bristol Bay, Bering Sea, in 33 fathoms, bottom temperature 38°.9.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) AVELLANA** Carpenter.

Plate 28, fig. 3.

*Odostomia* (? var.) *avellana* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865, p. 30. *Odostomia (Amaura) nuciformis avellana* (CARPENTER) DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, pp. 530, 531, pl. 48, figs. 1, 1a.

Shell large, elongate-ovate, yellowish to milk white. Nuclear whorls deeply vertically immersed; only part of the last volution is visible when viewed from above, their axis evidently being at a right angle to the axis of the later whorls. Post-nuclear whorls increasing rapidly in size, early ones well rounded, later ones less so, their summits being closely appressed to the preceding whorl. Suture well impressed, simple. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded, the latter somewhat elongated. Aperture large, ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly, milk-white within; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin at the edge, thick within; columella short curved; reinforced partly by the attenuated base, having a strong oblique fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered by a moderately strong callus.

The type (Cat. no. 15517b, U.S.N.M.) comes from Neah Bay, Washington. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 8.3 mm., diameter 4.3 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) MORATORA**, new species.

Plate 30, fig. 7.

Shell elongate-ovate, imperforate, yellowish white. Nuclear whorls decollated. Post-nuclear whorls strongly rounded, moderately contracted at the sutures, narrowly flatly shouldered at the summit; marked by strong lines of growth and subobsolete fine spiral lirations which lend the surface a somewhat reticulated appearance. The spaces between the feeble lirations are marked by numerous very fine spiral striations. Periphery of the last whorl and base inflated, strongly rounded, marked like the spire. Aperture oval, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella stout, oblique, revolute, provided with a strong fold a little below its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 207261, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by the U. S. Bureau of Fisheries at station 3164, rocky bottom, temperature 48°.5, in 61 fathoms, off Point Reyes, California. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 9.5 mm., diameter 4.9 mm.

ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) PESA, *new species*.

Plate 29, fig. 2.

Shell elongate-ovate, very coarse and heavy. Nuclear whorls small, deeply, obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls rather high between the sutures, well rounded with narrowly tabulate summits, marked by somewhat retractive lines of growth and numerous, closely placed, wavy spiral striations. Sutures well marked. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded, marked like the spire. Base slightly prolonged, well rounded. Aperture ovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip very heavy; columella strong, flexuose with a strong, broad fold somewhat anterior to its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 157458, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Doctor Dall at Kadiak Island, Alaska. It has six post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 9.3 mm., diameter 4.4 mm.

ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) NOTA, *new species*.

Plate 28, fig. 6.

Shell very elongate-ovate, light yellow. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls moderately rounded, slightly contracted at the sutures, narrowly tabulately shouldered at the summits, marked by numerous closely spaced, wavy spiral striations. Periphery and base of the last whorl somewhat inflated, well rounded, marked like the spire. Aperture ovate, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin; columella short, strongly curved, reflected and provided with a moderately strong fold a little anterior to its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 46490, U.S.N.M.) and sixteen specimens come from San Diego, California. The type has seven post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 7.5 mm., diameter 3.5 mm.

The following specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	Number of specimens.	U. S. B. F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Temperature, degrees.	Disposition of material.
206930	9	2901	Off Santa Rosa Island, California.	48	55.1	U. S. Nat. Mus.
168804	4		San Pedro, California.....			Do.
	3		do.....			Oldroyd coll.
	1		do.....			Berry coll.
	8	a 20	Off Newport, California.....			Univ. Cal. coll.
	5	a 32	Off Catalina Island, California.			Do.
	5	a 34	do.....			Do.
	3	a 36	do.....			Do.
	2		Pacific Beach, California.....			Kelsey coll.
	3	a 47	San Diego, California.....			Univ. Cal. coll.
46490	17		do.....			U. S. Nat. Mus.

a University of California station.

*ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) ILIULIUKENSIS*, new species.

Plate 29, fig. 4.

Shell very elongate-conic, heavy, very light yellow. Nuclear whorls small, almost completely obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls rather high between the sutures, well rounded with narrowly tabulate summits, marked by fine, retractive lines of growth and numerous fine, closely spaced spiral striations. Suture well marked. Periphery of the last whorl well rounded. Base rather prolonged, evenly rounded, marked like the spire. Aperture pear-shaped, posterior angle obtuse; outer lip thin at the edge, thickened within; columella twisted, strongly curved anteriorly, where it is also reflected and reënforced by the base, provided with a low fold at its insertion; parietal wall glazed by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 159463, U.S.N.M.) was collected by Doctor Dall in 6 fathoms, on mud bottom, off Iliuliuk Village, Captains Bay, Unalaska, Alaska. It has six and one-half post-nuclear whorls, and measures: Length 9.5 mm., diameter 4.6 mm. Ten additional specimens (Cat. no. 159453, U.S.N.M.) were collected by Doctor Dall, at Eider Cove, Captains Bay, Unalaska, in 25 fathoms on sand bottom. Another specimen (Cat. no. 159465, U.S.N.M.), likewise collected by Doctor Dall, bears the legend Unalaska, without specific locality.

*ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) NUCIFORMIS* Carpenter.

Plate 28, fig. 1.

*Odostomia nuciformis* CARPENTER, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., 3d ser., vol. 15, 1865, p. 30. *Odostomia (Amaura) nuciformis* (CARPENTER) DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 530, pl. 48, figs. 3, 3a.

Shell large, shortly ovate, yellowish to milk-white. Nuclear whorls deeply immersed; only half of the last turn is seen in tilted position when viewed from above. Post-nuclear whorls increasing rapidly in size, well rounded, having their summits closely appressed to the preceding whorl. Suture moderately well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded. Aperture rather large, ovate, white within; posterior angle acute; outer lip moderately thin at the edge, thicker within; columella short, strongly curved, with a strong oblique fold at its insertion; reënforced by the attenuated base; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 15517a, U.S.N.M.) comes from Neah Bay, Washington. It has five post-nuclear whorls which measure: Length 7.7 mm., diameter 4.4 mm.

## ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) CANFIELDI Dall.

Plate 28, fig. 2.

*Odostomia (Amaura) canfieldi* DALL, Nautilus, vol. 31, 1908, p. 131. = *Odostomia (Amaura) montereyensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 531, pl. 48, figs. 6, 6a; not *Odostomia (Chrysallida) montereyensis* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 33, 1907, p. 516, pl. 46, fig. 4.

Shell large, similar in form to *O. (A.) avellana*; white, shining. Nuclear whorls 3, helicoid, quite elevated, deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding whorls, having their axis at a right angle to the axis of the later whorls. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, with a beveled shoulder at the summits. Suture well marked, simple. Periphery and base of the last whorl well rounded and inflated, the latter somewhat elongated. Aperture subovate, somewhat effuse anteriorly; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin at the edge, thick within; columella curved and somewhat revolute, having a prominent oblique fold near its insertion; parietal wall covered by a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 46473, U.S.N.M.) is from Monterey, California. It has six post-nuclear whorls which measure: Length 9.6 mm., diameter 5.1 mm.

In addition to these, others have been named for the University of California from Monterey; for Mr. S. S. Berry from 12 fathoms off Del Monte, Monterey Bay; for Mrs. Oldroyd from San Pedro, and for Mr. Kelsey from San Diego, California.

This species resembles *O. (A.) avellana* Carpenter, but differs markedly from that form by having the summits of the whorls shouldered.

## ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) SUBTURRITA, new species.

Plate 28, fig. 4.

Shell ovate, light yellow. Nuclear whorls small, deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, scarcely at all contracted at the sutures, with a very broad tabulate summit, crossed by numerous spiral striations, which are a little darker colored than the general surface of the shell. Periphery and base of the last whorl somewhat inflated, well rounded, marked like the space between the sutures. Aperture large, oblong-ovate, slightly effuse anteriorly; posterior angle very obtuse; outer lip thick within, thin at the edge; columella curved, somewhat twisted, strongly reflected, provided with a strong fold a little anterior to its insertion.

The type (Cat. no. 168801, U.S.N.M.) and nine specimens come from San Pedro, California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 6.9 mm., diameter 3.5 mm.

The following additional specimens have been examined:

U.S.N.M. cat. no.	No. of specimens.	U.S.B.F. station.	Locality.	Depth, fathoms.	Disposition of material.
206931	2		Santa Barbara, California.		Univ. Cal. coll.
	1	2901	Off Santa Rosa Island, California.	48	U. S. Nat. Mus.
	1	a 12	Redondo, California.		Univ. Cal. coll.
	8		San Pedro, California.		Oldroyd coll.
206932	5		do.		U. S. Nat. Mus.
105635	3		San Diego, California.		Do.
206933	2		San Diego (Pacific Beach), California.		Do.
46472	1		Todos Santos Bay, Lower California.		Do.

a University of California.

**ODOSTOMIA (AMAURA) MARTENSI** Dall and Bartsch.

Plate 29, fig. 3.

*Odostomia (Amaura) martensi* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 30, 1906, p. 361, pl. 15, fig. 5. *Odostomia curta* CLESSIN, Mart. Chem. Conch. Cab., 1900, p. 116, pl. 23, fig. 3; not *Odostomia curtum* DESHAYES, An. Sans. Vert. Paris Basin, 1862, p. 551, pl. 19, figs. 9-11.

Shell ovoid, heavy, yellowish white. Nuclear whorls small, almost completely immersed in the first of the succeeding volutions. Post-nuclear whorls increasing regularly and rapidly in size, inflated, subtabulately shouldered at the summit, marked by numerous fine lines of growth and equally abundant, closely placed, wavy spiral striations. These lines of growth and spiral markings give the surface a finely reticulated appearance when viewed under high magnifications. (We have omitted this sculpture in our drawing, which should be considered as an outline sketch only.) Periphery and base of the last whorl decidedly rounded and inflated, marked like the space between the sutures. Aperture large, suboval, slightly effuse anteriorly, posterior angle acute; outer lip sharp at the edge but thick within; columella very strong, curved, reinforced by the body whorl, from which the slightly reflected edge is separated only by a narrow line. A strong oblique fold, not completely visible when the aperture is viewed squarely, is located a little anterior to the insertion of the columella.

The type has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 5.3 mm., diameter 3.1 mm. Clessin gives the diameter as 1.3, evidently a transposition. He also cites the registration number as 36336, while it should be 36335. His figure almost represents this species. The type comes from Killisnoo, Alaska, not Japan, as cited by Clessin.

Subgenus **SCALENOSTOMA** Deshayes.

*Scalenostoma* DESHAYES, Cat. Moll. Ile de la Réunion, 1863, pp. 53-60.

Smooth *Odostomias* having a strong peripheral keel.

*Type*.—*Scalenostoma carinatum* Deshayes.



## KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS SCALENOSTOMA.

Aperture irregularly ovate.....	<i>rangii</i> .
Aperture regularly broadly ovate.....	<i>dotella</i> .

## ODOSTOMIA (SCALENOSTOMA) DOTELLA, new species.

Plate 30, fig. 5.

Shell elongate-conic, vitreous, translucent. Nuclear whorls deeply obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which only the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls flattened, very strongly angulated at the periphery where they are much wider than at the appressed summit. The summit of the succeeding turns falls very much anterior to the angulated periphery and gives to the whorls a decided overhanging appearance. Base well rounded. Entire surface of spire and base marked by numerous, almost vertical lines of growth and very many exceedingly fine spiral striations. Aperture broadly ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; angulated at the periphery; columella slender, very strongly curved and slightly revolute.

The type (Cat. no. 206934, U.S.N.M.) and six specimens were dredged at U. S. Bureau of Fisheries stations 2826-2828, in 9½ to 10 fathoms, off Ceralvo Island, Gulf of California. The type has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.3 mm., diameter 0.8 mm. Cat. no. 206935, U.S.N.M., contains six specimens from U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2823, off La Paz, in 26½ fathoms, broken shell bottom, off Cacachitas, Gulf of California. These and the next are provisionally referred here. One specimen from U. S. Bureau of Fisheries station 2822, in 21 fathoms, off La Paz, Mexico (Cat. no. 206936, U.S.N.M.).

## ODOSTOMIA (SCALENOSTOMA) RANGII de Folin.

Plate 30, fig. 2.

*Chemnitzia rangii* DE FOLIN, Les Méléagriniqoles, 1867, p. 61, pl. 6, fig. 1.

Shell elongated-turritid, white. Nuclear whorls small. Post-nuclear whorls flat in the middle, somewhat excurved at the summit which is closely appressed against the preceding whorl immediately anterior to the keel. Periphery of the last whorl marked by a very strong acute lamellar keel. Base moderately well rounded. Aperture irregularly ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, strongly angulated at the periphery; columella curved and reflected; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

De Folin's type comes from the Bay of Panama or Negritos Island. It has twelve post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.7 mm., diameter 1.1 mm.

Subgenus **HEIDA** Dall and Bartsch.*Heida* DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., vol. 17, 1904, p. 13.

Shell without axial or spiral sculpture beyond mere lines of growth and exceedingly fine spiral striations; peritreme continuous, aperture rissoid.

*Type.*—*Syrnola caloosaensis* Dall.

**ODOSTOMIA (HEIDA) PANAMENSIS** Clessin.

Plate 30, fig. 6.

*Odostomia panamensis* CLESSIN, Mart. Chem. Conch. Cab., 2d ed., Pyramidellidæ, 1900, p. 120, pl. 28, fig. 9. *Odostomia (Heida) panamensis* (CLESSIN) DALL and BARTSCH, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., vol. 30, 1906, pp. 365, 366, pl. 26, fig. 4.

Shell small, heavy, elongate-ovate, whorls increasing regularly in size, milk white, shining. Nuclear whorls small, almost completely obliquely immersed in the first of the succeeding volutions. Post-nuclear whorls moderately and evenly rounded, of porcellanous texture, without any apparent marking, separated by a well marked suture. Periphery of the last whorl full and rounded. Base inflated, well rounded. Aperture small, decidedly rissoid, almost channeled anteriorly, posterior angle acute; outer lip decidedly curved backward anteriorly, very thick within but beveled to form a sharp edge; columella extremely short, somewhat reflected, and connected posteriorly with the very strong parietal callus, which is fully as thick as the edge of the outer lip and connects with it at the posterior angle of the aperture, thus forming a complete peristome. A prominent oblique fold is present on and a little anterior to the insertion of the columella.

There are two specimens of this species in the Berlin collection from Panama. We have considered the best preserved individual, which evidently served Clessin for his description and figure as his type, and have here rediagnosed and figured it. It has six post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 3.1 mm., diameter 1.5 mm.

Clessin for some unaccountable reason changed the characters of the aperture in the above-cited figure to harmonize with the typical *Odostomia* aperture. He seems to have failed entirely in recognizing the peculiarities of the present species.

*O. (Heida) panamensis* Clessin, represents the first member of this subgenus on the west coast of America; several additional species inhabit the southeast coast.

Subgenus **ODOSTOMIA** s. s.

*Odostomia* FLEMING, Edinburgh Encyc., vol. 7, pt. 1, 1817, p. 76. = *Odontostomia* JEFFREYS, Mal. and Conch. Mag., 1839, p. 34, same type. = *Turritostomia* SACCO, I Moll. del Piemonte e della Liguria, 1892, p. 41, same type.

Shell without axial or spiral sculpture excepting microscopic lines of growth.

*Type.*—*Turbo plicatus* Montagu.

KEY TO THE SPECIES OF THE SUBGENUS ODOSTOMIA.

Periphery of the last whorl angulated.

Whorls overhanging ..... *farella*, p. 232.

Whorls not overhanging.

Whorls well rounded ..... *dinella*, p. 232.

Whorls flattened ..... *mammillata*, p. 233.

Periphery of the last whorl well rounded ..... *coronadoensis*, p. 233.

ODOSTOMIA (ODOSTOMIA) FARELLA, new species.

Plate 30, fig. 4.

Shell small, white. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls flattened in the middle, slightly rounded at the appressed summit, strongly contracted at the suture, where they are decidedly overhanging. Suture well impressed. Periphery angulated. Base well rounded, narrowly umbilicated. Entire surface of spire and base marked by fine lines of growth only. Aperture ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella very oblique posteriorly, decidedly curved anteriorly, strongly reflected, provided with a weak fold somewhat anterior to its insertion; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206937, U.S.N.M.) was dredged off Long Beach, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.5 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

ODOSTOMIA (ODOSTOMIA) DINELLA, new species.

Plate 30, fig. 1.

Shell small, ovate, vitreous, semitransparent. (Nuclear whorls decollated.) Post-nuclear whorls forming a spire with almost straight sides, slightly rounded, feebly contracted at the suture, appressed at the summit, marked only by lines of growth. Suture well impressed. Periphery of the last whorl obscurely angulated. Base somewhat inflated, well rounded, narrowly umbilicated, marked like the spire. Aperture ovate, posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, almost vertical, slightly revolute, provided with a weak fold at its insertion; parietal wall covered with a strong callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206938, U.S.N.M.) was dredged near Redondo, California. It has five post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 2.2 mm., diameter 1.2 mm.

**ODOSTOMIA (ODOSTOMIA) CORONADOENSIS, new species.**

Plate 30, fig. 3.

Shell minute, ovate, vitreous. Nuclear whorls almost vertically deeply immersed in the first of the succeeding turns, above which the tilted edge of the last volution projects. Post-nuclear whorls well rounded, slightly contracted at the sutures, with a well rounded shoulder at the summit, marked by retractive lines of growth only. Suture well impressed. Periphery and base of the last whorl slightly inflated, well rounded, marked like the spire. Aperture ovate; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin; columella slender, strongly curved, slightly revolute, reënforced by the base, provided with a weak, deep-seated fold; parietal wall covered with a thin callus.

The type (Cat. no. 206939, U.S.N.M.) was dredged by Mr. F. W. Kelsey in 35 fathoms, off Coronado Beach, San Diego, California. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.7 mm., diameter 0.8 mm. Two topotypes are in Mr. Kelsey's collection.

**ODOSTOMIA (ODOSTOMIA) MAMMILLATA Carpenter.**

Plate 30, fig. 8.

*Odostomia mammillata* CARPENTER, Cat. Mazatlan Shells, 1856, p. 412.

Shell ovate, milk-white. Nuclear whorls large, oblique, two-thirds immersed in the first of the succeeding turns. Post-nuclear whorls decidedly flattened, rather high between the sutures, smooth. Suture well impressed. Periphery marked by a slender, raised cord, which renders it angulated. Base rather short, slightly inflated immediately below the umbilical area. Aperture broadly oval; posterior angle acute; outer lip thin, angulated at the periphery; columella short, slender, strongly curved and slightly reflected; parietal wall covered by a strong callus.

A single specimen of this species is known. It is on tablet 1957, Liverpool collection, British Museum, and was taken off *Chama* at Mazatlan, Mexico. It has four post-nuclear whorls and measures: Length 1.1 mm., diameter 0.7 mm.



EXPLANATION OF PLATES.

PLATE 1.

	Page.
Fig. 1. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Voluspa</i> ) <i>cerrosana</i> , new species, type 25.5 mm.....	20
2. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Longchæus</i> ) <i>bicolor</i> Menke, type 9.8 mm.....	22
3. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Voluspa</i> ) <i>auricoma</i> Dall, type 10.6 mm.....	20
4. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Pharcidella</i> ) <i>hastata</i> A. Adams, type 11.5 mm.....	25
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
5. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Pyramidella</i> ) <i>bairdi</i> , new species, type 5.1 mm.....	19
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Longchæus</i> ) <i>adamsi</i> Carpenter, type 11.3 mm.....	21
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
7. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Longchæus</i> ) <i>mazatlanica</i> , new species, type 11 mm.....	24
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Pharcidella</i> ) <i>panamensis</i> , new species, type 8.8 mm.....	26
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Longchæus</i> ) <i>conica</i> C. B. Adams, type 13 mm.....	23
10. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Pharcidella</i> ) <i>achates</i> Gould, type 9.8 mm.....	27
11. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Pharcidella</i> ) <i>moffati</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 11.5 mm....	26
12. <i>Pyramidella</i> ( <i>Longchæus</i> ) <i>mexicana</i> , new species, type 19 mm.....	23

PLATE 2.

Fig. 1. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Turbonilla</i> ) <i>ima</i> , new species, type 9.4 mm.....	31
2. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>aculeus</i> C. B. Adams, type 4.4 mm.....	38
2a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
3. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Turbonilla</i> ) <i>lucana</i> , new species, type 6 mm.....	32
4. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>paramæa</i> , new name, type 5.9 mm.....	37
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
5. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>hypolipsa</i> , new species, cotype 8.1 mm.....	34
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Turbonilla</i> ) <i>centrota</i> , new name, type 2.8 mm.....	30
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
7. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>santarosana</i> , new species, type 4.5 mm.....	36
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Turbonilla</i> ) <i>gilli</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3.3 mm.....	29
9. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>muricata</i> Carpenter, type 2.3 mm.....	36
10. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>xpynota</i> , new species, type 3.2 mm.....	35
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
11. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>muricatoides</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3 mm....	38
11a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
12. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Turbonilla</i> ) <i>gilli delmontensis</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3.4 mm.....	30
13. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Turbonilla</i> ) <i>diegensis</i> , new species, type 5.3 mm.....	31
13a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

	Page.
Fig. 14. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Turbonilla</i> ) <i>acra</i> , new species, type 10 mm. . . . .	32
15. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>houseri</i> , new species, type 3.7 mm. . . . .	37
15a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
16. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>kelseyi</i> , new species, type 4.7 mm. . . . .	39
16a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
17. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Chemnitzia</i> ) <i>raymondi</i> , new species, type 6.2 mm. . . . .	39
17a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
18. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Turbonilla</i> ) <i>prolongata</i> Carpenter, type 5.37 mm. . . . .	33
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	

## PLATE 3.

Fig. 1. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>asser</i> , new species, type 8.3 mm. . . . .	45
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>nicholsi</i> , new species, type 8.8 mm. . . . .	46
3. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>c-b-adamsi</i> Carpenter, type 3.75 mm. . . . .	52
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
4. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>buttoni</i> , new species, type 6.3 mm. . . . .	43
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
5. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>mexicana</i> , new species, type 4.5 mm. . . . .	45
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
6. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>simpsoni</i> , new species, type 6.7 mm. . . . .	49
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
7. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>stylina</i> Carpenter, type 6.5 mm. . . . .	48
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>stephanogyra</i> , new species, type 4.8 mm. . . . .	42
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
9. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>carpenteri</i> new species, type 7.9 mm. . . . .	49
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
9a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
10. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>humerosa</i> new species, type 6 mm. . . . .	52
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
11. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>profundicola</i> , new species, type 6.3 mm. . . . .	50
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
11a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
12. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>panamensis</i> B. Adams, type 5.5 mm. . . . .	42
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
12a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

## PLATE 4.

Fig. 1. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>calvini</i> , new species, type 3.1 mm. . . . .	48
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Turbonilla</i> ( <i>Strioturbonilla</i> ) <i>imperialis</i> , new species, type 3.3 mm. . . . .	57
2a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

	Page.
Fig. 3. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) serræ</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 7.7 mm.....	53
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
3a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
4. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) phanea</i> , new species, type 3.2 mm.....	56
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
5. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) arista</i> , new species, type 6.4 mm.....	54
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) gracilior</i> C. B. Adams, type 6.1 mm.....	58
The fine incised spiral lines of the intercostal spaces have been omitted in this figure.	
7. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) galapagensis</i> , new species, type 3.5 mm...	55
8. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) undata</i> Carpenter, type 1.6 mm.....	55
The spiral striations have been somewhat exaggerated.	
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
9. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) vancouverensis</i> Baird, type 6 mm.....	44
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
10. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) smithsoni</i> , new species, type 4 mm.....	57
The fine incised lines of the intercostal spaces have been omitted in this figure.	
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
11. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) atrita</i> , new species, type 7.4 mm.....	46
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
11a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
12. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) galianoi</i> , new species, type 6.1 mm.....	51
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
12a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
13. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) pazana</i> , new species, type 5.7 mm.....	54
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
13a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
14. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) affinis</i> C. B. Adams, type 5.3 mm.....	56
The fine incised spiral lines of the intercostal spaces have been omitted in this figure.	
15. <i>Turbonilla (Strioturbonilla) torquata</i> Gould, type 6.5 mm.....	47
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
15a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

## PLATE 5.

Fig 1. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) keepi</i> , new species, type 11.7 mm.....	71
2. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) hulistrepta</i> , new species, type 9.5 mm.....	72
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
3. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) victoriana</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 7 mm....	61
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
4. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) painei</i> , new species, type 7.3 mm.....	71
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
5. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) oregonensis</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 8.5 mm.	73
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
6. <i>Turbonilla (Ptycheulimella) obsoleta</i> Carpenter, type 1.5 mm.....	59
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
7. <i>Turbonilla (Ptycheulimella) abreoensis</i> , new species, type 5.2 mm.....	59
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
8. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) lituyana</i> , new species, type 11.5 mm.....	73



	Page.
Fig. 9. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) chocolata</i> Carpenter, 14 mm.....	70
9a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
10. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) halibrecta</i> , new species, type 6.2 mm.....	65
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
11. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) halia</i> , new species, type 8.5 mm.....	68

## PLATE 6.

Fig. 1. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) gouldi</i> , new species, cotype 6.1 mm.....	66
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) gibbosa</i> Carpenter type 6.75 mm.....	61
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr Carpenter.	
3. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) newcombei</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 5.4 mm..	63
4. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) aurantia</i> Carpenter type 5.8 mm.....	66
5. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) berryi</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 8 mm.....	63
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) lyalli</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 5.7 mm.....	68
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
7. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) taylori</i> Dall and Bartsch, cotype 11.5 mm..	64
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
8. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) valdezi</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 5.6 mm.....	62
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
9. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) alaskana</i> , new species, type 8 mm.....	70
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure	
10. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) ridgwayi</i> , new species, type 4.6 mm.....	62
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
11. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) lowei</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 7.2 mm.....	64
11a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
12. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgolampros) pedroana</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 7 mm....	67
12a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

## PLATE 7.

Fig. 1. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) signa</i> , new species, type 10.2 mm.....	83
2. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) jewetti</i> , new species, type 5.5 mm.....	82
2a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
3. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) obesa</i> , new species, type 5.2 mm.....	78
3a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
4. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) callia</i> , new species, type 4.6 mm.....	80
5. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) pequensis</i> new species, type 4.7 mm.....	79
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
6. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) morchi</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 6.4 mm.....	84
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
7. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) annettæ</i> , new species, type 3.7 mm.....	76
8. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) striosa</i> C. B. Adams, type 5.4 mm.....	83
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
9. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) gracillima</i> Carpenter type 3 mm.....	77
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr Carpenter.	
10. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) superba</i> , new species, type 6.5 mm.....	80
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

	Page.
Fig. 11. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) vezativa</i> , new species, type 6.2 mm.....	77
12. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) recta</i> , new species, type 3.6 mm.....	85
12a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
13. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) nuttingi</i> , new species, type 12.3 mm.....	79
13a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

## PLATE 8.

1. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) nereia</i> , new species, type 5.8 mm.....	86
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) nuttalli</i> , new species, type 9.9 mm.....	90
3. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) tenuicula</i> Gould, var.....	92
4. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) virgo</i> Carpenter type 4.3 mm.....	93
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
5. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) antestriata</i> Dall and Bartsch, cotype 9.7 mm ...	87
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) angusta</i> Carpenter type 2.3 mm.....	91
7. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) tenuicula</i> Gould, 7.5 mm.....	92
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) marshalli</i> , new species, type 3.6 mm.....	94
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) flavescens</i> Carpenter type 2.25 mm.....	89
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr Carpenter.	
10. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) macra</i> , new species, type 5.2 mm.....	91
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged	
11. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) weldi</i> , new species, type 8.8 mm.....	86
12. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) tenuicula crebrifilata</i> Carpenter, 5.4 mm.....	93
12a. Nucleus of same lateral view much enlarged	
13. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) macbridei</i> , new species, type 4 mm.....	90
13a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
14. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) tenuicula subcuspidata</i> Gould, 6 mm.....	93
14a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
15. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) antemunda</i> , new species, cotype 6.9 mm.....	88
15a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

## PLATE 9.

Fig. 1. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) castanea</i> (Carpenter) Keep, type 10.5 mm.....	101
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) sanctorum</i> , new species, type 5.8 mm.....	98
2a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
3. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) canfieldi</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 6.3 mm.....	95
3a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
4. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) shimeki</i> , new species, type 5.6 mm.....	97
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
5. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) auricoma</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 7.2 mm.....	100
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) halidoma</i> , new species, type 6.7 mm.....	99
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
7. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) castanella</i> Dall, type 13.5 mm.....	102
8. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) almo</i> , new species, type 4.6 mm.....	95
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) pluto</i> , new species, type 7.5 mm.....	81
10. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) dina</i> , new species, type 5.2 mm.....	96

	Page.
Fig. 11. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) callipeplum</i> , new species, type 5.1 mm.....	96
11a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
12. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) aragoni</i> , new species, type 7.2 mm.....	85
12a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

## PLATE 10.

1. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) craticulata</i> Mörch, type 7.8 mm.....	104
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) cinctella</i> Mörch, type 5 mm.....	108
2a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2b. Detail sketch of sculpture in the intercostal spaces between the sutures.	
3. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) subula</i> Mörch, type 4.9 mm.....	106
4. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) larunda</i> , new species, type 4.3 mm.....	109
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
4b. Detail sketch of sculpture in the intercostal spaces between the sutures.	
5. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) ceralva</i> , new species, type 3.7 mm.....	104
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) lara</i> , new species, type 4.3 mm.....	107
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6b. Detail sketch of sculpture in the intercostal spaces between the sutures.	
7. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) lepta</i> , new species, type 2.7 mm.....	105
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) histias</i> , new species, type 4.8 mm.....	105
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) wickhami</i> , new species, type 8 mm.....	106
10. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) indentata</i> Carpenter, type 3.8 mm.....	102
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
11. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) eucosmobasis</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 11.2 mm..	98
11a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
12. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgiscus) adusta</i> , new species, type 5.7 mm.....	108
12a. Detail sketch of sculpture in the intercostal spaces between the sutures.	

## PLATE 11.

Fig. 1. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) regina</i> , new species, type 19.6 mm.....	112
2. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) ignacia</i> , new species, type 4.1 mm.....	119
2a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
3. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) pentalopha</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 8.5 mm.....	117
3a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
4. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) lordi</i> E. A. Smith, 20.8 mm.....	111
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
5. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) phalera</i> , new species, type 2.5 mm.....	120
6. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) periscelida</i> , new species, type 3.2 mm.....	119
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
7. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) santosana</i> , new species, type 3.7 mm.....	117
8. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) eschscholtzi</i> Dall and Bartsch, 17.8 mm.....	113
9. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) heterolopha</i> , new species, type 5.5 mm.....	118
10. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) catalinensis</i> , new species, type 16.5 mm.....	113
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

	Page.
Fig. 11. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) major</i> C. B. Adams, type 9.7 mm.....	116
12. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) tridentata</i> Carpenter, 12.8 mm.....	114
12a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
13. <i>Turbonilla (Mormula) ambusta</i> , new species, type 10 mm.....	115

## PLATE 12.

Fig. 1. <i>Turbonilla (Careliopsis) stenogyra</i> , new species, type 5.5 mm.....	130
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Turbonilla (Dunkeria) genilda</i> , new species, type 5.3 mm.....	125
3. <i>Turbonilla (Dunkeria) sedillina</i> , new species, type 5.3 mm.....	121
3a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
4. <i>Turbonilla (Dunkeria) excolpa</i> , new species, type 3.7 mm.....	123
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
5. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgisculus) festiva</i> de Folin, type 2.5 mm.....	127
Copy of de Folin's figure.	
6. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgisculus) cancellata</i> Carpenter, type 0.95 mm.....	127
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
7. <i>Turbonilla (Dunkeria) andrewsi</i> , new species, type 2.9 mm.....	124
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Turbonilla (Dunkeria) hipolitensis</i> , new species, type 3.3 mm.....	123
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgisculus) swani</i> , new species, type 5 mm.....	129
9a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
10. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgisculus) paucilirata</i> Carpenter, type 2.1 mm.....	129
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
11. <i>Turbonilla (Dunkeria) subangulata</i> Carpenter, type 2.8 mm.....	124
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
12. <i>Turbonilla (Dunkeria) arata</i> , new species, type 10.2 mm.....	125
13. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgisculus) eurosmia</i> , new species, type 4.8 mm.....	128
13a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
14. <i>Turbonilla (Asmunda) turrita</i> C. B. Adams, type 4.7 mm.....	130
14a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
15. <i>Turbonilla (Pyrgisculus) monilifera</i> , new species, type 5.6 mm.....	126
16. <i>Turbonilla (Dunkeria) laminata</i> Carpenter, 6.6 mm.....	122
16a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

## PLATE 13.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Salassia) scalariformis</i> Carpenter, type 5 mm.....	135
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
2. <i>Odostomia (Lysacine) clausiliformis</i> Carpenter, type 3.8 mm.....	132
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
3. <i>Odostomia (Salassia) tropidita</i> , new name, type 2.5 mm.....	134
4. <i>Odostomia (Besla) convexa</i> Carpenter, 2.4 mm.....	135
5. <i>Odostomia (Besla) callimorpha</i> , new name, 1.5 mm.....	136
6. <i>Odostomia (Salassia) richi</i> , new species, type 3 mm.....	133
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
7. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) reigeni</i> Carpenter, type 1.4 mm.....	138
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
8. <i>Odostomia (Salassia) lara</i> , new species, type 4.3 mm.....	133
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) telescopium</i> Carpenter, type 3.1 mm.....	139
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	

## PLATE 14.

	Page.
Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) eugena</i> , new species, type 4.3 mm.....	147
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) torrita</i> , new species, type 2 mm.....	142
3. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) inconspicua</i> C. B. Adams, type 1.5 mm.....	139
4. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) paupercula</i> C. B. Adams, type 3.3 mm.....	144
5. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) effusa</i> Carpenter, type 2.8 mm.....	144
5a. Detail sketch of basal sculpture.	
6. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) acrybia</i> , new species, type 3.2 mm.....	141
7. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) clathratula</i> C. B. Adams, type 2.8 mm.....	145
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) ritteri</i> , new species, type 4.5 mm.....	146
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) licina</i> , new species, type 3 mm.....	143
10. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) communis</i> C. B. Adams, type 3.2 mm.....	141
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
11. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) excelsa</i> , new species, type 3.3 mm.....	140

## PLATE 15.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) oldroydi</i> , new species, type 3.5 mm.....	150
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) cincta</i> Carpenter, type 3 mm.....	152
2a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
3. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) oonisca</i> , new name, type 1.4 mm.....	150
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
4. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) trachis</i> , new species, type 2.5 mm.....	148
4a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
5. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) clementina</i> , new species, type 2.3 mm.....	149
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) rinella</i> , new species, type 2.3 mm.....	146
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
7. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) ovata</i> Carpenter, type 3.9 mm.....	152
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
8. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) lucca</i> , new species, type 4 mm.....	148
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) nodosa</i> Carpenter, type 4.1 mm.....	151
9a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	

## PLATE 16.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) pulchra</i> de Folin, type 2.2 mm.....	158
Copy of de Folin's figure.	
2. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) astricta</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 2.9 mm.....	154
3. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) loomisi</i> , new species, type 2 mm.....	153
4. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) cooperi</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3.1 mm.....	155
5. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) tyleri</i> , new species, type 2.8 mm.....	157
6. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) scammonensis</i> , new species, type 5.1 mm.....	158
6a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

	Page.
Fig. 7. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) proxima</i> de Folin, type 2.5 mm. ....	157
Copy of de Folin's figure.	
8. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) hipolitensis</i> , new species, type 3.5 mm. ....	155
9. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) lapazana</i> , new species, type 2.8 mm. ....	156
9a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
10. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) pulcia</i> , new species, type 2.2 mm. ....	160
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
11. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) vicola</i> , new species, type 2.5 mm. ....	153

## PLATE 17.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) deceptrix</i> , new species, type 2.8 mm. ....	169
2. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) fasciata</i> Carpenter, type 2.1 mm. ....	165
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
3. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) oregonensis</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3.3 mm. ....	162
3a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
4. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) vineta</i> , new species, type 2.7 mm. ....	165
5. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) defolinia</i> , new name, type 3.6 mm. ....	161
Copy of de Folin's figure.	
6. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) montereyensis</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3 mm. ....	159
7. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) pulcherrima</i> , new species, type 5 mm. ....	164
8. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) helga</i> , new species, type 4.2 mm. ....	166
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) benthina</i> , new name, type 4.8 mm. ....	163
9a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	

## PLATE 18.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) sanctorum</i> , new species, type 2.5 mm. ....	167
2. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) promeces</i> , new species, type 2.5 mm. ....	164
2a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
3. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) sapia</i> , new species, type 1.8 mm. ....	167
3a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
4. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) rotundata</i> Carpenter, type 2.3 mm. ....	168
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
5. <i>Odostomia (Pyrgulina) marginata</i> C. B. Adams, type 2.8 mm. ....	169
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) talama</i> , new species, type 3.4 mm. ....	143
7. <i>Odostomia (Chrysallida) virginatis</i> , new name, type 3 mm. ....	160
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Odostomia (Haldra) photis</i> Carpenter, type 1.2 mm. ....	171
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
9. <i>Odostomia (Ividella) quinquecincta</i> Carpenter, type 1.8 mm. ....	174
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
10. <i>Odostomia (Ividella) navisa delmontensis</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3.2 mm. ....	174
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
11. <i>Odostomia (Ividella) navisa</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 2.7 mm. ....	173
11a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
12. <i>Odostomia (Ividella) orariana</i> , new name, type 2 mm. ....	175

## PLATE 19.

	Page.
Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Egila) lacunata</i> Carpenter, type 1 mm.....	170
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
2. <i>Odostomia (Miralda) exarata</i> Carpenter, type 6.3 mm.....	177
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
3. <i>Odostomia (Egila) poppei</i> , new species, type 2.2 mm.....	170
4. <i>Odostomia (Miralda) terebellum</i> C. B. Adams, type 2.2 mm.....	177
5. <i>Odostomia (Miralda) xpynota</i> , new species, type 1.9 mm.....	178
6. <i>Odostomia (Miralda) armata</i> Carpenter, 2.5 mm.....	177
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
7. <i>Odostomia (Miralda) galapagensis</i> , new species, type 2 mm.....	179
8. <i>Odostomia (Ividella) pedroana</i> , new species, type 6.7 mm.....	172
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Odostomia (Icara) turricula</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 4 mm.....	179
10. <i>Odostomia (Miralda) hemphilli</i> , new species, type 3.5 mm.....	176

## PLATE 20.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) farma</i> , new species, type 2.4 mm.....	188
1a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
2. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) ziziphina</i> Carpenter, type 0.65 mm.....	186
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
3. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) æquisculpta</i> Carpenter, type 2 mm.....	191
3a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
4. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) sublirulata</i> Carpenter, type 2 mm.....	192
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
5. <i>Odostomia (Iolæa) delicatula</i> Carpenter, type 2.3 mm.....	183
5a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
6. <i>Odostomia (Evalina) intermedia</i> Carpenter, type 1.4 mm.....	181
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
7. <i>Odostomia (Evalina) americana</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 2.9 mm.....	180
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Odostomia (Iolæa) amianta</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 4.4 mm.....	182
8a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
9. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) callipyrga</i> , Dall and Bartsch, type 2.5 mm.....	188
Copy of de Folin's figure.	
10. <i>Odostomia (Iolæa) cucosmia</i> , new name, type 2.5 mm.....	183
10a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

## PLATE 21.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) exara</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3.9 mm.....	186
2. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) enora</i> , new species, type 2.8 mm.....	189
3. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) harfordensis</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3.2 mm.....	191
4. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) amilda</i> , new species, type 2.6 mm.....	187
5. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) pharcida</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 2.3 mm.....	185
6. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) chilensis</i> , new species, type 2.3 mm.....	189
7. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) granmatospira</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 5.3 mm.....	185
7a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	
8. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) hypocurta</i> , new species, type 4.3 mm.....	190
9. <i>Odostomia (Menestho) felella</i> , new species, type 4.4 mm.....	189
9a. Nucleus of same, lateral view much enlarged.	

## PLATE 22.

	Page.
Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) esilda</i> , new species, type 5.5 mm .....	196
2. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) tillamookensis</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 4.1 mm.....	195
3. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) tenuis</i> Carpenter, type 1.6 mm.....	197
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	
4. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) io</i> , new species, type 5.6 mm.....	199
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
5. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) alcutiva</i> , new species, type 4.4 mm.....	196
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
6. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) nunivakensis</i> , new species, type 3 mm .....	194
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
7. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) killisnoocensis</i> , new species, type 6.4 mm.....	195
8. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) nemo</i> , new species, type 4.8 mm.....	198
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
9. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) kadiakensis</i> , new species, type 5.2 mm.....	197
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	

## PLATE 23.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) columbiana</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 8.3 mm.....	202
2. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) tenuisculpta</i> Carpenter, type 2.3 mm.....	206
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
3. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) jevetti</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 6.1 mm.....	201
4. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) pratoma</i> , new species, type 2.9 mm.....	199
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
5. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) phanea</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 4.8 mm.....	204
6. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) valdezi</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 3 mm.....	198
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
7. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) inflata</i> (Carpenter) Dall and Bartsch, type 6.2 mm.....	201
8. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) herilda</i> , new species, type 3.8 mm.....	197
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
9. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) phanella</i> , new species, type 3.3 mm.....	205

## PLATE 24.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) socorroensis</i> , new species, type 4.6 mm.....	208
2. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) californica</i> , new species, type 3 mm.....	208
3. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) donilla</i> , new species, type 4.5 mm.....	208
4. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) clessini</i> , new species, type 6 mm.....	211
5. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) stephensi</i> new species, type 5.3 mm.....	210
6. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) angularis</i> , Dall and Bartsch, type 5.6 mm.....	207
7. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) amchitkana</i> , new species, type 3.3 mm.....	210
8. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) tucomaensis</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 4.3 mm.....	209
9. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) serilla</i> , new species, type 4.8 mm.....	209

## PLATE 25.

The fine spiral striations have been omitted in all the figures on this plate.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) morilla</i> , new species, type 3.6 mm.....	213
2. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) altina</i> , new species, type 3 mm.....	214
3. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) baranoffensis</i> , new species, type 6.3 mm.....	215
4. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) minutissima</i> , new species, type 3.1 mm.....	211
5. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) deliciosa</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 4 mm.....	216
6. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) notilla</i> , new species, type 2.7 mm.....	213
7. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) gravida</i> Gould, type 6.6 mm.....	212
8. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) profundicola</i> , new species, type 4.5 mm.....	214
9. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) raymondi</i> , new species, type 3.6 mm.....	212



## PLATE 26.

	Page
Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) hagemesteri</i> , new species, type 4.4 mm.....	216
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
2. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) lucasana</i> , new species, type 4.7 mm .....	204
3. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) sitkaensis</i> Clessin, type 4 mm .....	215
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
4. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) obesa</i> , new species, type 6 mm.....	203
5. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) unalaskensis</i> , new species, type 4.8 mm.....	203
6. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) santarosana</i> , new species, type 4.9 mm.....	205
7. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) capitana</i> , new species, type 4.6 mm.....	200
8. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) atossa</i> Dall, type 6.5 mm .....	203
9. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) septentrionalis</i> , new species, 4.3 mm.....	200
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	

## PLATE 27.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) satura</i> Carpenter, type 6.4 mm.....	221
2. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) gouldi</i> Carpenter, type 6.1 mm .....	224
3. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) orcia</i> , new species, type 7.7 mm .....	223
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
4. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) granadensis</i> , new species, type 2.7 mm.....	217
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
5. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) parella</i> , new species, type 3.7 mm.....	217
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
6. <i>Odostomia (Evalea) resuna</i> , new species, type 2.2 mm.....	216
7. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) farallonensis</i> , new species, type 5.5 mm .....	221
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
8. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) beringi</i> Dall, type 5.7 mm.....	220
9. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) talpa</i> , new species, type 8 mm.....	222
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	

## PLATE 28.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) nuciformis</i> Carpenter, 7.9 mm.....	227
2. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) canfieldi</i> Dall, type 9.6 mm.....	228
3. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) avellana</i> Carpenter, 8.3 mm.....	225
4. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) subturrita</i> , new species, type 6.9 mm.....	228
5. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) arctica</i> , new species, type 12.4 mm.....	224
6. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) nota</i> , new species, type 7.5 mm.....	226
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
7. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) lastra</i> , new species, type 13.6 mm.....	219
8. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) kennerleyi</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 10.2 mm .....	219
9. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) sillana</i> , new species, type 5.6 mm.....	222
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	

## PLATE 29.

The fine spiral striations have been omitted in all figures on this plate.

Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) elsa</i> , new species, type 6.1 mm.....	220
2. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) pesa</i> , new species, type 9.3 mm.....	226
3. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) martensi</i> Dall and Bartsch, type 5 mm.....	229
4. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) iliuliukensis</i> , new species, type 9.5 mm.....	227
5. <i>Odostomia (Amaura) krausei</i> Clessin, type 9.9 mm.....	223

## PLATE 30.

	Page.
Fig. 1. <i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Odostomia</i> ) <i>dinella</i> , new species, type 2.2 mm.....	232
2. <i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Scalenostoma</i> ) <i>rangii</i> De Folin, type 2.7 mm.....	230
Copy of de Folin's figure.	
3. <i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Odostomia</i> ) <i>coronadoensis</i> , new species, type 1.7 mm.....	233
4. <i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Odostomia</i> ) <i>farella</i> , new species, type 2.5 mm.....	232
5. <i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Scalenostoma</i> ) <i>dotella</i> , new species, type 2.3 mm.....	230
6. <i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Heida</i> ) <i>panamensis</i> Clessin, type 3.1 mm.....	231
7. <i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Amaura</i> ) <i>moratora</i> , new species, type 9 mm.....	225
The fine spiral striations have been omitted in this figure.	
8. <i>Odostomia</i> ( <i>Odostomia</i> ) <i>mammillata</i> Carpenter, type 1.1 mm.....	233
Copy of a camera lucida sketch by Dr. Carpenter.	



# INDEX.

	<b>A.</b>	<b>Page.</b>		<b>Page.</b>
Aciculina Desh.....		17	Brachystomia Monterosato.....	16
demissa Desh.....		13	rissoides Hanley.....	16
gracilis Cosmann.....		17		
gracilis Desh.....		17	<b>C.</b>	
Aclis.....		17	Callolongchæus D. & B.....	9, 18
nitidissima Mtg.....		17	jamaicensis Dall.....	9
Actæopyramis Fisch.....	10, 17, 18		Carellopsis Mörch.....	12, 28, 180
striata Gray.....		10	stenogyra D. & B.....	180
Agatha A. Ad.....		10	styliformis Mörch.....	12, 180
virgo A. Ad.....		10	Chemnitzia d'Orb.....	11, 28, 33
Amathis A. Ad.....		10	aculeus C. B. Ad.....	4, 34, 35
Amaura Möller.....	16, 132, 218		acuminata C. B. Ad.....	4, 30
arctica D. & B.....		218, 224	acuminata de Keyserling.....	30
avellana Cpr.....		218, 225, 228	apynota D. & B.....	33, 35
beringi Dall.....		218, 220	affinis C. B. Ad.....	4, 56
candida Möller.....		16, 218	aurantia Cpr.....	4, 5, 56
canfieldi Dall.....		6, 7, 219, 223	campanellæ Phil.....	11, 33
elsa D. & B.....		218, 220	castanea (Cpr.) Keep.....	101, 102
farallonensis D. & B.....		218, 221	c. b. adamsi Cpr.....	4, 52
gouldii Cpr.....		204, 218, 224	chocolata Cpr.....	4, 70
filiflukensis D. & B.....		218, 227	clathratula C. B. Ad.....	4, 125, 145, 171
kennerleyi D. & B.....		6, 218, 219	celata Cpr.....	5, 78
krausei Clessin.....		6, 218, 223	celata Gould.....	78
lastra D. & B.....		218, 219	communis C. B. Ad.....	4, 14, 125, 137, 141, 142
martensi D. & B.....		6, 219, 220	cora d'Orb.....	4, 103
montereyensis D. & B.....		6, 223	crebrifilata Cpr.....	5, 92
moratora D. & B.....		218, 225	crystallina Dkr.....	11
nota D. & B.....		218, 226	flavescens Cpr.....	4, 89
nuciformis Cpr.....		219, 227	gabblana Cooper.....	6, 33, 35
orcia D. & B.....		218, 223	gibbosa Cpr.....	4, 61, 62
peaa D. & B.....		218, 226	gracillior C. B. Ad.....	4, 56
pupiformis Cpr.....		221	gracillima Cpr.....	4, 35, 77
satura Cpr.....		218, 221	houseri D. & B.....	34, 37
sillana D. & B.....		218, 222	hypolipsa D. & B.....	33, 34
subturrita D. & B.....		219, 223	kelseyi D. & B.....	34, 39
talpa D. & B.....		218, 223	lordi E. A. Smith.....	5, 111
Amoura anguliferens De F.....		13	major C. B. Ad.....	4, 116
Anisocycla Monterosato.....		17	marginata C. B. Ad.....	4, 169
Asmunda D. & B.....	12, 28, 129		montereyensis D. & B.....	6, 35
turrta C. B. Ad.....		12, 36, 129, 130	muricata Cpr.....	4, 33, 36
Auriculina Gray.....		192	muricatoides D. & B.....	6, 34, 38
Auriostomia Monterosato.....		18	panamensis C. B. Ad.....	4, 42
			paramæa D. & B.....	34, 37
<b>B.</b>			prolongata Cpr.....	4, 33
Babella D. & B.....		12	rangii De F.....	5, 230
caelator D. & B.....		12	raymondi D. & B.....	34, 39
Baldra D. & B.....		13	santa-rosana D. & B.....	34, 36
archeri D. & B.....		6, 13	similis C. B. Ad.....	4, 37
Baudonia Bayan.....		17	striosa C. B. Ad.....	4, 63
Baudonia Mabilie.....		17	stylina Cpr.....	4, 5
Belonidium Cossmann.....		17	subcuspidata Cpr.....	4, 92
Belea D. & B.....	14, 131, 135		tenuelcula Gld.....	92
callimorpha D. & B.....		135, 136	tenullirata Cpr.....	4
convexa Cpr.....		14, 135	terebralis Cpr.....	4, 92

	Page.		Page.
Chemnitzia torquata Gould .....	4, 47, 48	Chrysalida torrita D. & B .....	137, 142
trachealis Gould .....	17	trachis D. & B .....	137, 148
tridentata Cpr .....	4, 5, 114	tyleri D. & B .....	138, 157
turrta C. B. Ad .....	4, 12, 129, 130	vicola D. & B .....	137, 153
undata Cpr .....	4	vineta D. & B .....	138, 165
unifasciata Cpr .....	4, 92	virginalis D. & B .....	138, 160
vancouverensis Baird .....	4, 44	virgo Cpr .....	5
virgo Cpr .....	4, 78, 98	Cingula inconspicua C. B. Ad .....	4, 139
Chrysalida Cpr .....	14, 131, 136, 137	paupercula C. B. Ad .....	4, 144
acrybia D. & B .....	137, 141	terebellum C. B. Ad .....	4, 177
acuminata C. B. Ad .....	80	turrta C. B. Ad .....	4, 175
angusta Cpr .....	5, 91	Cingulina A. Ad .....	12, 17
astrieta D. & B .....	6, 137, 154	cingulata Dkr .....	12
benthina D. & B .....	138, 163	Cosmannica D. & B .....	10, 17, 18
casta A. Ad .....	14, 169	clandestina Desh .....	10
cincta Cpr .....	137, 152	Cyclodostomia Sacco .....	15
clathratula C. B. Ad .....	137, 145, 172	mutinensis Sacco .....	15
clathratula Cpr .....	171		
clausiliformis Cpr .....	4, 16, 132	D.	
clementina D. & B .....	137, 149	Diptychus Cosmann .....	17
communis C. B. Ad .....	14, 137, 141, 142	Diptychus Milne Edwards .....	17
communis Cpr .....	137, 142	Discobasis Cosmann .....	13
contracta De F .....	162	demissa Deah .....	13
convexa Cpr .....	4, 14, 135	Doliella Monterosato .....	15, 18
cooperi D. & B .....	6, 137, 155	nitens Jeffr .....	15
deceptrix D. & B .....	138, 169	Dunkeria Cpr .....	12, 28, 190, 121
defoliata D. & B .....	138, 161	andrews D. & B .....	121, 124
difficilis D. & B .....	162	arata D. & B .....	121, 125
effusa Cpr .....	4, 137, 144	cancellata Cpr .....	4, 120, 127
eugena D. & B .....	137, 147	excolpa D. & B .....	121, 122
excelsa D. & B .....	137, 140	genilda D. & B .....	121, 123
fasciata Cpr .....	4, 138, 165	hipolitensis D. & B .....	121, 122
heiga D. & B .....	138, 166	intermedia Cpr .....	4, 120, 121
hipolitensis D. & B .....	137, 155	laminata Cpr .....	4, 5, 120, 121, 122
inconspicua C. B. Ad .....	137, 139	paucilirata Cpr .....	4, 12, 120, 129
indentata Cpr .....	4, 102	sedillina D. & B .....	121
lacunata Cpr .....	14	subangulata Cpr .....	4, 120, 121, 124
lapazana D. & B .....	137, 156		
licina D. & B .....	137, 143	E.	
loomisi D. & B .....	137, 153	Egila D. & B .....	131, 170
lucca D. & B .....	137, 148	lacunata Cpr .....	14, 170
montereyensis D. & B .....	6, 138, 159	poppei D. & B .....	170
nodosa Cpr .....	4, 137, 151	Egillina D. & B .....	14
oblonga Cpr .....	4, 163	mariella A. Ad .....	14
oldroydi D. & B .....	137, 150	Elodia De F .....	18
oonisca D. & B .....	137, 150	Elodia Devoidy .....	18
oregonensis D. & B .....	6, 138, 162	elegans De F .....	13, 18
ovata Cpr .....	4, 137, 152, 162	Elodlamea De F .....	13, 18
ovulum Cpr .....	4, 150	elegans De F .....	13
paupercula C. B. Ad .....	137, 144	gisma D. & B .....	13
photis Cpr .....	4, 14, 171	Elusa A. Ad .....	28, 29
promecsa D. & B .....	138, 164	teres A. Ad .....	28, 29
proxima De F .....	137, 157	Eulimella Fbs .....	10, 17, 18
pulcherrima D. & B .....	138, 164	crassula Fbs .....	10
pulchra De F .....	138, 158	obsoleta Cpr .....	4, 59
pulcia D. & B .....	138, 160	occidentalis Hemphill .....	5
pumila Cpr .....	5, 136	scillae Scacchi .....	10
reigeni Cpr .....	4, 137, 138	tenuis Sby .....	12
rinella D. & B .....	137, 146	Euturbonilla Semper .....	28, 29, 33
ritteri D. & B .....	137, 146	Evalea A. Ad .....	132, 192, 193
rotundata Cpr .....	4, 138, 168	aquisculpta Cpr .....	5, 191
sanctorum D. & B .....	138, 167	aleutica D. & B .....	193, 196
sapia D. & B .....	138, 167	altina D. & B .....	194, 214
scammonensis D. & B .....	138, 158	amchitkana D. & B .....	194, 210
talama D. & B .....	137, 143	angularis D. & B .....	6, 196, 207
telescopium Cpr .....	4, 137, 139	atossa Dail .....	7, 198, 208

	Page	I.	Page.
<i>Evalea baranoffensis</i> D. & B.....	194, 215		
<i>californica</i> D. & B.....	193, 206		
<i>capitana</i> D. & B.....	193, 200		
<i>classini</i> D. & B.....	194, 211		
<i>columbiana</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 202		
<i>delicatula</i> Cpr.....	5, 183		
<i>deliciosa</i> D. & B.....	6, 194, 216		
<i>donilla</i> D. & B.....	193, 206		
<i>elegans</i> A. Ad.....	13, 15, 188, 192		
<i>esilda</i> D. & B.....	193, 196		
<i>gouldii</i> D. & B.....	204		
<i>gracilienta</i> (Cpr. Keep).....	160		
<i>granadensis</i> D. & B.....	194, 217		
<i>gravidia</i> Gould.....	194, 212		
<i>hagemisteri</i> D. & B.....	194, 216		
<i>herilda</i> D. & B.....	193, 197		
<i>inflata</i> Cpr.....	193, 201		
<i>io</i> D. & B.....	193, 199		
<i>jewetti</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 201		
<i>kadiakensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 197		
<i>killisnoensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 195		
<i>lucasana</i> D. & B.....	193, 204		
<i>minutissima</i> D. & B.....	194, 211		
<i>movilla</i> D. & B.....	194, 213		
<i>nemo</i> D. & B.....	193, 196		
<i>notilla</i> D. & B.....	194, 213		
<i>nunivakensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 194		
<i>obesa</i> D. & B.....	193, 206		
<i>parella</i> D. & B.....	194, 217		
<i>phanca</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 204		
<i>phanella</i> D. & B.....	193, 205		
<i>pratoma</i> D. & B.....	193, 199		
<i>profundicola</i> D. & B.....	194, 214		
<i>raymondi</i> D. & B.....	194, 212		
<i>resina</i> D. & B.....	194, 216		
<i>santarosana</i> D. & B.....	193, 205		
<i>septentrionalis</i> D. & B.....	193, 200		
<i>serilla</i> D. & B.....	194, 209		
<i>sitkaensis</i> Clessin.....	6, 194, 215		
<i>socorroensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 206		
<i>stephensi</i> D. & B.....	194, 210		
<i>straminca</i> Cpr.....	206		
<i>tacomaensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 194, 209		
<i>tenuis</i> Cpr.....	193, 197		
<i>tenuisculpta</i> Cpr.....	193, 206		
<i>tilhamookensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 195		
<i>unalaskensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 203		
<i>valdezi</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 196		
<i>Evalina</i> D. & B.....	15, 132, 180		
<i>americana</i> D. & B.....	6, 15, 180		
<i>intermedia</i> Cpr.....	180, 181		
F.			
<i>Folinella</i> D. & B.....	13		
<i>anguliferens</i> , De F.....	13		
<i>Funicularia</i> Lam.....	172		
<i>Funicularia</i> Monterosato.....	172		
H.			
<i>Haldra</i> D. & B.....	14, 131, 171		
<i>photis</i> Cpr.....	14, 171		
<i>Harvella elegans</i> H. & A. Ad.....	188		
<i>Heida</i> D. & B.....	16, 132, 231		
<i>caloosauensis</i> Dall.....	16, 231		
<i>panamensis</i> Clessin.....	6, 231		
<i>Herviera</i> Melvill & Standen.....	18		
<i>Iolaea</i> A. Ad.....	15, 132, 181		
<i>amianta</i> D. & B.....	6, 181, 182		
<i>delicatula</i> D. & B.....	181, 183		
<i>eucosmia</i> D. & B.....	181, 183		
<i>scitula</i> A. Ad.....	181		
<i>Iole</i> A. Ad.....	181		
<i>Iole</i> Blyth.....	181		
<i>scitula</i> A. Ad.....	15, 181		
<i>Iphiana</i> D. & B.....	10, 18		
<i>densistriata</i> Garrett.....	10		
<i>Ivara</i> D. & B.....	15, 132, 179		
<i>terrlicula</i> D. & B.....	179		
<i>turricula</i> D. & B.....	15, 179		
<i>Ividella</i> D. & B.....	14, 131, 172		
<i>delmontensis</i> D. & B.....	172, 174		
<i>excavata</i> Phil.....	172		
<i>navisa</i> D. & B.....	14, 172, 173		
<i>orariana</i> D. & B.....	172, 175		
<i>pedroana</i> Dall.....	172		
<i>quinquecincta</i> Cpr.....	172, 174		
<i>Ividia</i> D. & B.....	172, 176		
<i>armata</i> Cpr.....	172		
<i>delmontensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 174		
<i>navisa</i> D. & B.....	6, 14, 172, 173		
J.			
<i>Jaminea</i> Brown.....	184		
<i>Jaminea</i> De F.....	184		
<i>bilirata</i> De F.....	184		
<i>Jaminina</i> De F.....	184		
<i>Jordaniella</i> Chaster.....	14, 18		
<i>nivosa</i> Mtg.....	15		
<i>Jordanula</i> Chaster.....	18		
L.			
<i>Lancea</i> Pse.....	17		
<i>elongata</i> Pse.....	12, 17		
<i>pentalopha</i> D. & B.....	117		
<i>tridentata</i> D. & B.....	114		
<i>Lancellata</i> D. & B.....	12, 17		
<i>elongata</i> Pse.....	12		
<i>Lancia</i> Walker.....	17		
<i>Lia</i> De F.....	176		
<i>decorata</i> De F.....	176		
<i>Liostomia</i> O. Sars.....	16		
<i>eburnea</i> Stimpson.....	16		
<i>Longchaus</i> Murch.....	9, 18, 19, 21		
<i>adamsi</i> Cpr.....	21		
<i>bicolor</i> Mke.....	6, 21, 23		
<i>conica</i> C. B. Ad.....	21, 23		
<i>lamellata</i> Cpr.....	24		
<i>mazatlanica</i> D. & B.....	21, 24		
<i>mexicana</i> D. & B.....	21, 23		
<i>punctata</i> Schub. & Wagn.....	9		
<i>subsulcata</i> Cpr.....	25		
<i>vallata</i> Cpr.....	25		
<i>Loxoptysis</i> Cossmann.....	17		
<i>Lysacme</i> D. & B.....	16, 131, 183		
<i>caudiliformis</i> D. & B.....	16, 183		
M.			
<i>Megastoma</i> Monterosato.....	18		
<i>Melania campanellae</i> Phil.....	11, 83		
<i>rufa</i> Phil.....	11, 74		
<i>scolaris</i> Phil.....	11		

	Page.		Page.
Menestho Möller	10, 15, 132, 184	Noëmia Pasco	136
<i>aequisculpta</i> Cpr	184, 191	<i>angusta</i> De F	5, 186, 161
<i>albula</i> Fabr	15, 184	<i>contracta</i> De F	5, 162
<i>amilda</i> D. & B	184, 187	<i>difficilis</i> D. & B	162
<i>bilirata</i> De F	184	<i>ovata</i> De F	5, 162
<i>callipyrga</i> D. & B	184, 188	<i>proxima</i> De F	5, 157
<i>chilensis</i> D. & B	184, 189	<i>pulchra</i> De F	5, 158
<i>elegans</i> De F	184, 188	Noëmiamea De F	136
<i>enora</i> D. & B	184, 189		
<i>exara</i> D. & B	6, 184, 186	O.	
<i>farma</i> D. & B	184, 188	Obeliscus (anonymous)	8, 18, 19
<i>fetella</i> D. & B	184, 189	<i>achates</i> Gould	27
<i>grammatospira</i> D. & B	184, 185	<i>clavulus</i> A. Ad	4, 26, 27
<i>harfordensis</i> D. & B	6, 184, 191	<i>clavulus</i> (Fgr.) Beck	26
<i>hypocurta</i> D. & B	184, 190	<i>conicus</i> Cpr	21
<i>pharida</i> D. & B	5, 6, 184, 185	<i>crocatus</i> A. Ad	27
<i>recta</i> De F	184, 187	<i>hastatus</i> A. Ad	4, 25
<i>sublirulata</i> Cpr	184, 192	<i>variegatus</i> Cpr	4, 5, 21
<i>styzphina</i> Cpr	184, 186	<i>ventricosus</i> Quoy	8
Microbellicus Sandberger	83	Obtortio Hedley	16
<i>inaspectus</i> Fuchs	83	<i>pyrrhacme</i> Melv. & Stand	16
Milda D. & B	8, 18	Oceanida De F	16
<i>ventricosa</i> Quoy	8	<i>gradata</i> De F	16
Miralda A. Ad	14, 132, 176	Oda Monterosato	15
<i>sepynota</i> D. & B	176, 178	<i>dololiformis</i> Jeffr	15
<i>armata</i> Cpr	176, 177	Odetta De F	184
<i>diadema</i> A. Ad	14, 176	<i>callipyrga</i> D. & B	188
<i>exarata</i> Cpr	176, 177	<i>elegans</i> De F	5, 184, 188
<i>galapagensis</i> D. & B	176, 179	<i>recta</i> De F	5, 187
<i>hemphilli</i> D. & B	176	Odontotomia Jeffr	131, 231
<i>terebellum</i> C. B. Ad	176, 177	Odostomia Fleming	8, 13, 181, 182, 231, 232
Monoptygma Lea	17	<i>achates</i> Gould	4, 27
<i>spirata</i> A. Ad	14	<i>acrybia</i> D. & B	137, 141
<i>striata</i> Gray	10, 17	<i>sepynota</i> D. & B	176, 178
<i>styliformis</i> Mörch	12, 130	<i>aequisculpta</i> Cpr	5, 184, 191
<i>stylina</i> A. Ad	10	<i>albula</i> Fab	15, 184
Monotygmia Gray	17	<i>alantica</i> D. & B	193, 196
<i>striata</i> Gray	17	<i>altina</i> D. & B	194, 214
Mormula A. Ad	28, 110	<i>amchitkana</i> D. & B	194, 210
<i>ambusta</i> D. & B	110, 115	<i>americana</i> D. & B	6, 15, 180
<i>catalinensis</i> D. & B	110, 113	<i>amianta</i> D. & B	6, 181, 182
<i>eschscholtzi</i> D. & B	6, 110, 113	<i>amilda</i> D. & B	184, 187
<i>heterolopha</i> D. & B	110, 118	<i>angularis</i> D. & B	6, 193, 207
<i>ignacia</i> D. & B	110, 119	<i>anguliferens</i> De F	13
<i>lordi</i> E. A. Smith	110, 111	<i>arctica</i> D. & B	218, 224
<i>major</i> C. B. Ad	110, 116	<i>armata</i> Cpr	172, 176, 177
<i>pentalopha</i> D. & B	110, 117	<i>astricta</i> D. & B	6, 137, 154
<i>periscelida</i> D. & B	110, 119	<i>atosa</i> Dall	7, 193, 203
<i>phalera</i> D. & B	110, 120	<i>avellana</i> Cpr	4, 5, 218, 225, 228
<i>regina</i> D. & B	110, 112	<i>baranoffensis</i> D. & B	194, 215
<i>rissoina</i> A. Ad	12, 110	<i>benthina</i> D. & B	183, 163
<i>santoana</i> D. & B	110, 117	<i>beringi</i> Dall	218, 220
<i>striatulus</i> L	110	<i>bilirata</i> De F	184
<i>tridentata</i> Cpr	110, 114	<i>californica</i> D. & B	193, 206
Mumiola A. Ad	14	<i>callimorpha</i> D. & B	135, 136
<i>spirata</i> A. Ad	14	<i>callipyrga</i> D. & B	184, 188
<i>tenuis</i> Dall	5, 185	<i>calocsaensis</i> Dall	16
Murchisonella Mörch	8	<i>candida</i> Möller	16, 218
<i>spectrum</i> Mörch	8	<i>canfieldi</i> Dall	6, 219, 223
Myonia	10	<i>capitana</i> D. & B	193, 200
Myxa Hedley	16	<i>carinata</i> De F	13
<i>exosa</i> Hedley	16	<i>carinata</i> Desh	15, 229
	N.	<i>carinata</i> H. Ad	134
Nisiturris Dall	11	<i>casta</i> A. Ad	14, 169
<i>crystallina</i>	11	<i>chilensis</i> D. & B	184, 189
Noëmia De F	136	<i>cincta</i> Cpr	4, 137, 138

	Page.		Page.
<i>Odostomia clathratula</i> C. B. Ad.....	187, 145	<i>Odostomia iliuliukensis</i> D. & B.....	218, 227
<i>causiliformis</i> Cpr.....	16, 182	<i>inconspicua</i> C. B. Ad.....	137, 189
<i>clementina</i> D. & B.....	137, 149	<i>inflata</i> Cpr.....	4, 5, 93, 201
<i>cleassini</i> D. & B.....	194, 211	<i>insculpta</i> (Cpr.) Keep.....	183
<i>columbiana</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 202	<i>insculpta</i> De Kay.....	183
<i>communis</i> C. B. Ad.....	14, 137, 141, 142	<i>intermedia</i> Cpr.....	180, 181
<i>communis</i> Cpr.....	142	<i>interstinctus</i> Mtg.....	13
<i>conspicua</i> Ald.....	16, 18	<i>lo</i> D. & B.....	193, 199
<i>contracta</i> De F.....	162	<i>jeffreysiana</i> Monterosato.....	13
<i>convexa</i> Cpr.....	14, 185	<i>jewetti</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 201
<i>cooperi</i> D. & B.....	6, 137, 155	<i>kadiakensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 197
<i>coronadoensis</i> D. & B.....	232, 233	<i>kennerleyi</i> D. & B.....	6, 218, 219
<i>curta</i> Clessin.....	229	<i>killisnooensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 195
<i>curtum</i> Deah.....	229	<i>krausei</i> Clessin.....	5, 6, 218, 223
<i>deceptrix</i> D. & B.....	138, 169	<i>lacunata</i> Cpr.....	14, 170
<i>defolinia</i> D. & B.....	188, 161	<i>lamellata</i> Cpr.....	4, 24
<i>delicatula</i> Cpr.....	5, 181, 183	<i>lapazana</i> D. & B.....	137, 156
<i>deliciosa</i> D. & B.....	6, 194, 216	<i>lastra</i> D. & B.....	218, 219
<i>delmontensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 172, 174	<i>laxa</i> D. & B.....	16, 183
<i>diadema</i> A. Ad.....	14	<i>licina</i> D. & B.....	137, 143
<i>diegenis</i> D. & B.....	6	<i>loomis</i> D. & B.....	137, 153
<i>difficilis</i> D. & B.....	162	<i>lucasana</i> D. & B.....	193, 204
<i>dinella</i> D. & B.....	232	<i>lucca</i> D. & B.....	137, 148
<i>doliola</i> Phil.....	13	<i>mammillata</i> Cpr.....	4, 232, 233
<i>dolliiformis</i> Jeffr.....	15	<i>marginata</i> C. B. Ad.....	169
<i>donilla</i> D. & B.....	193, 206	<i>marrella</i> A. Ad.....	14
<i>dotella</i> D. & B.....	230	<i>martensi</i> D. & B.....	6, 219, 229
<i>eburnea</i> Stimpson.....	16	<i>minutissima</i> D. & B.....	194, 211
<i>effusa</i> Cpr.....	137, 144	<i>montereyensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 138, 159, 228
<i>elegans</i> A. Ad.....	13, 15, 188, 192	<i>moratora</i> D. & B.....	218, 225
<i>elegans</i> De F.....	184, 188	<i>movilla</i> D. & B.....	194, 213
<i>elegans</i> , H. & A. Ad.....	188	<i>mutinensis</i> Sacco.....	15
<i>elegans</i> Monterosato.....	13, 188	<i>navisa</i> D. & B.....	6, 14, 172, 173
<i>elisa</i> D. & B.....	218, 220	<i>nemo</i> D. & B.....	193, 198
<i>enora</i> D. & B.....	184, 189	<i>nitens</i> Jeffr.....	15, 18
<i>erjaveciano</i> Brus.....	18	<i>nivosa</i> Mtg.....	15
<i>esilda</i> D. & B.....	193, 196	<i>nodosa</i> Cpr.....	137, 151
<i>eucosmia</i> D. & B.....	181, 183	<i>nota</i> D. & B.....	218, 226
<i>engena</i> D. & B.....	137, 147	<i>notilla</i> D. & B.....	194, 213
<i>exara</i> D. & B.....	6, 184, 186	<i>nucliformis</i> Cpr.....	4, 5, 219, 227
<i>exarata</i> Cpr.....	176, 177	<i>nunivakensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 194
<i>excavata</i> Phil.....	172	<i>obesa</i> D. & B.....	193, 208
<i>excelsa</i> D. & B.....	137, 140	<i>obliqua</i> Ald.....	192
<i>exesa</i> Hedley.....	16	<i>oblonga</i> Macg.....	163
<i>farallonensis</i> D. & B.....	218, 221	<i>oldroydi</i> D. & B.....	137, 150
<i>farella</i> D. & B.....	232	<i>oonisca</i> D. & B.....	137, 150
<i>farma</i> D. & B.....	184, 188	<i>orariana</i> D. & B.....	172, 175
<i>fasciata</i> Cpr.....	138, 165	<i>orca</i> D. & B.....	218, 223
<i>fenestrata</i> Fbs.....	12	<i>oregonensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 138, 162
<i>fetella</i> D. & B.....	184, 189	<i>ovata</i> Cpr.....	137, 152
<i>galapagensis</i> D. & B.....	176, 179	<i>ovulum</i> Lea.....	150
<i>gisna</i> D. & B.....	13	<i>panamensis</i> Clessin.....	5, 6, 221
<i>gouldii</i> Cpr.....	4, 5, 204, 218, 224	<i>parella</i> D. & B.....	194, 217
<i>gouldii</i> D. & B.....	204	<i>paupercula</i> C. B. Ad.....	137, 144
<i>gracilentia</i> Monterosato.....	160	<i>pedroana</i> Dall.....	172
<i>gradata</i> De F.....	16	<i>pesa</i> D. & B.....	218, 225
<i>grammatospra</i> D. & B.....	6, 184, 185	<i>phanea</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 204
<i>granadensis</i> D. & B.....	194, 217	<i>phanella</i> D. & B.....	193, 206
<i>gravida</i> Gould.....	4, 194, 212	<i>pharclida</i> D. & B.....	6, 6, 184, 185
<i>hagemeisteri</i> D. & B.....	194, 216	<i>photis</i> Cpr.....	14, 171
<i>harfordensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 184, 191	<i>pilebryi</i> D. & B.....	6, 13
<i>helga</i> D. & B.....	138, 166	<i>plicata</i> Mtg.....	8, 16, 131, 232
<i>hemphilli</i> D. & B.....	176	<i>poppel</i> D. & B.....	170
<i>herlida</i> D. & B.....	193, 197	<i>pratoma</i> D. & B.....	193, 199
<i>hipolitensis</i> D. & B.....	137, 155	<i>profundicola</i> D. & B.....	194, 214
<i>hypocurta</i> D. & B.....	184, 190	<i>promeces</i> D. & B.....	138, 164



	Page.		Page.
<i>Ocostomia proxima</i> De F.....	137, 157	<i>Ondina</i> De F.....	192
<i>pulcherrima</i> D. & B.....	138, 164	<i>sulcata</i> De F.....	192
<i>pulchra</i> De F.....	138, 168	<i>Orina pinguicula</i> A. Ad.....	10
<i>pulcra</i> D. & B.....	138, 160	<i>Orinella</i> D. & B.....	10, 18
<i>pumila</i> A. Ad.....	4, 136	<i>pinguicula</i> A. Ad.....	10
<i>pupiformis</i> Cpr.....	221	<i>Ortostelis</i> Aradas.....	74
<i>pyrrhaeae</i> Melv. & Stand.....	16	<i>Oscilla</i> A. Ad.....	17
<i>quinquecincta</i> Cpr.....	172, 174	<i>sequisculpta</i> Cpr.....	191
<i>rangli</i> De F.....	230	<i>grammatospira</i> D. & B.....	185
<i>raymondi</i> D. & B.....	194, 212	<i>insculpta</i> (Cpr.) Keep.....	183
<i>recta</i> De F.....	184, 187	<i>lirata</i> A. Ad.....	17
<i>reigeni</i> Cpr.....	137, 138	<i>Otopleura</i> Fisch.....	9, 18
<i>resina</i> D. & B.....	194, 216	<i>auris-cati</i> Chemn.....	9
<i>richi</i> D. & B.....	133		
<i>rinella</i> D. & B.....	137, 148	P.	
<i>risoldea</i> Hanley.....	16	<i>Parthenia armata</i> Cpr.....	4, 172, 176, 177
<i>ritteri</i> D. & B.....	137, 148	<i>diadema</i> A. Ad.....	14, 176
<i>rotundata</i> Cpr.....	138, 168	<i>exarata</i> Cpr.....	4, 177
<i>sanctorum</i> D. & B.....	138, 167	<i>lacunata</i> Cpr.....	4, 170
<i>santarosana</i> D. & B.....	193, 206	<i>mariella</i> A. Ad.....	14
<i>sapia</i> D. & B.....	138, 167	<i>quinquecincta</i> Cpr.....	4, 174
<i>satura</i> Cpr.....	4, 5, 218, 221	<i>scalariformis</i> Cpr.....	4, 135
<i>scalariformis</i> Cpr.....	185	<i>zisyphina</i> Cpr.....	4, 186
<i>scalaris</i> Mörch.....	15	<i>Parthenia</i> B. D. & D.....	13
<i>scammonensis</i> D. & B.....	138, 168	<i>interstincta</i> Mtg.....	13
<i>scitula</i> A. Ad.....	16, 181	<i>Pasithea ovulum</i> Lea.....	150
<i>septentrionalis</i> D. & B.....	193, 200	<i>Peristichia</i> Dall.....	12
<i>serilla</i> D. & B.....	194, 200	<i>toreta</i> Dall.....	12
<i>silliana</i> D. & B.....	218, 222	<i>Pharoidella</i> Dall.....	9, 18, 19, 25
<i>sitkaënsis</i> Clessin.....	6, 194, 215	<i>achates</i> Gould.....	25, 27
<i>socorroensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 208	<i>folinii</i> Dall.....	9, 25
<i>spiralis</i> Mtg.....	14	<i>hastata</i> A. Ad.....	6, 25
<i>spirata</i> A. Ad.....	14	<i>moftati</i> D. & B.....	6, 25, 26
<i>stearni</i> D. & B.....	6	<i>panamensis</i> D. & B.....	25, 26
<i>stephensi</i> D. & B.....	194, 210	<i>Polyspirella</i> Cpr.....	17
<i>straminea</i> Cpr.....	4, 5, 206	<i>Psellogyra</i> D. & B.....	11
<i>sublirulata</i> Cpr.....	4, 184, 192	<i>monocycla</i> A. Ad.....	11
<i>subulcata</i> Cpr.....	4, 25	<i>Pseudorissoina</i> Tate & May.....	16
<i>subturrata</i> D. & B.....	219, 228	<i>tasmanica</i> Tenison-Woods.....	16
<i>tacomaensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 194, 209	<i>Ptycheulimella</i> Sacco.....	11, 28, 59
<i>talama</i> D. & B.....	137, 148	<i>abreojensis</i> D. & B.....	59
<i>talpa</i> D. & B.....	218, 222	<i>obsoleta</i> Cpr.....	59
<i>tasmanica</i> Tenison-Woods.....	16	<i>pyramidata</i> Desh.....	10, 59
<i>telescopium</i> Cpr.....	137, 139	<i>Ptychostomon</i> Locard.....	192
<i>tenuis</i> Cpr.....	185, 193, 197, 199	<i>Pyramidella</i> Lam.....	3, 8, 18, 19
<i>tenuis</i> D. & B.....	197, 199	<i>achates</i> Gould.....	25, 27
<i>tenuis</i> Jeffer.....	4, 185	<i>adamsi</i> Cpr.....	4, 21
<i>tenuisculpta</i> Cpr.....	4, 5, 193, 206	<i>auricoma</i> Dall.....	5, 9, 19, 20
<i>terebellum</i> C. B. Ad.....	176, 177	<i>auris-cati</i> Chemn.....	9
<i>terricola</i> D. & B.....	179	<i>bairdi</i> D. & B.....	19
<i>tillamookensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 195	<i>bicolor</i> Mke.....	4, 6, 21, 22
<i>torrita</i> D. & B.....	137, 142	<i>cerrosana</i> D. & B.....	20
<i>trachis</i> D. & B.....	137, 148	<i>clandestina</i> Desh.....	10, 17
<i>tropidita</i> D. & B.....	13, 134	<i>conica</i> C. B. Ad.....	4, 21, 22
<i>turricula</i> D. & B.....	15, 179	<i>cossmanni</i> D. & B.....	9
<i>turrita</i> Hanley.....	175	<i>crassula</i> Fbs.....	10
<i>tyleri</i> D. & B.....	138, 167	<i>densistriata</i> Garrett.....	10
<i>unalaskensis</i> D. & B.....	193, 208	<i>dodona</i> D. & B.....	6, 10
<i>valdezi</i> D. & B.....	6, 193, 198	<i>dolabratus</i> L.....	8
<i>vallata</i> .....	4, 25	<i>folinii</i> Dall.....	9, 25
<i>vicola</i> D. & B.....	137, 153	<i>gracillima</i> A. Ad.....	10
<i>vineta</i> D. & B.....	138, 165	<i>hastata</i> A. Ad.....	6, 25
<i>virginalis</i> D. & B.....	138, 160	<i>jamaicensis</i> Dall.....	9
<i>zizyphina</i> Cpr.....	184, 186	<i>lamellata</i> Cpr.....	24
<i>Ocostomiella</i> B. D. & D.....	13	<i>mazatlanica</i> D. & B.....	21, 24
<i>doliola</i> Phil.....	13	<i>mexicana</i> D. & B.....	23

	Page.
<i>Pyramidella moffati</i> D. & B.....	6, 25, 26
<i>nitidula</i> A. Ad.....	9
<i>nivea</i> Mörch.....	9
<i>panamensis</i> D. & B.....	25, 26
<i>paumotensis</i> Tryon.....	9
<i>pinguicula</i> A. Ad.....	10
<i>punctata</i> Schub. & Wagn.....	9, 21
<i>pyramidata</i> Desh.....	11
<i>rubra</i> Pse.....	10
<i>striata</i> Gray.....	10
<i>stylina</i> A. Ad.....	10
<i>subsulcata</i> Cpr.....	25
<i>subulata</i> A. Ad.....	9
<i>typica</i> A. Ad.....	10
<i>vallata</i> Cpr.....	25
<i>ventricosa</i> Quoy.....	8
<i>Pyramidellus</i> Montfort.....	18, 19
<i>Pyrgisculus</i> Monterosato.....	11, 28, 126
<i>cancellata</i> Cpr.....	126, 127
<i>eucemia</i> D. & B.....	126, 128
<i>festiva</i> De F.....	126, 127
<i>monilifera</i> D. & B.....	126
<i>paucilirata</i> Cpr.....	126, 129
<i>scalaris</i> Phil.....	11, 126
<i>swani</i> D. & B.....	126, 129
<i>Pyrgiscus</i> Phil.....	11, 28, 74
<i>adusta</i> D. & B.....	76, 108
<i>almo</i> D. & B.....	75, 95
<i>angusta</i> Cpr.....	75, 91
<i>annettae</i> D. & B.....	74, 76
<i>antemunda</i> D. & B.....	73, 88
<i>antestriata</i> D. & B.....	6, 75, 87
<i>aragoni</i> D. & B.....	74, 85
<i>auricoma</i> D. & B.....	75, 100
<i>culla</i> D. & B.....	74, 80
<i>callipeplum</i> D. & B.....	75, 96
<i>canfieldi</i> D. & B.....	6, 75, 95
<i>castanea</i> (Cpr.) Keep.....	75, 101, 102
<i>castanea</i> D. & B.....	6, 7, 102
<i>castanella</i> Dall.....	6, 7, 76, 102
<i>ceralva</i> D. & B.....	76, 104
<i>cinctella</i> Mörch.....	76, 108
<i>cora</i> D'Orb.....	76, 108
<i>craticulata</i> Mörch.....	76, 104
<i>crebrifilata</i> Cpr.....	92, 98
<i>dina</i> D. & B.....	75, 96
<i>eucosmobasis</i> D. & B.....	6, 75, 98
<i>favilla</i> D. & B.....	74, 78
<i>flavescens</i> Cpr.....	75, 89
<i>gracillima</i> Cpr.....	74, 77
<i>huldoma</i> D. & B.....	75, 99
<i>listias</i> D. & B.....	76, 105
<i>indentata</i> Cpr.....	76, 102
<i>jewetti</i> D. & B.....	74, 82
<i>lara</i> D. & B.....	76, 107
<i>larunda</i> D. & B.....	76, 109
<i>latifundia</i> D. & B.....	84
<i>lepta</i> D. & B.....	76, 105
<i>macbridei</i> D. & B.....	75, 90
<i>macra</i> D. & B.....	75, 91
<i>marshalli</i> D. & B.....	75, 94
<i>mörchi</i> D. & B.....	6, 74, 84
<i>nercia</i> D. & B.....	75, 86
<i>nuttalli</i> D. & B.....	75, 90
<i>nuttingi</i> D. & B.....	74, 79
<i>obesa</i> D. & B.....	74, 78

	Page.
<i>Pyrgiscus pequensis</i> D. & B.....	74, 79
<i>pluto</i> D. & B.....	74, 81
<i>recta</i> D. & B.....	74, 85
<i>rufa</i> Phil.....	11, 74
<i>sanctorum</i> D. & B.....	75, 98
<i>shimeki</i> D. & B.....	75, 97
<i>signae</i> D. & B.....	74, 83
<i>striosa</i> C. B. Ad.....	74, 83
<i>subcuspidata</i> Cpr.....	92, 98
<i>subula</i> Mörch.....	76, 106
<i>superba</i> D. & B.....	74, 80
<i>tenucula</i> Gould.....	75, 92
<i>vexativa</i> D. & B.....	74, 77
<i>virgo</i> Cpr.....	75, 93
<i>weldi</i> D. & B.....	75, 86
<i>wickhami</i> D. & B.....	76, 106
<i>Pyrgolampros</i> Sacco.....	11, 28, 59, 60
<i>alaskana</i> D. & B.....	60, 70
<i>aurantia</i> Cpr.....	60, 68
<i>berryi</i> D. & B.....	6, 60, 69
<i>chocolata</i> Cpr.....	60, 70
<i>gibbosa</i> Cpr.....	60, 61, 63
<i>gibbosa</i> D. & B.....	62
<i>gouldi</i> D. & B.....	60, 66
<i>halia</i> D. & B.....	60, 68
<i>halibrecta</i> D. & B.....	60, 65
<i>halistrepta</i> D. & B.....	60, 72
<i>keepi</i> D. & B.....	60, 71
<i>lituyana</i> D. & B.....	60, 73
<i>lowei</i> D. & B.....	60, 64, 67
<i>lyalli</i> D. & B.....	6, 60, 68
<i>mioeperpilcatulus</i> Sacco.....	11, 60
<i>newcombei</i> D. & B.....	6, 60, 61, 68
<i>oregonensis</i> D. & B.....	6, 60, 73
<i>painei</i> D. & B.....	60, 71
<i>pedroana</i> D. & B.....	60, 67
<i>ridgwayi</i> D. & B.....	60, 62
<i>taylori</i> D. & B.....	6, 60, 64
<i>valdezi</i> D. & B.....	6, 60, 62
<i>victoriana</i> D. & B.....	6, 60, 61
<i>Pyrgolidium</i> Monterosato.....	11
<i>roseum</i> Mtg.....	11
<i>Pyrgostelis</i> Monterosato.....	74
<i>Pyrgostylus</i> Monterosato.....	110
<i>Pyrgulina</i> A. Ad.....	14, 131, 169
<i>casta</i> A. Ad.....	14, 169
<i>gliriella</i> Melv & Stand.....	18
<i>marginata</i> C. B. Ad.....	169

R.

<i>Raphium</i> Bayan.....	17
<i>Raphium</i> Melgen.....	17
<i>Rissoa dollolium</i> Phil.....	13
<i>excavata</i> Phil.....	172
<i>pyrrhaeme</i> Melv. & Stand.....	16
<i>Rissoella?</i> eburnea Stimp.....	16

S.

<i>Saccina</i> D. & B.....	12, 17
<i>monterosatoi</i> Sacco.....	12
<i>Salassia</i> De F.....	13, 131, 134
<i>carinata</i> De F.....	5, 13, 134
<i>scalariformis</i> Cpr.....	135
<i>tropidita</i> D. & B.....	13, 134
<i>Salassietta</i> D. & B.....	16, 131, 133
<i>laxa</i> D. & B.....	16, 133

	Page.	T.	Page.
<i>Salassella richi</i> D. & B.	133	<i>Tiberia</i> Jeffr.	17, 18
<i>Scalenotoma</i> Desh	15, 132, 229, 230	<i>Tiberia</i> Monterosato	9, 17, 18
<i>carinata</i> Desh	15, 134	<i>nitidula</i> A. Ad.	9
<i>carinatum</i> Desh	229	<i>Tiberiola</i> Cossmann	17
<i>dotella</i> D. & B.	230	<i>Tornatella</i> pyramidata Desh.	59
<i>rangii</i> De F.	230	<i>turricula</i> Eichw.	11
<i>Spica</i> Sacco	17	<i>Trabecula</i> Monterosato	13
<i>Spica</i> Swinhoe	17	<i>jeffreysiana</i> Monterosato	13
<i>monterosatoi</i> Sacco	12, 17	<i>Tragula</i> Monterosato	12
<i>Spiralina</i> Chaster	8	<i>feneestrata</i> Fbs	12
<i>Spiralina</i> Hartman	18	<i>Triptychus</i> Mörch	9, 18
<i>Spirallinella</i> Chaster	14, 18	<i>niveus</i> Mörch	9
<i>spiralis</i> Mtg.	14	<i>Trochus</i> dolabratus Linæus	8, 18, 19
<i>Spiroclimax</i> Mörch	15	<i>Tropæas</i> D. & B.	9, 18
<i>scalaris</i> Mörch	15	<i>subulata</i> A. Ad.	9
<i>Stilifer</i> tasmanica Ten-Wood	16	<i>Turbo</i> albulus Fabr	15, 184
<i>Stomega</i> D. & B.	16, 18	<i>conoides</i> Brocchi	192
<i>conspicua</i> Alder	16	<i>interatinctus</i> Mtg.	13
<i>Strioturbonilla</i> Sacco	11, 28, 40	<i>nivosa</i> Mtg	15, 18
<i>affinis</i> C. B. Ad.	40, 41, 56	<i>plicatulus</i> Scacchi	8
<i>alpina</i> Sacco	11, 40	<i>plicatus</i> Brocchi	29
<i>aresta</i> D. & B.	41, 54	<i>plicatus</i> Mtg	8, 16, 131, 232
<i>asser</i> D. & B.	40, 45	<i>spiralis</i> Mtg	14, 18
<i>atritra</i> D. & B.	41, 46	<i>striatulus</i> L.	110
<i>buttoni</i> D. & B.	40, 43	<i>Turbonilla</i> Risso	8, 11, 23, 29
<i>calvini</i> D. & B.	41, 48	<i>abreojensis</i> D. & B.	59
<i>carpenteri</i> D. & B.	41, 49	<i>acra</i> D. & B.	29, 32
<i>c. b. adamai</i> Cpr.	41, 52	<i>aculeus</i> C. B. Ad.	34, 38
<i>galapagensis</i> D. & B.	41, 55	<i>acuminata</i> Goldf.	30
<i>gallanoi</i> D. & B.	41, 51	<i>adleri</i> D. & B.	6
<i>gracillior</i> C. B. Ad.	41, 53	<i>adusta</i> D. & B.	76, 106
<i>humerosa</i> D. & B.	41, 52	<i>æpynota</i> D. & B.	33, 35
<i>imperialis</i> D. & B.	41, 57	<i>affinis</i> C. B. Ad.	40, 41, 56
<i>mexicana</i> D. & B.	41, 45	<i>alaskana</i> D. & B.	60, 70
<i>nicholsi</i> D. & B.	41, 46	<i>almo</i> D. & B.	75, 95
<i>panamensis</i> C. B. Ad.	37, 40, 42	<i>alpina</i> Sacco	11, 40
<i>pazana</i> D. & B.	41, 54	<i>ambusta</i> D. & B.	110, 115
<i>phanea</i> D. & B.	41, 56	<i>andrewsi</i> D. & B.	121, 124
<i>profundicola</i> D. & B.	41, 50	<i>angusta</i> Cpr.	75, 91
<i>ralphii</i> D. & B.	47	<i>annetta</i> D. & B.	74, 76
<i>ærræ</i> D. & B.	6, 41, 53	<i>antemunda</i> D. & B.	75, 88
<i>simpsoni</i> D. & B.	41, 49	<i>antestriata</i> D. & B.	6, 75, 87
<i>smithsoni</i> D. & B.	40, 41, 57	<i>aragoni</i> D. & B.	74, 85
<i>stephanogyra</i> D. & B.	40, 42	<i>arata</i> D. & B.	121, 125
<i>stylina</i> Cpr.	41, 48, 53	<i>archeri</i> D. & B.	6, 13
<i>torquata</i> Gould	41, 44, 47, 48	<i>aresta</i> D. & B.	41, 54
<i>undata</i> Cpr.	41, 55	<i>arnoldi</i> D. & B.	6
<i>vancouverensis</i> Baird	40, 44	<i>asser</i> D. & B.	40, 45
<i>Stylopsis</i> A. Ad.	10, 18	<i>atritra</i> D. & B.	41, 46
<i>typica</i> A. Ad.	10	<i>aurantia</i> Cpr.	60, 96
<i>Styloptygma</i> A. Ad.	10, 18	<i>auricoma</i> D. & B.	6, 75, 100
<i>stylina</i> A. Ad.	10	<i>berryi</i> D. & B.	6, 60, 69
<i>Sulcorinella</i> D. & B.	10, 18	<i>buttoni</i> D. & B.	40, 43
<i>dodona</i> D. & B.	6, 10	<i>cælatior</i> D. & B.	12
<i>Sulcoturbonilla</i> Sacco	11	<i>callia</i> D. & B.	74, 90
<i>turricula</i> Eichw.	11	<i>callipeplum</i> D. & B.	75, 96
<i>Syrnola</i> A. Ad.	10, 17, 18	<i>calvini</i> D. & B.	41, 48
<i>caloosensis</i> Dall	16, 231	<i>campanellæ</i> Phil.	11
<i>conulus</i> Cossmann	17	<i>cancellata</i> Cpr.	120, 126, 127
<i>densistrata</i> Garrett	10	<i>canfieldi</i> D. & B.	6, 75, 95
<i>gracillima</i> A. Ad.	10	<i>carpenteri</i> D. & B.	41, 49
<i>rubra</i> Pæe.	10	<i>castanea</i> (Cpr.) Keep	75, 101, 102
<i>striata</i> Cossmann	9	<i>castanea</i> D. & B.	6, 7, 102
<i>Syrnolina</i> D. & B.	10, 18	<i>castanella</i> Dall	6, 7, 76, 102
<i>rubra</i> Pæe.	10	<i>catalinensis</i> D. & B.	110, 113

	Page.		Page.
Turbonilla c. b. adamsi Cpr.....	41, 52	Turbonilla lucana D. & B.....	29, 32
centrota D. & B.....	29, 30	lyalli D. & B.....	6, 60, 68
ceralva D. & B.....	76, 104	macbridei D. & B.....	75, 90
chocolatea Cpr.....	60, 70	macra D. & B.....	75, 91
cinctella Mörch.....	4, 76, 108	major C. B. Ad.....	110, 116
cingulata Dkr.....	12	marshalli D. & B.....	75, 94
cora D'Orb.....	76, 108	mexicana D. & B.....	41, 45
craticulata Mörch.....	4, 76, 104	mioperplicatula Sacco.....	11, 60
erebriflata Cpr.....	92, 93	monilifera D. & B.....	126
crystallina.....	11	monocycla A. Ad.....	11
delmontensis D. & B.....	6, 29, 30	montereyensis D. & B.....	6, 7, 85
demissa Desh.....	13	monterosatoi Sacco.....	12
diegensis D. & B.....	29, 31	mörchi D. & B.....	6, 74, 84
dina D. & B.....	75, 96	muricata Cpr.....	33, 36
elongata Pse.....	12, 17	muricatoides D. & B.....	6, 34, 88
eschscholtzi D. & B.....	6, 110, 118	nercia D. & B.....	75, 96
eucosmia D. & B.....	126, 128	newcombei D. & B.....	6, 60, 61, 68
eucosmobasis D. & B.....	6, 75, 98	nicholsi D. & B.....	41, 46
excolpa D. & B.....	121, 123	nuttalli D. & B.....	75, 90
favilla D. & B.....	74, 78	nuttingi D. & B.....	74, 79
fenestrata Fbs.....	12	obesa D. & B.....	74, 78
festiva De F.....	5, 126, 127	obsoleta Cpr.....	59
flavescens Cpr.....	75, 89	oregonensis D. & B.....	6, 60, 78
gabliana Cooper.....	5, 6, 33	painei D. & B.....	60, 71
galapagensis D. & B.....	41, 55	panamensis C. B. Ad.....	40, 42
gallanoli D. & B.....	41, 51	paramœa D. & B.....	34, 37
genilda D. & B.....	121, 125	paucillirata Cpr.....	12, 120, 126, 129
gibbosa Cpr.....	60, 61, 63	pazana D. & B.....	41, 54
gibbosa D. & B.....	62	pedroana D. & B.....	6, 60, 67
gilli D. & B.....	6, 29, 30	pentalopha D. & B.....	6, 110, 117
gisa D. & B.....	13	pequensis D. & B.....	74, 79
gouldi D. & B.....	60, 66	perisceida D. & B.....	110, 119
gracilior C. B. Ad.....	41, 58	phaleros D. & B.....	110, 120
gracillima Almero & Bofill.....	77	phanea D. & B.....	41, 56
gracillima Cpr.....	74, 77	plicata Risso.....	29
gracillima Gabb.....	5, 35	plicatula Risso.....	8, 11
gracillima Koch & Wiechmann.....	77	pluto D. & B.....	74, 81
halia D. & B.....	60, 68	profundicola D. & B.....	41, 50
halibreata D. & B.....	60, 65	prolongata Cpr.....	29, 33
halidoma D. & B.....	75, 99	pyramidata Desh.....	11, 59
halistrepta D. & B.....	60, 72	ralphi D. & B.....	47
heterolopha D. & B.....	110, 118	raymondi D. & B.....	34, 39
hipolitensis D. & B.....	121, 123	recta D. & B.....	74, 85
histias D. & B.....	76, 105	regina D. & B.....	110, 112
houserli D. & B.....	34, 37	ridgwayi D. & B.....	60, 62
humerosa D. & B.....	41, 52	rissoina A. Ad.....	12, 110
hypolipda D. & B.....	33, 34	roseum Mtg.....	11
ignacia D. & B.....	110, 119	rufa Phil.....	11, 74
ima D. & B.....	29, 31	sanctorum D. & B.....	75, 98
imperialis D. & B.....	41, 57	santarosana D. & B.....	34, 36
inaspectus Fuchs.....	33	santosana D. & B.....	110, 117
indentata Cpr.....	76, 102	scalaris Phil.....	11, 129
intermedia.....	120	sedillina D. & B.....	121
jewetti D. & B.....	74, 82	serræ D. & B.....	6, 41, 53
keepi D. & B.....	60, 71	shimeki D. & B.....	75, 97
kelseyi D. & B.....	34, 39	signæ D. & B.....	74, 88
laminata Cpr.....	120, 121, 122	simpsoni D. & B.....	41, 49
lara D. & B.....	76, 107	smithsoni D. & B.....	40, 41, 57
larunda D. & B.....	76, 109	stenogyra D. & B.....	130
latifundia D. & B.....	6, 84	stephanogyra D. & B.....	40, 42
lepta D. & B.....	76, 105	striatulus L.....	110
lituyana D. & B.....	60, 73	striosa C. B. Ad.....	74, 88
lordi E. A. Smith.....	110, 111	styliformis Mörch.....	12, 130
lowei D. & B.....	6, 60, 64, 67	stylina Cpr.....	41, 48, 53

	Page.		Page
Turbonilla subangulata Cpr .....	120, 121, 124	Turbonilla virgo Cpr.....	75, 78, 86
subcuspidata Cpr.....	92, 98	weidi D. & B.....	75, 86
subula Mörch.....	4, 76, 106	wickhami D. & B.....	76, 106
superba D. & B.....	74, 80	Turritella acuminata Goldf.....	30
swani D. & B.....	126, 129	Turritoetomia Sacco.....	181, 231
taylori D. & B.....	6, 60, 64		
tenuicula Gould.....	75, 92	U.	
tenuis Sby.....	12	Ulfa D. & B.....	9, 18
toreta Dall.....	12	cossmanni D. & B.....	9
torquata Gould.....	41, 44, 47, 48	V.	
tridentata Cpr.....	110, 114	Vagna D. & B.....	9, 18
turricula Elchw.....	11	paumotensis Tryon.....	9
turrita C. B. Ad .....	12, 36, 129, 130	Villa D. & B.....	13
typica D. & B.....	3, 11, 28, 29	pilsbryi D. & B.....	6, 13
undata Cpr.....	41, 55	Visma D. & B.....	12
valdezi D. & B.....	6, 60, 62	tenuis Sby.....	12
vancouverensis Baird.....	40, 44	Voluspa D. & B.....	9, 18, 19
vexativa D. & B.....	74, 77	auricoma Dall.....	19, 20
victoriana D. & B.....	6, 60, 61	cerrosana D. & B.....	20



PYRAMIDELLA

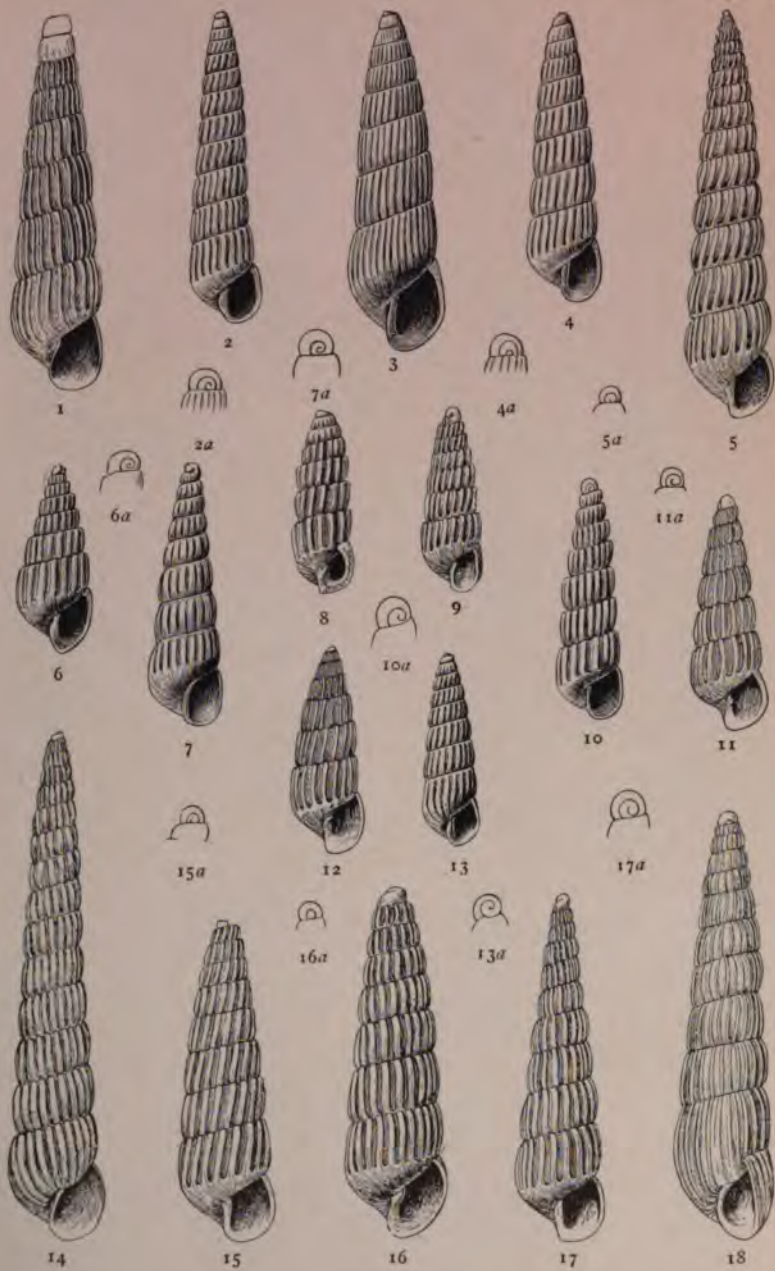
1. *cerrosana*, p. 20  
2. *bicolor*, p. 22  
3. *auricoma*, p. 20

4. *hastata*, p. 25  
5. *bairdi*, p. 19  
6. *adamsi*, p. 21

7. *mazatlanica*, p. 24  
8. *panamensis*, p. 26  
9. *conica*, p. 23

10. *achates*, p. 27  
11. *moffati*, p. 26  
12. *mexicana*, p. 23

YANBAI GONGYAN



TURBONILLA

- |                     |                       |                            |                       |
|---------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. ima, p. 31       | 6. centrota, p. 30    | 11. muricatoroides, p. 38  | 15. housei, p. 37     |
| 2. aculeus, p. 38   | 7. santarosana, p. 36 | 12. g. delmontensis, p. 30 | 16. kelseyi, p. 39    |
| 3. lucana, p. 32    | 8. gilli, p. 29       | 13. diegensis, p. 31       | 17. raymondi, p. 39   |
| 4. paramoëa, p. 37  | 9. muricata, p. 36    | 14. acra, p. 32            | 18. prolongata, p. 33 |
| 5. hypolispa, p. 34 | 10. æpynota, p. 35    |                            |                       |



YAGUJ OOTBATE



TURBONILLA

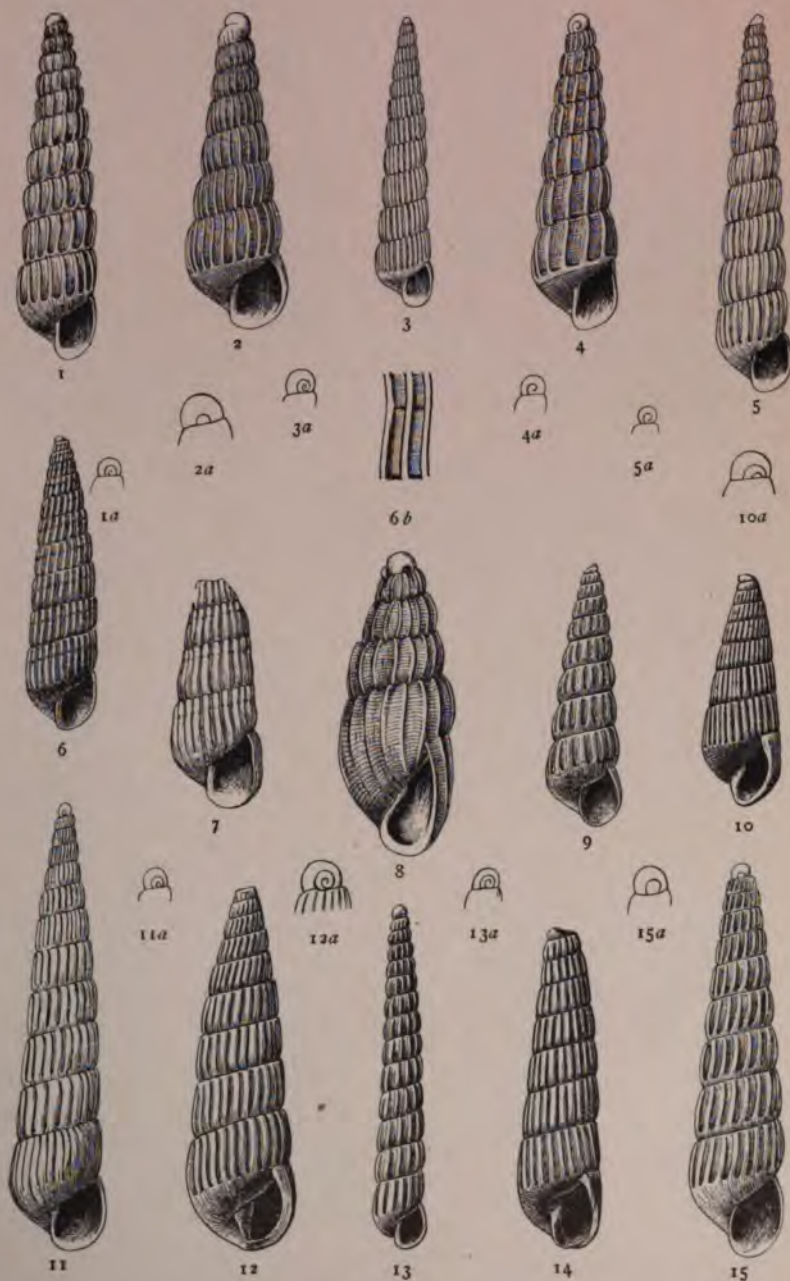
1. asser, p. 45  
 2. nicholai, p. 46  
 3. c. b. adamsi, p. 52

4. buttoni, p. 43  
 5. mexicana, p. 45  
 6. simpsoni, p. 49

7. stylina, p. 48  
 8. stephanogyra, p. 42  
 9. carpenteri, p. 49

10. humerosa, p. 52  
 11. profundicola, p. 50  
 12. panamensis, p. 42

YASU! OTOH...



TURBONILLA

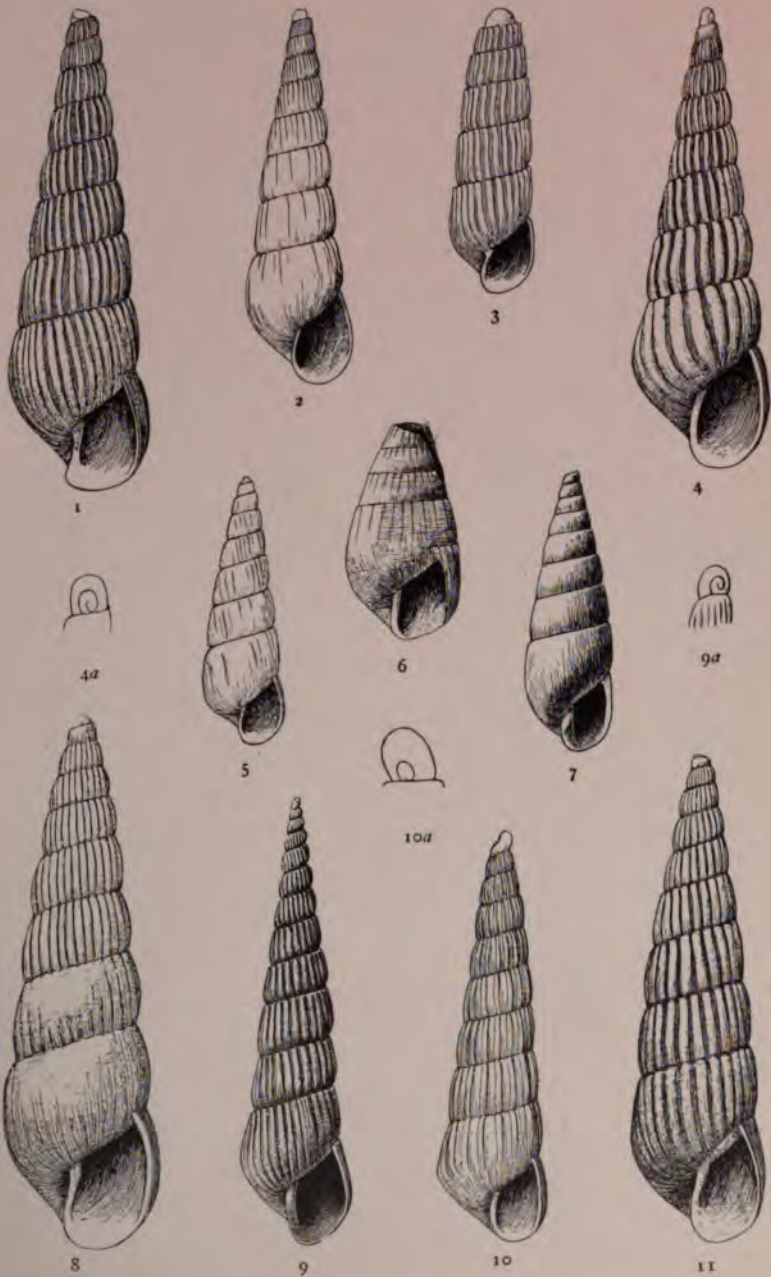
1. calvini, p. 48  
 2. imperialis, p. 57  
 3. serræ, p. 53  
 4. phænea, p. 56

5. aresta, p. 54  
 6. gracilior, p. 58  
 7. galapagensis, p. 55  
 8. undata, p. 55

9. vancouverensis, p. 44  
 10. smithsoni, p. 57  
 11. attrita, p. 46  
 12. gallianoi, p. 51

13. pazana, p. 54  
 14. affinis, p. 56  
 15. torquata, p. 47

YASALI OSMAN



TURBONILLA

1. keepr, p. 71  
 2. halistrepta, p. 72  
 3. victoriana, p. 61

4. painei, p. 71  
 5. oregonensis, p. 73  
 6. obsoleta, p. 59

7. abrenjensis, p. 59  
 8. lituyana, p. 73  
 9. chocolata, p. 70

10. halibrecta, p. 65  
 11. halia, p. 68

YAGU! OOMAT?



TURBONILLA

1. gouldi, p. 66  
 2. gibbosa, p. 61  
 3. newcombei, p. 63

4. aurantia, p. 66  
 5. bonyi, p. 69  
 6. lyalli, p. 68

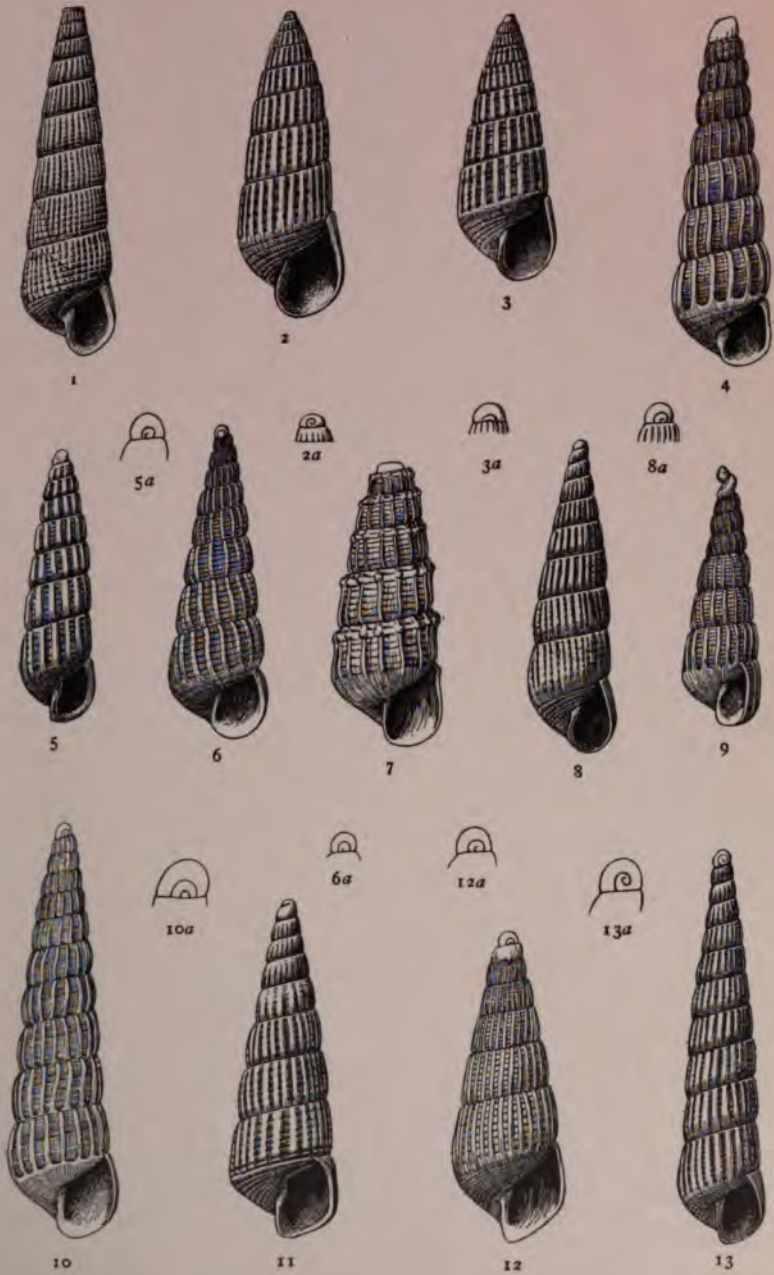
7. taylori, p. 64  
 8. valdesi, p. 62  
 9. alaskana, p. 70

10. ridgwayi, p. 62  
 11. lowei, p. 64  
 12. pedroana, p. 67



YAGALI OROBATO

.



TURBONILLA

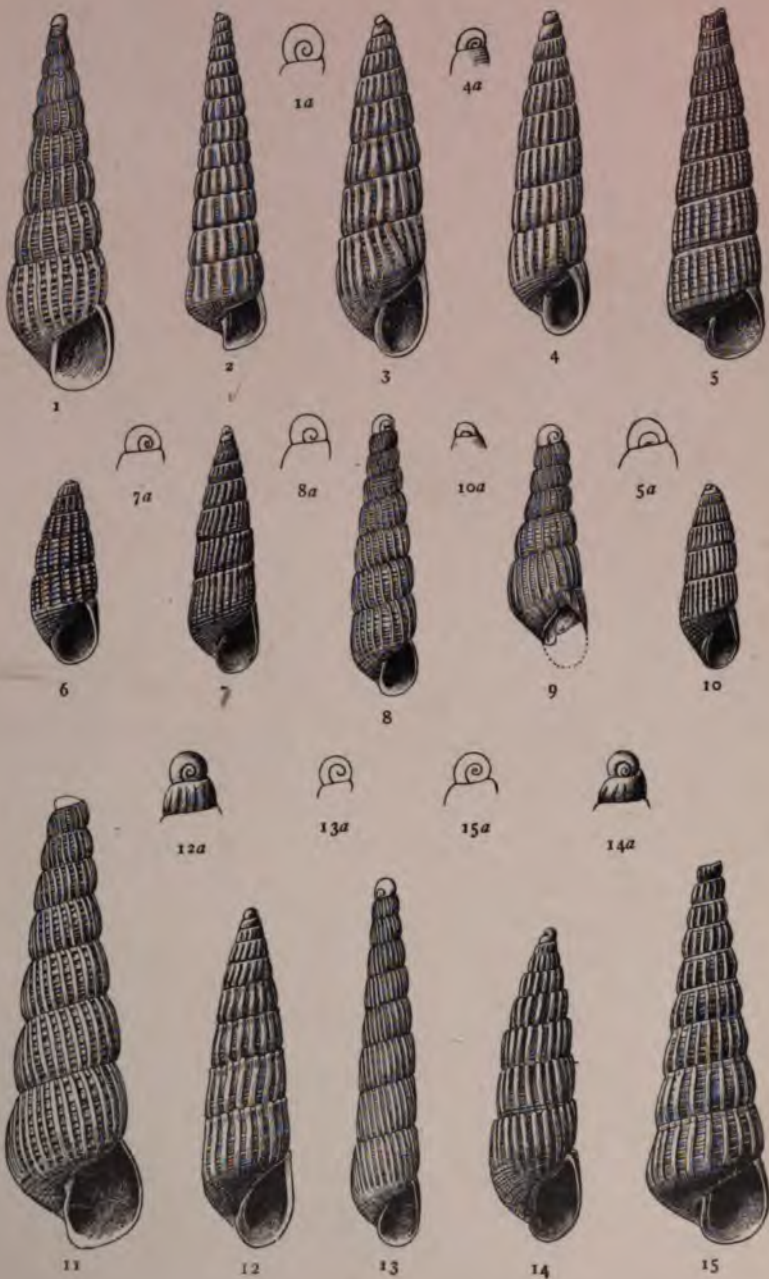
- 1. *sigrae*, p. 83
- 2. *jewetti*, p. 82
- 3. *obesa*, p. 78
- 4. *callia*, p. 80.

- 5. *pequensis*, p. 79
- 6. *morchi*, p. 84
- 7. *annette*, p. 76

- 8. *striosa*, p. 83
- 9. *gracillima*, p. 77
- 10. *superba*, p. 80

- 11. *vexativa*, p. 77
- 12. *recta*, p. 85
- 13. *nuttingi*, p. 79

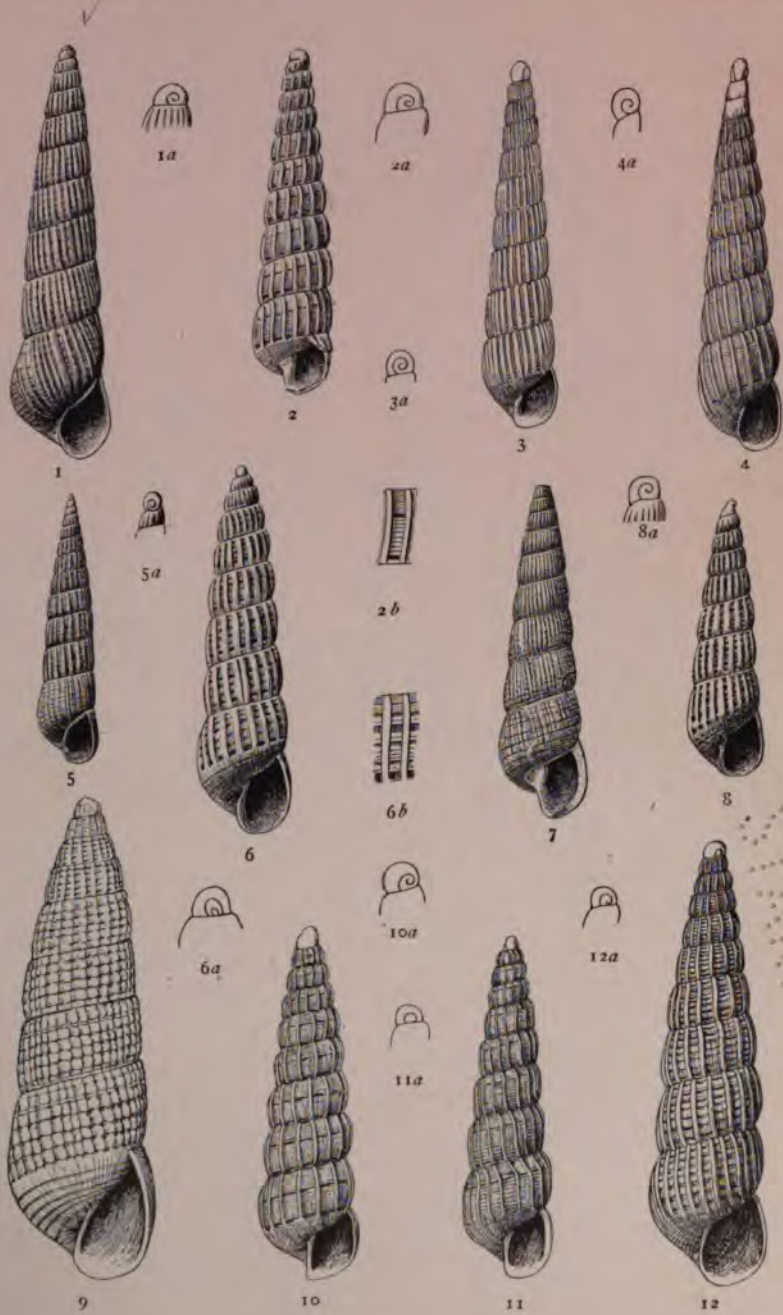




TURBONILLA

- |                                 |                               |                                    |                                    |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>neria</i> , p. 86         | 5. <i>antestriata</i> , p. 87 | 9. <i>flavescens</i> , p. 89       | 13. <i>macbridei</i> , p. 90       |
| 2. <i>nuttalli</i> , p. 90      | 6. <i>angusta</i> , p. 91     | 10. <i>macra</i> , p. 91           | 14. <i>t. subcuspidata</i> , p. 93 |
| 3. <i>tenuicula</i> var., p. 92 | 7. <i>tenuicula</i> , p. 92   | 11. <i>weldi</i> , p. 86           | 15. <i>antemunda</i> , p. 88.      |
| 4. <i>vigo</i> , p. 93          | 8. <i>marshalli</i> , p. 94   | 12. <i>t. crebrifilata</i> , p. 93 |                                    |

YSAŞLI OYUNLAR



TURBONILLA

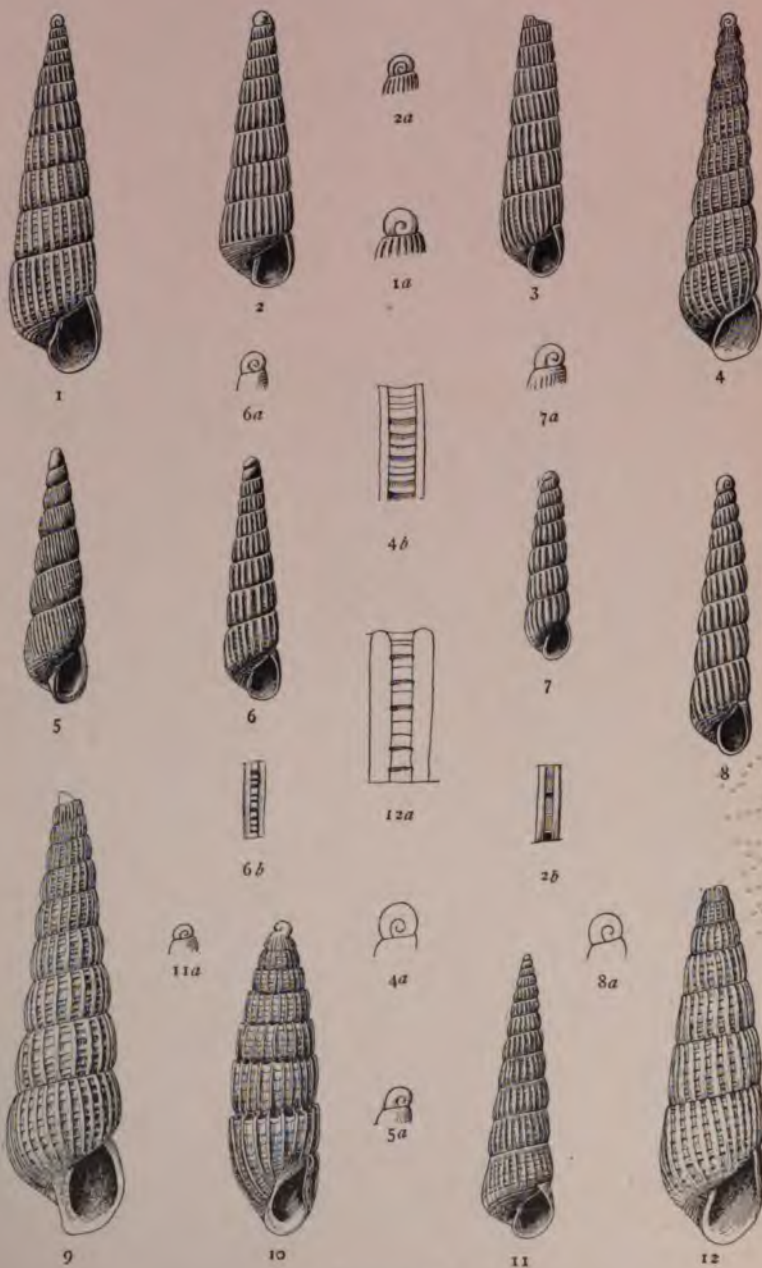
1. castanea, p. 101  
 2. sanctorum, p. 98  
 3. canfieldi, p. 95

4. shimeki, p. 97  
 5. auricoma, p. 100  
 6. halidoma, p. 99

7. castanella, p. 102  
 8. almo, p. 95  
 9. pluto, p. 81

10. dina, p. 96  
 11. callipeplum, p. 96  
 12. aragoni, p. 85

2017



TURBONILLA

1. craticulata, p. 104  
 2. cincitella, p. 108  
 3. subula, p. 106

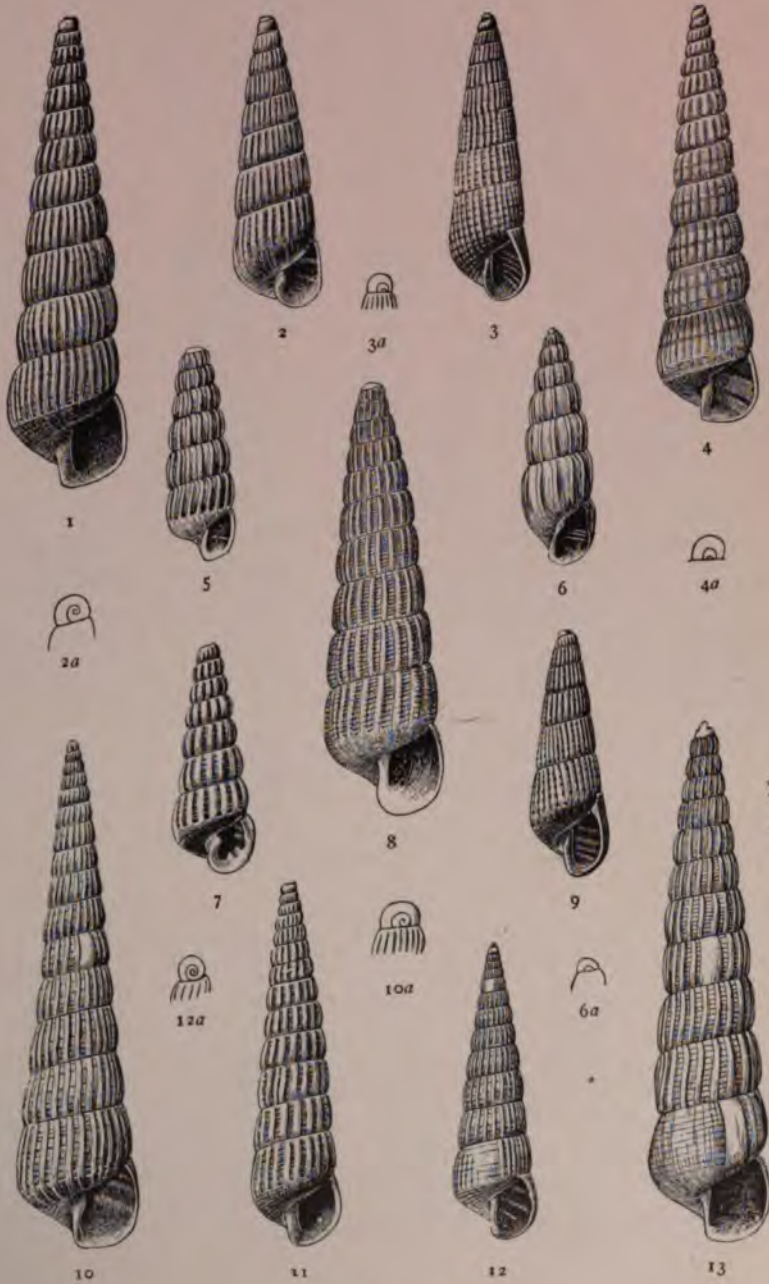
4. larunda, p. 109  
 5. cerava, p. 104  
 6. lara, p. 107

7. lepta, p. 105  
 8. histias, p. 105  
 9. wickhami, p. 106

10. indentata, p. 102  
 11. eucoombasis, p. 98  
 12. adusta, p. 108



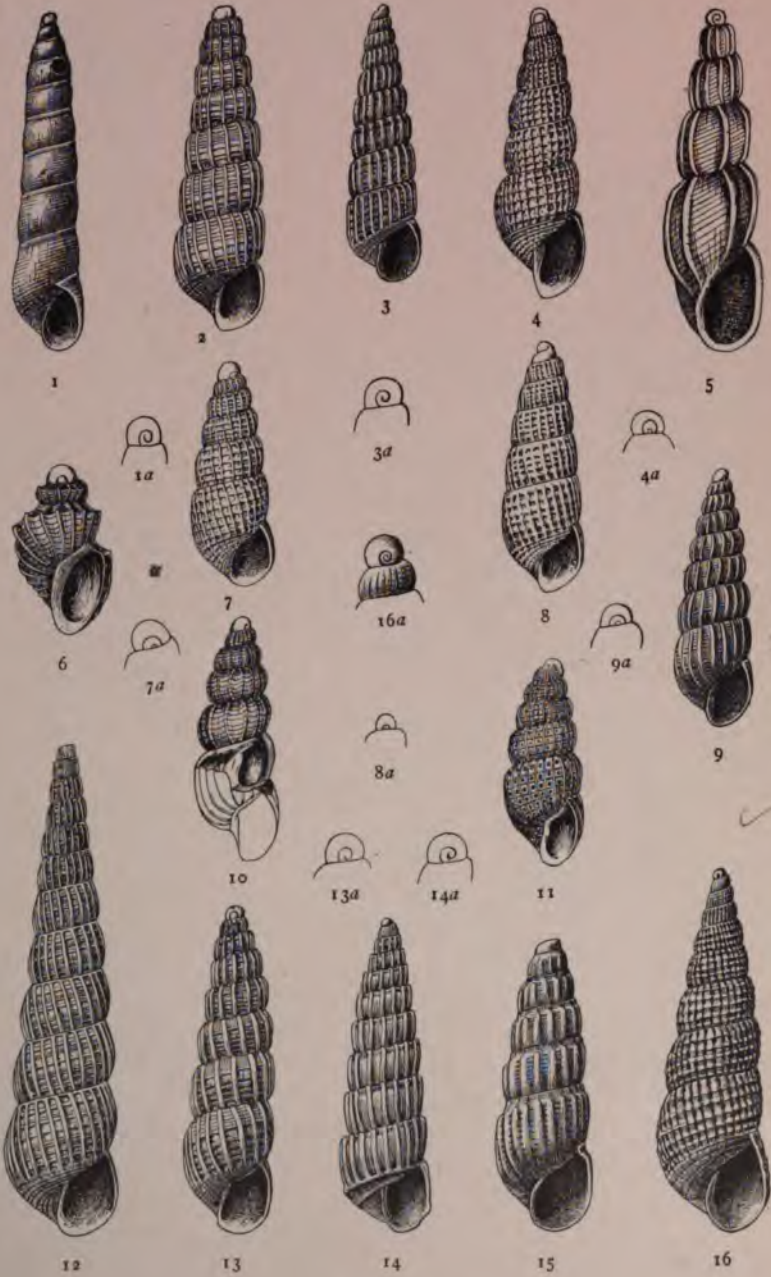
100



TURBONILLA

- |                      |                       |                          |                        |
|----------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. regina, p. 112    | 5. phalera, p. 120    | 8. eschscholtzi, p. 113  | 11. major, p. 116      |
| 2. ignacia, p. 119   | 6. peiscelida, p. 119 | 9. heterotopa, p. 118    | 12. tridentata, p. 114 |
| 3. pontalopa, p. 117 | 7. santosana, p. 117  | 10. catalinensis, p. 113 | 13. ambusta, p. 115    |
| 4. lordi, p. 111     |                       |                          |                        |

W  
E  
B  
S  
T  
E  
R  
N  
U  
N  
I  
V  
E  
R  
S  
I  
T  
Y



TURBONILLA

- 1. stenogyra, p. 130
- 2. genida, p. 125
- 3. sedilina, p. 121
- 4. excolpa, p. 123

- 5. festiva, p. 127
- 6. cancellata, p. 127
- 7. andrewsi, p. 124
- 8. hipolitensis, p. 123

- 9. swani, p. 129
- 10. paucilirata, p. 129
- 11. subangulata, p. 124
- 12. arata, p. 125

- 13. eucosmia, p. 128
- 14. turrita, p. 130
- 15. monilifera, p. 126
- 16. laminata, p. 122

1872

2



1



2



3



4



5



6



8a



6a



7



8



9

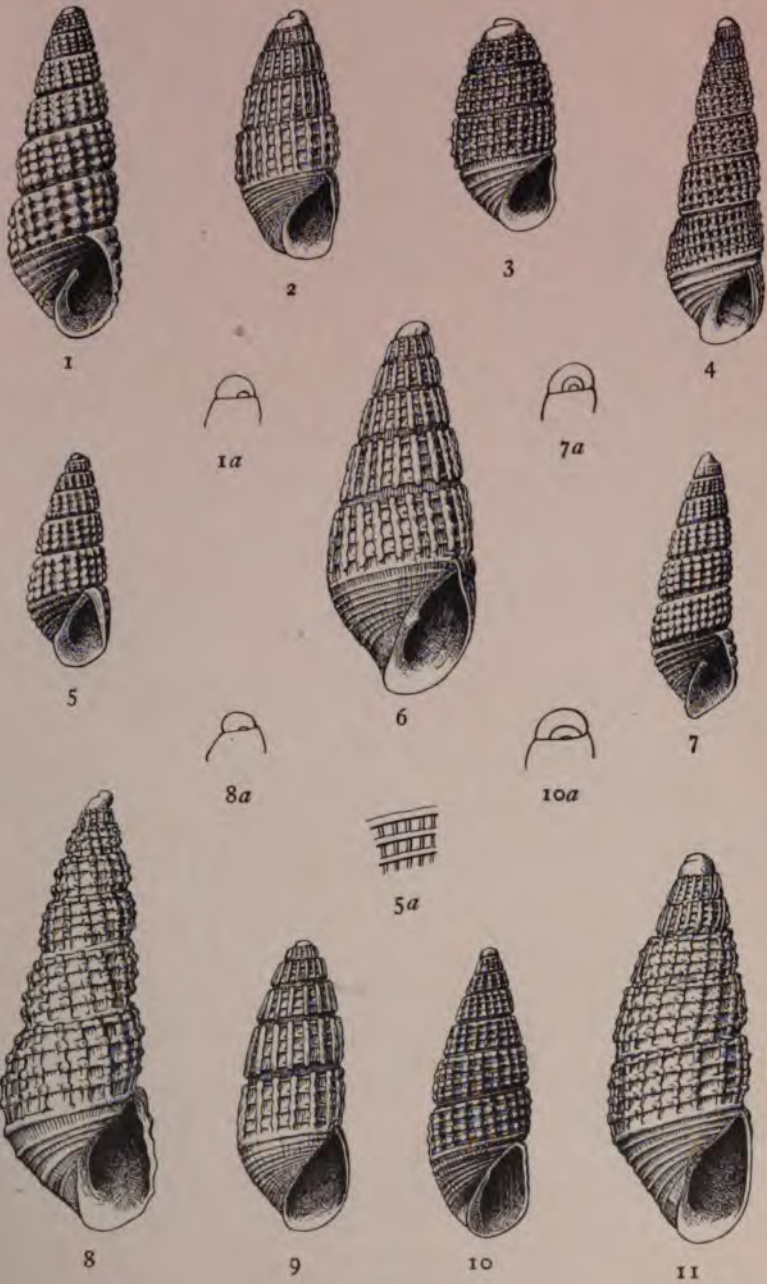
ODOSTOMIA

- 1. *scalariformis*, p. 135
- 2. *clausiliformis*, p. 132
- 3. *tropidita*, p. 134

- 4. *convexa*, p. 135
- 5. *salimophis*, p. 136
- 6. *nichi*, p. 133

- 7. *reigeni*, p. 132
- 8. *laxa*, p. 133
- 9. *telescopium*, p. 139





ODOSTOMIA

1. eugena, p. 147  
 2. torrita, p. 142  
 3. inconspicua, p. 139

4. paupercula, p. 144  
 5. effusa, p. 144  
 6. acybia, p. 141

7. clathratula, p. 145  
 8. ritleri, p. 146  
 9. licina, p. 143

10. communis, p. 141  
 11. excelsa, p. 140



2020  
2021  
2022  
2023  
2024  
2025  
2026  
2027  
2028  
2029  
2030



1a



2



2a



3

1



4a



4



5



5a



6



8a



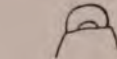
7



7a



8



6a



9a



9

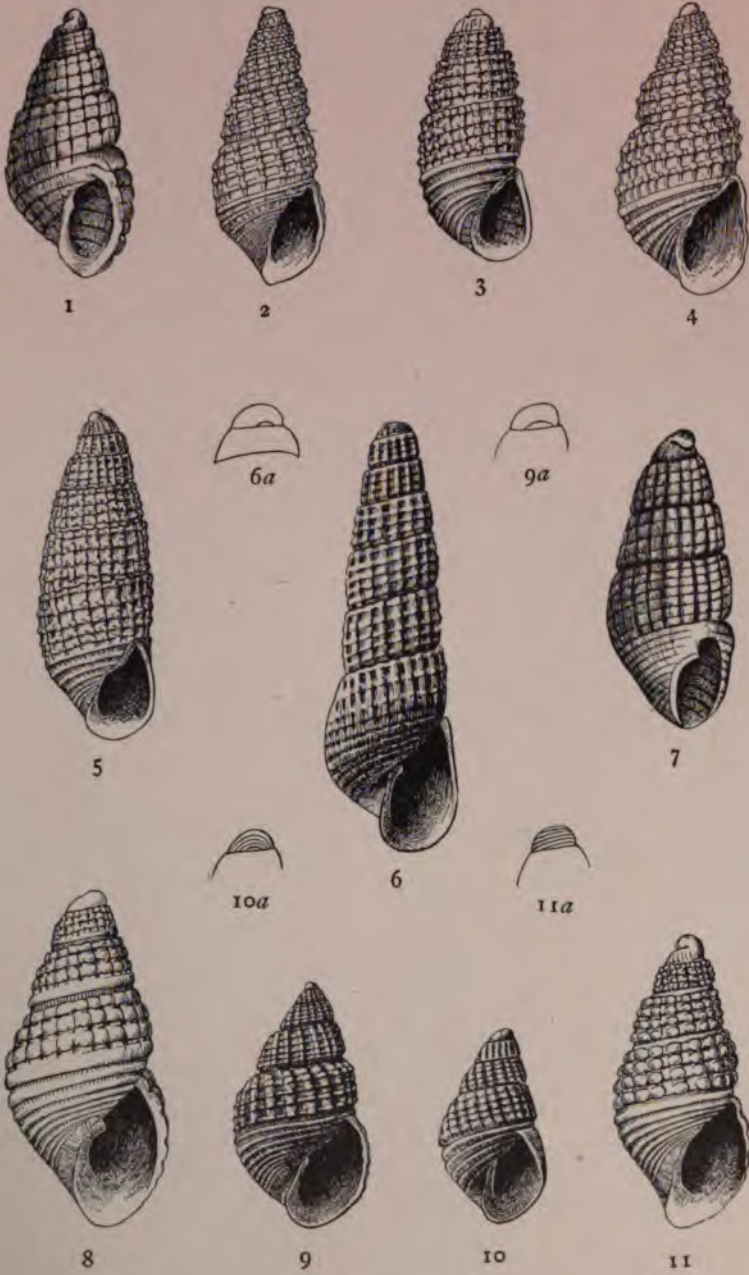
ODOSTOMIA

- 1. oldroydi, p. 150
- 2. cineta, p. 152
- 3. conica, p. 150

- 4. trachis, p. 148
- 5. clementina, p. 149
- 6. rinella, p. 146

- 7. ovata, p. 152
- 8. jucca, p. 148
- 9. nodosa, p. 151

2019  
2020



ODOSTOMIA

1. pulchra, p. 158  
 2. astricta, p. 154  
 3. loomisii, p. 153

4. cooperi, p. 155  
 5. tyleri, p. 157  
 6. scammonensis, p. 158

7. proxima, p. 157  
 8. hipolitensis, p. 155  
 9. lapazana, p. 156

10. pulchra, p. 160  
 11. vicola, p. 153

2023



1



2



3



4



5



6



8a



9a



7



8



9

ODOSTOMIA

- 1. *deceptrix*, p. 169
- 2. *fasciata*, p. 165
- 3. *oregonensis*, p. 162

- 4. *vineta*, p. 165
- 5. *defolinia*, p. 161
- 6. *montereyensis*, p. 159

- 7. *pulcherrima*, p. 164
- 8. *helga*, p. 166
- 9. *benthina*, p. 163

WORLD  
WIDE



1



2



3



4



5a



2a



3a



7a



5



6



7



8



10a



8a



11a



9



10



11



12

ODOSTOMIA

1. sanctorum, p. 167  
2. promeces, p. 164  
3. sapia, p. 167

4. rotundata, p. 168  
5. marginata, p. 169  
6. talama, p. 143

7. virginialis, p. 160  
8. photis, p. 171  
9. quinquecincta, p. 174

10. n. delmontensis, p. 174  
11. navisa, p. 173  
12. orariana, p. 175



W  
A  
S  
H  
I  
N  
G  
T  
O  
N



1



2



3



5a



9a



7a



4



5



6



7



8a



10a



8



9



10

ODOSTOMIA

1. lacunata, p. 170  
2. exarata, p. 177  
3. poppei, p. 170

4. terbellum, p. 177  
5. apynota, p. 178  
6. armata, p. 177

7. galapagensis, p. 179  
8. pedioana, p. 172

9. turricula, p. 179  
10. hemphilli, p. 176

BR  
SE  
L  
M  
A



1



2



3



1a



4



5



5a



3a



8a



6



7a



7



10a



8



9



10

ODOSTOMIA

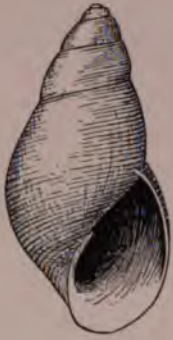
- 1. *farma*, p. 188
- 2. *ziziphina*, p. 186
- 3. *aquisculpta*, p. 191

- 4. *sublirulata*, p. 192
- 5. *delicatula*, p. 183
- 6. *intermedia*, p. 181

- 7. *americana*, p. 180
- 8. *amianta*, p. 182

- 9. *callipygia*, p. 188
- 10. *eucosmia*, p. 183

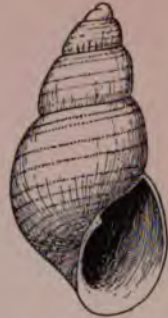
2000  
2001  
2002  
2003  
2004  
2005  
2006  
2007  
2008  
2009  
2010  
2011  
2012  
2013  
2014  
2015  
2016  
2017  
2018  
2019  
2020  
2021  
2022  
2023  
2024  
2025  
2026  
2027  
2028  
2029  
2030  
2031  
2032  
2033  
2034  
2035  
2036  
2037  
2038  
2039  
2040  
2041  
2042  
2043  
2044  
2045  
2046  
2047  
2048  
2049  
2050  
2051  
2052  
2053  
2054  
2055  
2056  
2057  
2058  
2059  
2060  
2061  
2062  
2063  
2064  
2065  
2066  
2067  
2068  
2069  
2070  
2071  
2072  
2073  
2074  
2075  
2076  
2077  
2078  
2079  
2080  
2081  
2082  
2083  
2084  
2085  
2086  
2087  
2088  
2089  
2090  
2091  
2092  
2093  
2094  
2095  
2096  
2097  
2098  
2099  
2100



1



2



3



4



5



6



7a



9a



7



8



9

ODOSTOMIA

- 1. *exara*, p. 186
- 2. *enora*, p. 189
- 3. *harfordensis*, p. 191

- 4. *amilda*, p. 187
- 5. *pharcida*, p. 185
- 6. *chilensis*, p. 189

- 7. *grammatospira*, p. 183
- 8. *hypocurta*, p. 190
- 9. *fetella*, p. 189

W  
E  
B  
S  
T  
E  
R  
N



1



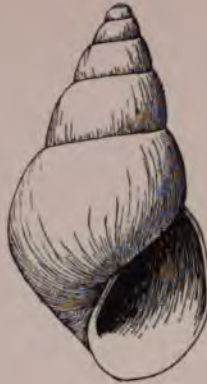
2



3



4



5



6



7



8



9

ODOSTOMIA

- 1. *exilda*, p. 196
- 2. *tillamookensis*, p. 195
- 3. *tenuis*, p. 197

- 4. *io*, p. 199
- 5. *aleutica*, p. 196
- 6. *nunivakensis*, p. 194

- 7. *killisnooenis*, p. 195
- 8. *nemo*, p. 198
- 9. *kadiakensis*, p. 197



SECRET



1



2



3



4



5



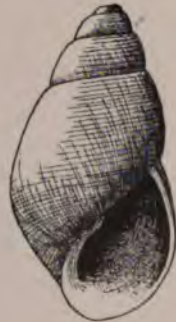
6



7



8



9

ODOSTOMIA

1. columbiana, p. 202  
2. tenuisculpta, p. 206  
3. jewetti, p. 201

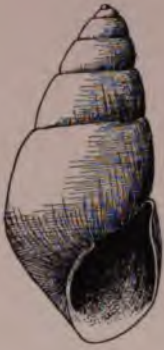
4. pratoma, p. 199  
5. phanea, p. 204  
6. vaidezi, p. 198

7. inflata, p. 201  
8. herida, p. 197  
9. phanella, p. 205

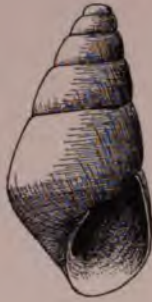
1950

1951

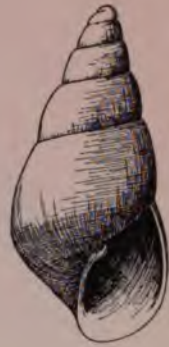
---



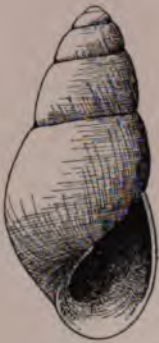
1



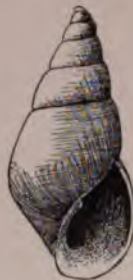
2



3



4



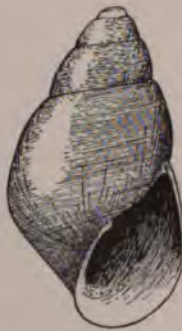
5



6



7



8



9

ODOSTOMIA

- 1. socorroensis, p. 208
- 2. californica, p. 208
- 3. donilla, p. 208

- 4. clessini, p. 211
- 5. stephensi, p. 210
- 6. angularis, p. 207

- 7. amchitkana, p. 210
- 8. tacomaensis, p. 209
- 9. serilla, p. 209

W  
A  
S  
H  
I  
N  
G  
T  
O  
N

W  
A  
S  
H  
I  
N  
G  
T  
O  
N



ODOSTOMIA

- 1. *movilla*, p. 213
- 2. *altina*, p. 214
- 3. *baranoffensis*, p. 215

- 4. *minutissima*, p. 211
- 5. *deliciosa*, p. 216
- 6. *notilla*, p. 213

- 7. *gravidæ*, p. 212
- 8. *profundicola*, p. 214
- 9. *raymondi*, p. 212

2020



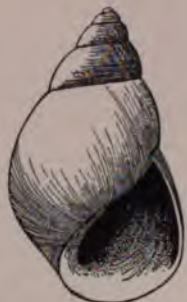
1



2



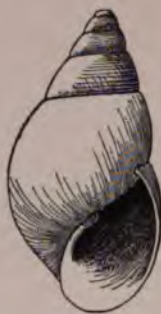
3



4



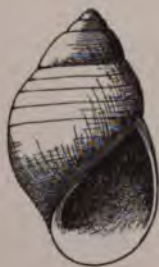
5



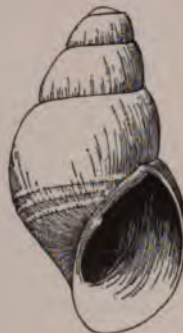
6



7



8



9

ODOSTOMIA

- 1. hagemesteri, p. 216
- 2. lucasana, p. 204
- 3. sitkaensis, p. 215

- 4. obesa, p. 203
- 5. unalaskensis, p. 203
- 6. santarosana, p. 205

- 7. capitana, p. 200
- 8. atossa, p. 203
- 9. septentrionalis, p. 200



THE  
MUSEUM  
OF  
ART  
AND  
ARCHAEOLOGY  
OF  
THE  
UNIVERSITY  
OF  
CAMBRIDGE



1



2



3



4



5



6



7



8



9

ODOSTOMIA

- 1. *satura*, p. 221
- 2. *gouldi*, p. 224
- 3. *orca*, p. 223

- 4. *granadensis*, p. 217
- 5. *parella*, p. 217
- 6. *resina*, p. 216

- 7. *farallonensis*, p. 221
- 8. *beringi*, p. 220
- 9. *talpa*, p. 222

2023



1



2



3



4



5



6



7



8



9

ODOSTOMIA

- 1. nuciformis, p. 227
- 2. canfieldi, p. 228
- 3. n. avellana, p. 225

- 4. subturnita, p. 228
- 5. arctica, p. 224
- 6. nota, p. 226

- 7. lastra, p. 219
- 8. kennerleyi, p. 219
- 9. sillana, p. 222





ST  
M  
M



1



2



3



4



5

ODOSTOMIA

1. eise, p. 220    2. pesk, p. 226    3. martens, p. 229    4. ilulikerats, p. 227    5. kraussel, p. 223

U.S. NATIONAL MUSEUM  
BULLETIN 68 PL. 29

2000  
1999  
1998  
1997  
1996  
1995  
1994  
1993  
1992  
1991  
1990  
1989  
1988  
1987  
1986  
1985  
1984  
1983  
1982  
1981  
1980  
1979  
1978  
1977  
1976  
1975  
1974  
1973  
1972  
1971  
1970  
1969  
1968  
1967  
1966  
1965  
1964  
1963  
1962  
1961  
1960  
1959  
1958  
1957  
1956  
1955  
1954  
1953  
1952  
1951  
1950  
1949  
1948  
1947  
1946  
1945  
1944  
1943  
1942  
1941  
1940  
1939  
1938  
1937  
1936  
1935  
1934  
1933  
1932  
1931  
1930  
1929  
1928  
1927  
1926  
1925  
1924  
1923  
1922  
1921  
1920  
1919  
1918  
1917  
1916  
1915  
1914  
1913  
1912  
1911  
1910  
1909  
1908  
1907  
1906  
1905  
1904  
1903  
1902  
1901  
1900



1



2



3



4



5



6



7



8

ODOSTOMIA

1. *dinella*, p. 232  
2. *rangii*, p. 230

3. *coronadoensis*, p. 233  
4. *farella*, p. 232

5. *dotella*, p. 230  
6. *panamensis*, p. 231

7. *moratora*, p. 225  
8. *mammillata*, p. 233



2  
M  
A  
R  
C  
H  
O  
F  
F  
M  
A  
R  
C  
H  
O  
F  
F

SMITHSONIAN INSTITUTION  
UNITED STATES NATIONAL MUSEUM  
**Bulletin 69**

---

THE TÆNIOID CESTODES OF NORTH  
AMERICAN BIRDS

BY

BRAYTON HOWARD RANSOM

Assistant Custodian, Helminthological Collections, U. S. National Museum



WASHINGTON  
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE  
1909

**BULLETIN OF THE UNITED STATES NATIONAL MUSEUM.**

**ISSUED DECEMBER 31, 1909.**

## ADVERTISEMENT.

The scientific publications of the National Museum consist of two series—the *Bulletin* and the *Proceedings*.

The *Bulletin*, publication of which was begun in 1875, is a series of more or less extensive works intended to illustrate the collections of the U. S. National Museum and, with the exception noted below, is issued separately. These bulletins are monographic in scope and are devoted principally to the discussion of large zoological and botanical groups, faunas and floras, bibliographies of eminent naturalists, reports of expeditions, etc. They are usually of octavo size, although a quarto form, known as the Special Bulletin, has been adopted in a few instances in which a larger page was deemed indispensable.

This work forms No. 69 of the Bulletin series.

Since 1902 the volumes of the series known as "Contributions from the National Herbarium," and containing papers relating to the botanical collections of the Museum, have been published as bulletins.

The *Proceedings*, the first volume of which was issued in 1878, are intended as a medium of publication of brief original papers based on the collections of the National Museum, and setting forth newly-acquired facts in biology, anthropology, and geology derived therefrom, or containing descriptions of new forms and revisions of limited groups. A volume is issued annually, or oftener, for distribution to libraries and scientific establishments, and in view of the importance of the more prompt dissemination of new facts a limited edition of each paper is printed in pamphlet form in advance.

RICHARD RATHBUN,  
*Assistant Secretary, Smithsonian Institution,*  
*In Charge of the United States National Museum.*

WASHINGTON, U. S. A., December 15, 1909.

## PREFACE.

---

In 1900, while a graduate student at the University of Nebraska, I undertook, upon the suggestion of Prof. Henry B. Ward, of the department of zoology, an investigation relative to the cestodes of birds. So far as the North American fauna was concerned, this topic represented a field which had scarcely been touched. Although a considerable number of species had been reported from birds occurring in North America, the descriptions of most of these forms were based upon specimens collected in other parts of the world from birds belonging to species whose range included this continent, or which had been introduced here either wild or in a state of domestication.

Owing to interruptions this investigation has never been carried out to the extent originally planned. However, a number of hitherto unknown species, and some already named but imperfectly known species, have been studied and described, and a synopsis prepared of the superfamily Tænioidea to which they belong, together with a list of all the species which have been reported as parasites of birds occurring in North America. This material was presented to the graduate faculty of the University of Nebraska as a thesis for the degree of doctor of philosophy and accepted January 4, 1908. Delay in its final preparation for publication has enabled me to take into consideration a number of recent papers, the most important of which are those of Dr. O. Fuhrmann, the well-known authority on avian cestodes. It has thus been possible to incorporate some valuable data that would otherwise have been omitted.

To Prof. H. B. Ward, of the University of Nebraska, I am indebted for much helpful advice during the progress of my investigations, and to Mr. H. C. Oberholser, of the Biological Survey, U. S. Department of Agriculture, for his kindly assistance in selecting for me the names of hosts as recognized by ornithologists at the present time.

B. H. RANSOM.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Page.
Introductory remarks .....	7
Notes on collection and preservation of specimens.....	7
Description of species .....	10
<i>Davainea rhynchota</i> , new species .....	10
<i>Davainea comitata</i> , new species .....	15
<i>Liga brasiliensis</i> (Parona, 1901) .....	21
<i>Rhabdometra nullicollis</i> , new species .....	25
<i>Rhabdometra similis</i> , new species .....	30
<i>Anonchotania globata</i> (Linstow, 1879) .....	34
<i>Hymenolepis cantaniana</i> (Polonio, 1860) .....	36
<i>Diorchis acuminata</i> (Clerc, 1902).....	42
<i>Diorchis americana</i> , new species.....	48
Synopsis of the superfamily Tænioidea .....	52
Key to genera .....	53
Diagnoses of families, subfamilies, and genera, and lists of species occurring in North American birds .....	59
Compendium of species parasitic in North American birds, arranged according to hosts .....	108
Bibliography .....	117
Index .....	129

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

	Page.
FIG. 1. <i>Davainea rhynchota</i> : Head and anterior portion of strobila.....	11
2. <i>Davainea rhynchota</i> : Hooks; (a) large hook from rostellum, (b) small hook from rostellum, (c) hook from sucker.....	12
3. <i>Davainea rhynchota</i> : Sexually mature segment, horizontal section....	12
4. <i>Davainea rhynchota</i> : Gravid segment, horizontal section.....	13
5. <i>Davainea comitata</i> : Head and anterior portion of strobila.....	15
6. <i>Davainea comitata</i> : Hooks; (a) from sucker, (b) from rostellum.....	15
7. <i>Davainea comitata</i> : Sexually mature segment, reconstruction from sections, ventral view.....	16
8. <i>Davainea comitata</i> : Gravid segment, ventral view.....	17
9. <i>Liga brasiliensis</i> : Entire worm.....	22
10. <i>Liga brasiliensis</i> : Rostellum, extruded.....	23
11. <i>Liga brasiliensis</i> : Hooks from rostellum.....	23
12. <i>Liga brasiliensis</i> : Sexually mature segment.....	23
13. <i>Liga brasiliensis</i> : Gravid segment.....	24
14. <i>Liga brasiliensis</i> : Egg.....	25
15. <i>Rhabdometra nullicollis</i> : Head and anterior portion of strobila.....	26
16. <i>Rhabdometra nullicollis</i> : Head and anterior portion of strobila, median horizontal section.....	27
17. <i>Rhabdometra nullicollis</i> : Sexually mature segment.....	27
18. <i>Rhabdometra nullicollis</i> : Sexually mature segment, transverse section.....	28
19. <i>Rhabdometra nullicollis</i> : Section through cirrus pouch.....	28
20. <i>Rhabdometra nullicollis</i> : Section through vagina, seminal receptacle, and extruded cirrus.....	29
21. <i>Rhabdometra nullicollis</i> : Gravid segment.....	29
22. <i>Rhabdometra nullicollis</i> : Gravid segment.....	30
23. <i>Rhabdometra similis</i> : Sexually mature segment becoming gravid, horizontal section.....	31
24. <i>Rhabdometra similis</i> : Sexually mature segment becoming gravid, transverse section.....	32
25. <i>Rhabdometra similis</i> : Section through cirrus pouch and vagina.....	32
26. <i>Rhabdometra similis</i> : Gravid segment.....	33
27. <i>Anonchotania globata</i> : Sexually mature segment, transverse section..	35
28. <i>Hymenolepis cantaniana</i> : Entire worm.....	40
29. <i>Hymenolepis cantaniana</i> : Egg.....	41
30. <i>Diorchis acuminata</i> : Head and anterior portion of strobila.....	42
31. <i>Diorchis acuminata</i> : Head with retracted rostellum.....	43
32. <i>Diorchis acuminata</i> : Hook from rostellum.....	43
33. <i>Diorchis acuminata</i> : Sexually mature segment.....	44
34. <i>Diorchis acuminata</i> : Sexually mature segment, transverse section....	44
35. <i>Diorchis acuminata</i> : Sexually mature segment, horizontal section....	45
36. <i>Diorchis acuminata</i> : Sexually mature segment, horizontal section....	45
37. <i>Diorchis americana</i> : Head.....	48
38. <i>Diorchis americana</i> : Hook from rostellum.....	48
39. <i>Diorchis americana</i> : Sexually mature segment, at high focus to show male organs, dorsal view.....	49
40. <i>Diorchis americana</i> : Sexually mature segment, at deep focus to show female organs, dorsal view.....	49
41. <i>Diorchis americana</i> : Gravid segment, transverse section.....	50
42. <i>Diorchis americana</i> : Gravid segments, horizontal section.....	50

# THE TÆNIOID CESTODES OF NORTH AMERICAN BIRDS.

By BRAYTON HOWARD RANSOM,

*Assistant Custodian, Helminthological Collections, U. S. National Museum.*

## INTRODUCTORY REMARKS.

The tænioid cestodes are tapeworms characterized primarily by the presence of four cup-shaped suckers upon the head. They form a natural group, classed by some authorities as a superfamily Tænioidea, by others as an order Cyclophyllidea. At least 8 families may be recognized, and nearly 70 genera. Over 50 of these genera are represented among the species, about 500 in number, parasitic in birds. About 140 species have been reported from North American birds, and these represent nearly 40 genera. It is with these forms that the present paper is concerned. In order to render clear their relationships, it has been considered desirable to include a synopsis of the entire superfamily to which they belong, giving a diagnosis of every known genus in the group and a key to genera. By means of this key a given specimen may readily be placed in its proper genus. Under each genus is given a list of all species known to occur in North American birds, with references to the more important published descriptions which will be of material assistance in arriving at specific determinations, and in this connection the compendium of parasites arranged according to hosts will also be useful.

Preceding the synopsis are given a few notes on the collection and preservation of specimens, and descriptions of a number of species which have been specially studied.

## NOTES ON COLLECTION AND PRESERVATION OF SPECIMENS.

The tapeworms of birds are found usually in the small intestine. The collection of specimens is not particularly difficult. The small intestine is slit from end to end with a pair of scissors of suitable size, and by stripping the slit intestine between the thumb and finger or by scraping the inner surface with the back of a scalpel blade the contents are removed into a tall vessel (beaker or glass cylinder) of physiological salt solution. In some cases special care is required if the heads of the worms are to be obtained, and it may be necessary to cut



off and place in a shallow dish of salt solution portions of the intestine to which the worms are attached, and by careful manipulation with the back of a scalpel blade cause them to release their hold. In the tall vessel of salt solution the tapeworms and more or less ingesta will sink to the bottom within a few minutes. It is well to break up the masses or clumps of material which sometimes float on the surface of the salt solution in order to dislodge any worms which may be entangled there and thus give them opportunity to sink. When sufficiently settled, the top of the liquid should be poured off until the layer at the bottom containing the tapeworms is reached. The vessel is then filled up again and the liquid stirred a little and allowed to settle as before. This operation is repeated until the fluid is no longer cloudy when agitated. The tapeworms and such ingesta as may be remaining at the bottom are poured out with a sufficient amount of liquid into a shallow flat-bottomed glass dish, for example, a petri dish of suitable size. The worms may now be readily seen by placing the dish over a dark background, and may be picked out by means of a dissecting needle, splinter of wood, etc., or, if very small, by the use of a pipette. It is advisable, in order that very small forms may not be overlooked, that the contents of the dish be carefully examined with a lens. If the worms are small and very numerous, they may be poured with the ingesta and the supernatant liquid into a beaker, as much of the salt solution as possible removed by pouring or by drawing off with a pipette, and the killing solution then added. Otherwise it is better to pick out the worms from the ingesta and put them into a dish of clean salt solution, which may be drawn off and replaced several times in order to free the worms from mucus and adherent foreign particles.

A very satisfactory killing solution is a mixture of equal parts of 70 per cent alcohol and saturated aqueous solution of corrosive sublimate, to which, after mixing, about 1 per cent of glacial acetic acid is added. This mixture may be employed cold, but acts better when heated to about 70° or 80° C. A liberal quantity should be used. The worms may be lifted into the killing solution one by one on a wooden splinter (metal should not be used on account of the action of the corrosive sublimate, which will cause the worms to blacken where touched by the metal), or they may be dumped into the killing reagent together with the least possible quantity of salt solution, or the process may be reversed and the killing reagent poured on the worms after as much of the salt solution as possible is drawn off. When the worms are long and liable to tangle and twist into knots, the first method is preferable. Occasionally the worms, if very active, get into this condition in the salt solution, and require to be disentangled before fixation. This may generally be accomplished with the aid of a couple of dissecting needles.

According to the size of the worms, the killing solution is allowed to act from ten to twenty minutes, rarely longer. It is then poured off or removed with a pipette and replaced with 70 per cent alcohol, to which enough of a solution of iodine in alcohol is added to give it a sherry-wine tint. If after a day or two all the color has disappeared from the alcohol, more iodine solution is added, and this is repeated if necessary. When no further extraction of color is apparent, the alcohol is poured off and fresh 70 per cent alcohol added, in which the specimens may remain until required for study.

When conveniences required in the technic described above are lacking, tapeworms may be preserved by simply opening the intestine of the bird, spreading it out on a piece of board or paper, scraping off the parasites with a knife and putting them directly into 70 per cent alcohol or 5 to 10 per cent solution of formalin. Less favorable specimens are, of course, to be expected from this method than from the other.

The label should show the name of the host (it is important that the species of the bird should be accurately determined, and it is advisable to give the common name as well as the scientific name), the locality, the date, and the collector's name.

Some specimens afford toto mounts favorable for study; in others, on account of the thickness or the contracted condition of the worm, practically nothing can be made out from toto mounts concerning the internal structure, but by pressing a specimen between two glass slides after it has been softened for twelve to twenty-four hours in water and bringing it into strong alcohol again before the pressure is removed, it can generally be sufficiently flattened so that the internal structure becomes more apparent. Before this flattening is done, however, the specimens should be stained, the most generally useful stain being alcoholic acid carmine. The specimens may be stained overnight in dilute stain and then decolorized by soaking in 70 per cent alcohol, to which two or three drops of hydrochloric acid to the 100 c. c. have been added. The stage at which to stop decolorization can only be determined by experience. After staining and flattening, the specimens are dehydrated, cleared in xylene or cedar oil, and mounted in balsam. Small worms may be mounted entire, larger ones in pieces. If the head is armed with hooks and their shape and size can not be accurately determined in a toto mount, and if a sufficient number of specimens are available, preparations to show these structures may be made by tearing the heads into small pieces with fine pointed needles and mounting in glycerin, glycerin jelly, or balsam.

In addition to toto mounts serial sections are indispensable in working out the details of internal structure. These should be made

with portions from various regions of the strobila chosen to show the male and female organs in different stages of development. Transverse and frontal sections are the most useful; occasionally sagittal sections are valuable. Except for fine histological details, thick sections are more satisfactory than thin ones.

#### DESCRIPTION OF SPECIES.

Genus *DAVAINEA* Blanchard and Railliet, 1891.

(For generic diagnosis see p. 67.)

*DAVAINEA RHYNCHOTA*, new species.

Figs. 1-4.

This species is represented by specimens in the collection of the U. S. National Museum, and of H. B. Ward, collected in Nebraska, Iowa, and Maryland, from *Colaptes auratus* and *Melanerpes erythrocephalus*.

The type-specimens (from the collection of H. B. Ward, deposited in the U. S. National Museum Helminthological Collection, No. 7235) were collected in Iowa from *Colaptes auratus*.

#### *External anatomy.*

The length of this form is 50 to 60 mm., the maximum width about 1 mm.

The head (fig. 1) measures 360 to 380 $\mu$  long and 320 to 380 $\mu$  broad. Its anterior portion forms a large protuberance, cylindrical or truncate conical in shape, measuring 160 $\mu$  in length by 150 to 250 $\mu$  in breadth. The surface of this protuberance, as in *Davainea frontina* (Dujardin), is thickly covered with minute spines arranged in diagonal rows. The rostellum proper is a muscular bulb, broad (120 to 160 $\mu$ ) and flat, embedded in the anterior end of the spine-covered protuberance. It is armed with a crown of alternating longer and shorter hooks (figs. 2*a* and *b*), 18 and 14 $\mu$  in length, respectively, and about 400 in number. Instead of being circular the crown of hooks forms a rosette with 8 limbs.

The suckers are round, 150 to 160 $\mu$  in diameter, with their borders armed with numerous hooklets (fig. 2*c*) of varying size up to 10 $\mu$ , arranged in diagonal rows, 16 to 18 hooklets in each row.

The neck is somewhat narrower than the head, measuring 160 to 250 $\mu$  in breadth, and varying in length according to the state of contraction (observed maximum 400 $\mu$ ). The first segments are equal in width to the neck and are very short, gradually increasing in both dimensions toward the posterior end of the strobila, where they measure 0.5 mm. in length and 1 mm. in width. The number of segments

in a strobila 50 mm. long was about 175. The posterior 8 or 10 segments in this strobila contained fully formed eggs. In shape the segments are trapezoidal, broader than long, and the posterior border of each segment overlaps more or less the anterior portion of the next following segment.

The genital pores are unilateral on the left-hand margin of the strobila, located slightly in front of the middle of each segment.

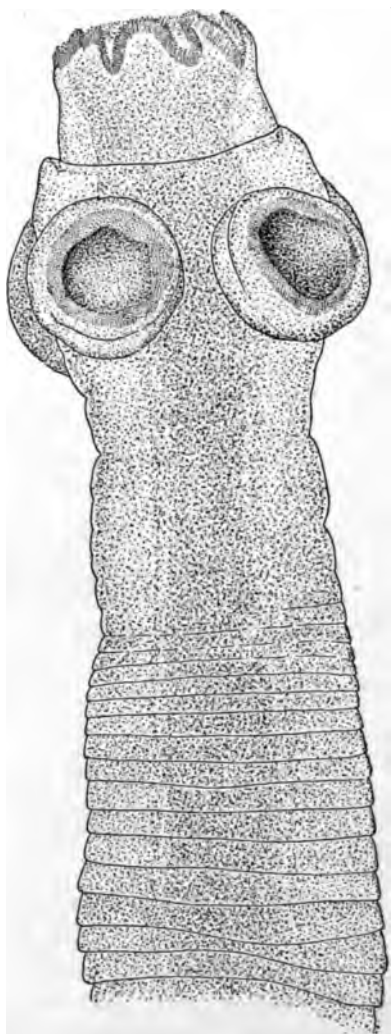
*Internal anatomy.*

*Nervous system.*—The lateral longitudinal nerves are well developed, situated toward the lateral borders of the segment just within the inner layer of longitudinal muscles.

*Muscle system.*—The longitudinal muscles are arranged in two layers; a thicker outer layer of several irregular rows of very numerous small bundles and a thinner inner layer of larger bundles in a single row, about 40 in number, 20 in the dorsal and 20 in the ventral half of the segment. The dorso-ventral and transverse muscle systems are very weakly developed.

*Excretory system.*—The dorsal (fig. 3, *d. ex.*) and the ventral excretory canal are situated in about the same vertical longitudinal plane a short distance from the lateral nerve on its inner side. The dorsal canal is, as usual, the smaller and its course more wavy.

In a segment in which the ventral canals measured  $60\mu$  in diameter the dorsal canals measured  $15\mu$ . The ventral canals are connected by a transverse canal in the posterior portion of each segment; the dorsal canals (fig. 3) are also connected in the same region in most of the segments by a slender transverse canal.



100 $\mu$ .

FIG. 1.—DAVAINEA RHYNCHOTA: HEAD AND ANTERIOR PORTION OF STROBILA.

With the exception of the cirrus pouch and the distal portion of the vagina, the reproductive organs are all contained in the medullary portion of the segment, as the portion within the inner longitudinal muscle layer may be termed. The vas deferens and vagina pass between the dorsal and ventral excretory canals and dorsal of the lateral longitudinal nerve.

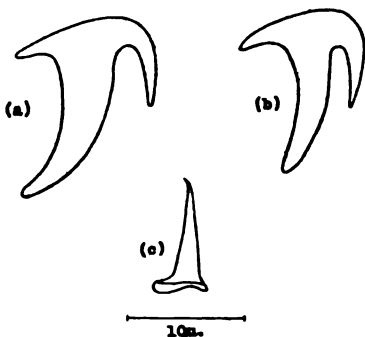


FIG. 2.—*DAVAINEA RHYNCHOTA*: HOOKS. (a) LARGE HOOK FROM ROSTELLUM. (b) SMALL HOOK FROM ROSTELLUM. (c) HOOK FROM SUCKER.

*Male reproductive organs.*—The testicles (fig. 3, *t.*) are of the usual oval shape, elongated dorso-ventrally, measuring 60 to 120 $\mu$  in diameter, in number about 24. They are located in the lateral and posterior portions of the segment, inside of the inner layer of longitudinal muscles, extending forward to the anterior border of the segment on the dextral side. On the sinistral side of the segment the testicles do not extend so far forward, the anterior third of the segment on this side being occupied by the vas deferens and seminal receptacle.

In segments in which the female glands are at the height of their development the testicles in the middle third of the segment are

crowded toward the sides and are then disposed in two groups, one in each lateral third of the medullary portion of the segment. In a segment containing 22 testicles, 9 were located on the left-hand (pore) side of the segment and 13 on the right-hand side. The vasa efferentia unite near the middle of the segment, toward the dorsal

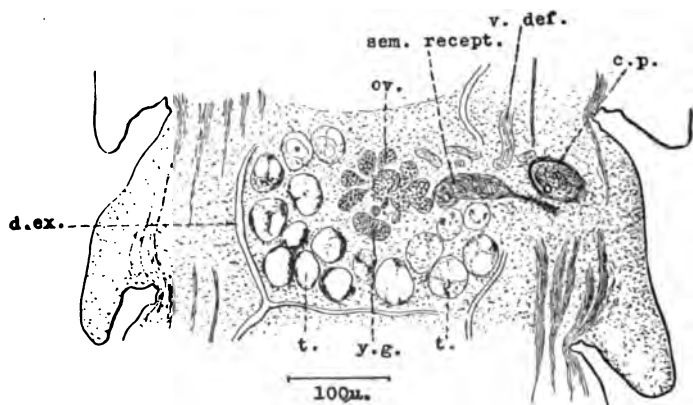


FIG. 3.—*DAVAINEA RHYNCHOTA*: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT. HORIZONTAL SECTION. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *d. ex.*, DORSAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *ov.*, OVARY. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *t.*, TESTICLES. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS. *y. g.*, YOLK GLAND.

crowded toward the sides and are then disposed in two groups, one in each lateral third of the medullary portion of the segment. In a segment containing 22 testicles, 9 were located on the left-hand (pore) side of the segment and 13 on the right-hand side. The vasa efferentia unite near the middle of the segment, toward the dorsal

side of the medullary portion, to form the vas deferens, which extends forward nearly to the anterior border of the segment, and then laterally in a very tortuous course toward the genital pore. The mass of coils formed by the vas deferens occupies most of the anterior third of the medullary portion of the segment on the left-hand side of the median line. The middle portion of the vas deferens is commonly dilated in older segments, forming a capacious seminal reservoir measuring 40 to 60 $\mu$  in diameter; the remainder of the vas deferens measures about 10 $\mu$  in diameter.

The cirrus pouch (figs. 3, 4, *c. p.*) measures 115 to 135 $\mu$  in length and has the pyriform shape common in the genus *Davainea*. The outer muscular layer is very thin, 2 to 3 $\mu$ , the fibers running mostly lengthwise in the basal portion and transversely in the distal portion of the pouch. The vas deferens after entering the cirrus pouch is

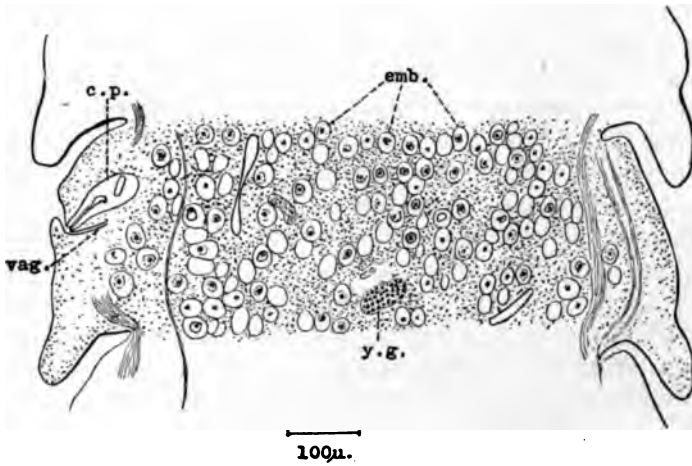


FIG. 4.—*DAVAINEA RHYNCHOTA*: GRAVID SEGMENT, HORIZONTAL SECTION. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *emb.*, EGGS. *vag.*, VAGINA. *y. g.*, YOLK GLAND.

supplied with a muscular wall, and its terminal portion is modified to form the cirrus, which in the retracted condition measures 50 to 60 $\mu$  in length and 2 to 4 $\mu$  in diameter, without apparent spines.

*Female reproductive organs.*—The vagina (fig. 4, *vag.*) opens into the genital sinus immediately behind the male opening, and extends inwards along the posterior side of the cirrus pouch. The distal portion of the vagina has a thick muscular wall and measures from 200 to 235 $\mu$  in length. Before crossing the excretory canals the vagina becomes very thin-walled, and in older segments the thin-walled portion is dilated to form an elongated seminal receptacle (fig. 3, *sem. recept.*). Near the center of the segment the vagina joins the oviduct.

The ovary (fig. 3, *ov.*) is situated in the middle of the segment, and measures about 250 to 320 $\mu$  in width when fully developed. It is a compact lobulated organ deeply hollowed out behind. In this space

is situated the yolk gland (fig. 3, *y. g.*) ventrally, and the shell gland dorsally. The yolk gland measures from 75 to 100 $\mu$  in diameter and the shell gland from 30 to 50 $\mu$ .

As in other members of the genus *Davainea*, a definite functional uterus is not developed. The eggs (fig. 4, *emb.*) in gravid segments are scattered throughout the medullary portion, isolated in the parenchyma and not grouped together in capsules. They are surrounded by three membranes, a thin inner one close to the oncosphere, which measures 20 to 25 $\mu$  in diameter, a thicker middle one 27 to 33 $\mu$  in diameter, and a thin outer membrane 35 to 50 $\mu$  in diameter. The last is apparently deposited by small cells 4 to 6 $\mu$  in diameter, with deep staining nuclei about 2 $\mu$  in diameter, which largely fill up the spaces between the eggs.

#### Remarks.

*Davainea compacta* Clerc (1906, p. 725, fig. 22) from *Oriolus galbula* is very similar to *D. rhynchota*. As described by Clerc it is 150 mm. in length by 1.3 mm. in breadth. The scolex is 330 $\mu$  in diameter. The rostellum is armed with about 400 hooks arranged in two rows. The larger hooks measure 15 $\mu$  in length. The hooks on the suckers measure 10 $\mu$  in length. The segments are always broader than long. The genital pores are unilateral and the genital canals pass between the excretory vessels. The testicles are about 25 in number and the cirrus pouch measures 150 $\mu$  in length. The ovary occupies about one-third the width of the segment. The eggs are very small, the embryo measuring but 14 $\mu$  in diameter, and they are contained singly in egg capsules.

*Davainea compacta* and *D. rhynchota* correspond very well in the size of the head, number, and size of hooks on the rostellum, their arrangement in a double crown, size of the hooks on the suckers, unilaterality of the genital pores, shape of the segments, number of testicles, size of the ovary, and the arrangement of the eggs singly in egg capsules. *Davainea compacta*, however, is a much longer species than *D. rhynchota* (not an important difference), the cirrus pouch is somewhat larger, and the eggs are much smaller, the embryo of the former being but 14 $\mu$  in diameter, of the latter about 25 $\mu$ . The two apparently differ in regard to the rostellum. The presence of spines over the surface of the very prominent rostellum, and the rosette arrangement of the hooks are marked features of *Davainea rhynchota*, which would hardly have been overlooked by Clerc if they were present in *Davainea compacta*. The differences between the two forms seem fully sufficient to justify the recognition of the two species.

Of the tapeworms which have been reported from woodpeckers, *Davainea cruciata* (Rudolphi) and *D. longispina* Fuhrmann, 1908,

are the only other species of this genus besides *Davainea rhynchota*, in which the eggs are not grouped in egg capsules. *Davainea cruciata*, as described by Fuhrmann (1909, p. 111) from the type-specimens, possesses only about 200 hooks on the rostellum, and the cirrus pouch measures only about  $70\mu$  in length. This species is therefore clearly different from *D. rhynchota*. That *D. longispina* as described by Fuhrmann (1909, p. 112) is a different species from *D. rhynchota* is evident from the facts that the rostellum measures but  $64\mu$  in diameter and that the genital pore is located in the posterior half of the segment.

**DAVAINEA COMITATA, new species.**

Figures 5-8.

This form occurs in *Colaptes auratus* and *Melanerpes erythrocephalus*, commonly in company with the preceding species. It has been collected in Iowa, Nebraska, and Maryland. The type-specimen (from the collection of H. B. Ward, deposited in the U. S. National Museum Helminthological Collection, No. 7234) was collected in Iowa from *Colaptes auratus*.

*External anatomy.*

*Davainea comitata* measures 45 to 55 mm. in length, with a maximum breadth of 1.16 mm.

The head (fig. 5) is 250 to  $320\mu$  long and 250 to  $290\mu$  broad, covered thickly with

minute spines in its anterior portion over a zone about  $75\mu$  in width bordering the rostellum. This spine-covered zone corresponds to the prominent protuberance of the head in *Davainea rhynchota*.

The rostellum is about  $90\mu$  in diameter, armed with a crown of about 80 hooks (fig. 6b) 11 to  $13\mu$  long arranged in a single row.

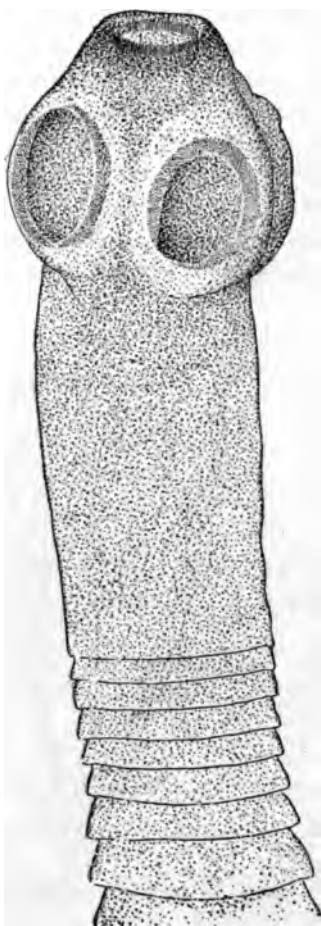


FIG. 5.—*DAVAINEA COMITATA*: HEAD AND ANTERIOR PORTION OF STROBILA.



10 $\mu$ .



FIG. 6.—*DAVAINEA COMITATA*: HOOKS. (a) FROM SUCKER. (b) FROM ROSELLUM.



The suckers are oval, 115 to 135 $\mu$  wide by 160 $\mu$  long, armed with numerous hooklets (fig. 6a) 10 $\mu$  and less in length, arranged in diagonal rows on the border of the suckers, 16 to 18 in each row.

The neck is of variable length up to 400 $\mu$ , and measures in width from 200 to 300 $\mu$ .

The segments are similar in shape to those of *Davainea rhynchota* and increase gradually in size toward the posterior end of the strobila. In a strobila 45 mm. long the number of segments was approximately 175, of which the last 17 contained egg capsules. A segment (No. 130) in the middle of the strobila measured 320 $\mu$  in length by 880 $\mu$  in width, and a segment at the end of the strobila measured 650 $\mu$  in length by 1.6 mm. in breadth. In some cases the gravid segments are equal in length and breadth.

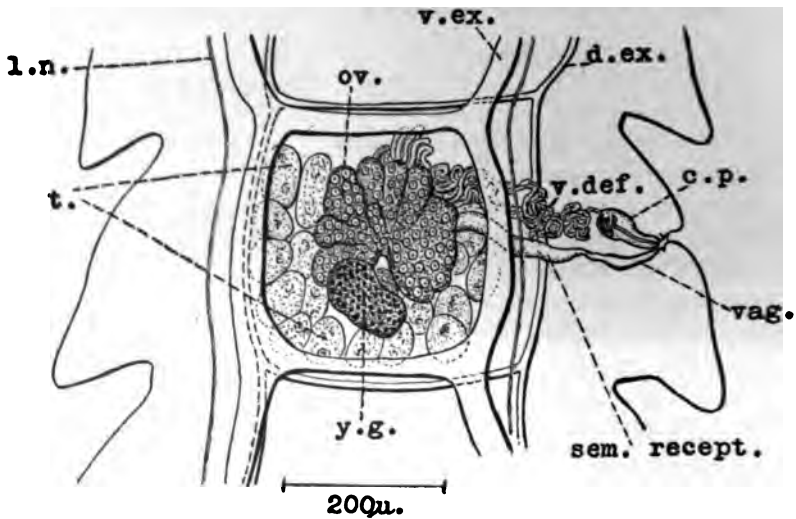


FIG. 7. *DAVAINEA COMITATA*: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT, RECONSTRUCTION FROM SECTIONS, VENTRAL VIEW. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *d. ex.*, DORSAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *l. n.*, NERVE CORD. *ov.*, OVARY. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *t.*, TESTICLES. *vag.*, VAGINA. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS. *v. ex.*, VENTRAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *y. g.*, YOLK GLAND.

The genital pores are unilateral on the left-hand margin of the strobila, situated in about the middle of each segment.

#### Internal anatomy.

The nervous system, musculature, and excretory canals are arranged as in *Davainea rhynchota*, and the relative location of the reproductive organs is the same.

The vas deferens and vagina pass between the excretory canals and dorsal of the nerve cord, as in the other species.

*Male reproductive organs.*—The testicles (fig. 7, *t.*) number from 30 to 35, arranged in a mass occupying the lateral and posterior por-

tions of the segment within the inner field. As in *Davainea rhynchota*, on the right-hand side this mass extends nearly to the anterior border of the segment; on the left-hand (pore) side it is limited to the posterior two-thirds. The vas deferens (fig. 7, *v. def.*) forms a mass of coils in the anterior third of the segment extending from the median line to the base of the cirrus pouch. The cirrus pouch (figs. 7, 8, *c. p.*) is pyriform in shape, with thin outer muscular wall, as in *Davainea rhynchota*. It is, however, somewhat smaller in the present species, measuring 90 to 100 $\mu$  in length by 45 to 50 $\mu$  in diameter in its widest portion. The arrangement in the pouch of the vas deferens and cirrus is similar to that in the other species. The cirrus is without apparent spines, and measures in the retracted condition about 50 $\mu$  in length by 2 to 4 $\mu$  in diameter.

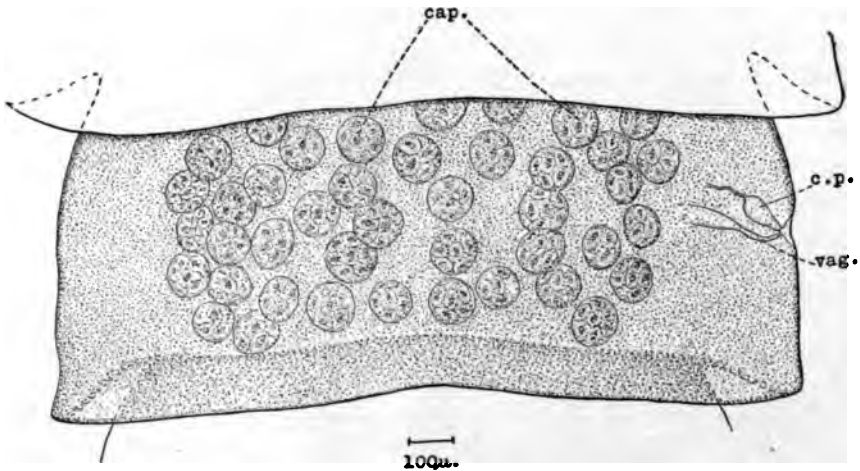


FIG. 8.—*DAVAINEA COMITATA*: GRAVID SEGMENT, VENTRAL VIEW. *cap.*, EGG CAPSULES. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *vag.*, VAGINA.

*Female organs.*—The vaginal opening is immediately posterior of the male opening. The vagina and seminal receptacle are in this form similar to those of *Davainea rhynchota*, with the exception that the vagina for a distance of 25 $\mu$  from the genital pore is constricted, and this constricted portion is surrounded by a bulbous sphincter.

The ovary (fig. 7, *ov.*), located as in *Davainea rhynchota*, is similar in shape, lobulation, etc., and measures about 200 $\mu$  in width at its maximum of development.

Posterior and ventral of the ovary is the yolk gland (fig. 7, *y. g.*) 100 to 130 $\mu$  in diameter, and dorsal and anterior of the latter is the small shell gland, 50 $\mu$  in diameter.

In the gravid segment the eggs are grouped 6 to 12 together in egg capsules (fig. 8, *cap.*), measuring 80 to 90 $\mu$  in diameter. From 40 to 50 capsules are visible from a surface view of the segment. They are confined to the medullary portion of the segment inside the inner

layer of longitudinal muscles. The eggs are supplied with two thin membranes, an inner one close to the oncosphere, which measures 18 to  $20\mu$  in diameter, and an outer one 30 to  $35\mu$  in diameter.

*Remarks.*

In addition to *D. comitata*, two species of *Davainea*, in which the eggs are grouped in egg capsules, have been reported from woodpeckers—namely *Davainea frontina* (Dujardin) and *D. lutzi* Parona. It is possible that in *D. cruciata* (Rudolphi) also there is a grouping of the eggs in egg capsules, but Fuhrmann (1909, p. 111) says that the eggs, probably, are isolated in the parenchyma, as in *D. longispina* Fuhrmann. *D. comitata* is certainly, however, specifically different from *D. cruciata*, since it possesses only about 80 hooks on the rostellum, whereas the latter has about 200. *Davainea frontina* has about 280 hooks and is thus distinct from *D. comitata*. The size of the hooks in *D. lutzi*—namely, 18 to  $19\mu$  in length—distinguishes this species from *D. comitata*, whose hooks are only 11 to  $13\mu$  in length. The two species are also different, in that *D. lutzi* has but 12 to 16 egg capsules in each segment (Fuhrmann, 1909, p. 112), while *D. comitata* has 40 to 50.

Genus *LIGA* Weinland, 1857.

For generic diagnosis see p. 80.)

The genus *Liga*, proposed by Weinland (1857b, p. 62), has up to the present time received practically no recognition by other authors, and in few instances has it even been mentioned. Stiles (1906a, p. 62) lists *Liga* as a possible synonym of *Davainea* and also refers to it in an earlier paper (1903hh); it has also been noted by Fuhrmann (1907a, p. 292; 1908a, p. 60), but other writers have passed it by without comment.

Weinland's original description of *Liga* and its type species *Liga punctata* is as follows:

OBSERVATIONS ON A NEW GENUS OF TENIOIDS.

In the middle of April, 1856, I found a single living specimen of a new kind of tapeworm in the small intestine of our gold-winged woodpecker (*Picus auratus*). This *Tania* is remarkable for the structure of its organs of reproduction.

As in the human tapeworm (*Tania solium*), so also in this, the genital openings alternate from one articulation to the next; but in the former, and as seems generally to be the case in Tænioids, the testicles lie in the middle of each articulation. (See von Siebold, Vergleichende Anatomie der wirbellosen Thiere, p. 147; and the figure in Blanchard, Recherches sur l'organisation des Vers, pl. 15, figs. 4, 7.) They were placed, on the contrary, in the tapeworm of the woodpecker, in the anterior part of the articulation, just in front of the

genital opening, filling up by a large mass of convolute spermatie canals all that part of the articulation, and thus excluding from it the uterus. Furthermore, the uterus did not consist of branched, tree-like canals (see Blanchard, l. c.), but, on the contrary, of a large number of balls, perhaps connected with each other by slender ducts. Von Siebold (l. c., p. 146, and note 23) seems to speak of a similar structure observed by him or Della Chiaje in *Tania ocellata*, and Dujardin (Histoire naturelle des helminthes, Paris, 1845) has observed exactly the same structure of the uterus in a tapeworm of the European *Picus major*.

As in other tapeworms, the spermatozoa were very fine, filiform, of one diameter throughout, without the so-called head or body of other spermatozoa. But what was very strange, these spermatozoa were of very different lengths; some twisted, thrice or even four times as long as others. Moreover, they would readily break into pieces and were not so soft and pliable as they generally are. I saw several break into two pieces (particularly when coming out from the cirrus bag) and both pieces moved on. Whether this phenomenon occurred accidentally or whether it was a natural characteristic of these spermatozoa I am at a loss to say. No water was used in the examination, of the bad effects of which upon spermatozoa I am fully aware. In either case this is a subject worthy the investigation of physiologists, for such a power of division would imply a nature in these spermatozoa entirely different from what we have hitherto observed. Other spermatozoa present individual elements; on the contrary, those of this tapeworm would be really dividual, at least virtually, as they have the faculty of dividing and thus multiplying themselves. Not the slightest difference could be observed in activity, movement, or form between the divided portions and the whole animals, so that we may suppose that each of the divided pieces had the fructifying power as well as the others. Furthermore, the motion of these spermatozoa was extraordinary. Whilst others move in a peculiar, quick, vibratory manner, these progress much more slowly in a succession of long curves, reminding one of the motion of an eel at the bottom of a river.

This same tapeworm is also remarkable for the strange shape of its eggs. While the eggs of tapeworms generally are globular or oval, the shape of these was that of a large ball running out on both sides into tubes which terminated in balls of about half the diameter of the central one. I found these eggs in all stages of development, some containing nothing but a clear yolk, while others presented embryos with six little spines. The yolk as well as the embryo was found only in the central ball, and there also the yolk membrane terminated. Thus the lateral tubes of the egg, as well as the balls in which they terminated, are to be considered merely as excrescences and appendages of the outer (the third) coating of the egg. Similar appendages to the eggs of tapeworms have been met with previously by other observers, namely, threads running out on two sides in *Tania infundibuliformis* and *planiceps*, by von Siebold (l. c., p. 148), and *Tania cyathiformis*, by Dujardin (l. c., p. 568, and figured pl. 9, fig. R., 2), while von Siebold (l. c.) describes the eggs of the same worm as provided at the pointed ends of their outer pear-shaped coatings with two bladder-like appendages, which remind one more of the new form just described. Two delicate tufts, one on each side, have been observed by Meissner in *Mermis nigrescens* (Beiträge zur Anatomie und Physiologie der Gordiaceen, in von Siebold and Kölliker's Zeitschrift f. Wissensch. Zool., vol. 7, pl. 2, fig. 2), and by Siebold (l. c.) in *Tania variabilis*. All these appendages belong to the third coating of the egg, adjoining the so-called chorion. Analogous appendages

are found in the eggs of sharks and skates. Some of the embryos were hatched under my eyes, and in spite of the greatly different organization of the adult worms, their organization was seen to be throughout identical with that of the embryos of the genuine *Tænius* (those of man, dog, cat, etc.), namely, a roundish disk, containing smaller and larger granules, and provided with six little spines, disposed in three pairs, two lateral and one in front. \* \* \*

The new genus, which we found upon the structural peculiarities mentioned above, we will call *Liga*, and the species, from its many yellowish-brown dots, *punctata*.

A full description of both genus and species, with drawings, will be given on some future occasion.

In 1858 (1858c, pp. 14, 16, 52) Weinland refers a number of times to the tapeworm from the golden-winged woodpecker, and although he does not use the name *Liga punctata* there can be no doubt that he has in mind the species which he described in 1857. Weinland (1858c, p. 52) classes the "Tænioid from the golden-winged woodpecker" in the subgenus *Dilepis*, genus *Hymenolepis*, from which fact inferences may be drawn with regard to certain characters of *Liga punctata* which were not clearly defined in the earlier paper.

The following characters are given by Weinland for the genus *Hymenolepis*: "The outer shell of the egg membranaceous; one, rarely two, rows of small hooklets on the proboscis. The hooklets much less developed than in the *Sclerolepidota*. Uterus consisting of ball-like blind sacs." In the subgenus *Dilepis* "the egg has two shells only; the outer shell is membranaceous, and often bears strange appendages."

By combining these data with the description given in the earlier paper we find the essential characters of *Liga punctata* to be as follows:

Head armed with one or two rows of small hooklets. Strobila with many yellowish-brown punctations. Genital pores alternate at or in front of the middle of the segment. Vas deferens<sup>a</sup> forming a mass of coils in the anterior portion of the segment in front of the genital pore. Uterus consisting of a large number of blind sacs, perhaps connected with one another. Eggs with two shells; outer shell membranaceous, with a tubular process at each pole terminating in a globular expansion.

Although from the more modern standpoint, Weinland's account of *Liga punctata* is rather meager, the characters given would seem sufficient to enable the species to be recognized in case it should again be met with, and I believe that there can be no reasonable doubt that certain tapeworms which I have found in the golden-winged woodpecker (*Colaptes auratus*) belong to the identical

<sup>a</sup>The large mass of convolute spermatic canals in the anterior part of the segment, which Weinland (1857b) mentions, evidently represents the vas deferens, and not, as misinterpreted by Weinland, testicles.

species described by Weinland. Furthermore, it appears upon comparing these specimens with Fuhrmann's (1907b, p. 521) description and figure of *Fuhrmannia brasiliensis* from *Picus*, species, Brazil, incompletely described by Parona in 1901, that the latter is of the same species.

In accordance with the International Code of Zoological Nomenclature the name *Liga punctata* is invalid, since prior to the publication of this name the species to which it belongs was referred to under the name of *Tænia punctata*, which is a homonym of *Tænia punctata* Rudolphi, 1802. This reference (Weinland, 1856a, p. 25) is as follows:

In another and new species of tapeworm, the *Tænia punctata* Weiland, found in the golden-winged woodpecker, he had observed the embryo just hatching. The shell of the egg of the worm has two processes, each terminating in a large ball; the embryo is provided with six spines.

*Tænia punctata* Weinland, 1856, being a homonym, and *Liga punctata* accordingly invalid, the species takes the next available name, which is *Liga brasiliensis* (Parona, 1901).

LIGA BRASILIENSIS (Parona, 1901) Ransom, 1909.

Figs. 9-14.

*Tænia punctata* WEINLAND, 1856a, p. 25 (not *T. punctata* RUDOLPHI, 1802).—BRAUN, 1894a, p. 1143; 1900a, p. 1670.

*Liga punctata* WEINLAND, 1857b, p. 62.—STILES, 1903hh, pp. 19, 20; 1906a, p. 62.—FUHRMANN, 1907a, p. 292; 1908a, pp. 60, 61, 169.

*Fuhrmannia brasiliensis* PARONA, 1901b, pp. 10-11; 1901a, pp. 8-9.—FUHRMANN, 1907b, p. 521, fig. 12; 1907a, p. 292; 1908a, pp. 28, 60, 61.

Fuhrmann describes *Fuhrmannia brasiliensis* as a very small cestode, consisting when mature of only about 16 proglottids; its length scarcely 3 mm., its greatest breadth 0.5 mm. The scolex has a diameter of 0.39 mm., suckers 0.15 mm. The rostellum is armed with a double crown of hooks, which are almost exactly similar in shape. Each crown consists of 10 hooks, the larger of which measure 0.043 mm., the smaller 0.039 mm. in length. Genital pores regularly alternate. Testicles 12 to 14 at posterior border of segment. Cirrus pouch small, pyriform. Cirrus surrounded at its base by a crown of long fine spines, forming in the genital cloaca a small dark staining cone. The last segment is entirely filled with the sac-like uterus and measures 0.7 mm. in length and 0.5 mm. in breadth. Oncosphere 0.027-0.03 mm., outer membrane, 0.043 mm. in diameter. The outermost shell appears to have not yet developed.

The specimens upon which the following description is based were collected from the small intestine of a golden-winged woodpecker (*Colaptes auratus*) killed near Bowie, Maryland. They are preserved in the Helminthological Collection of the Bureau of Animal Industry, No. 4577.

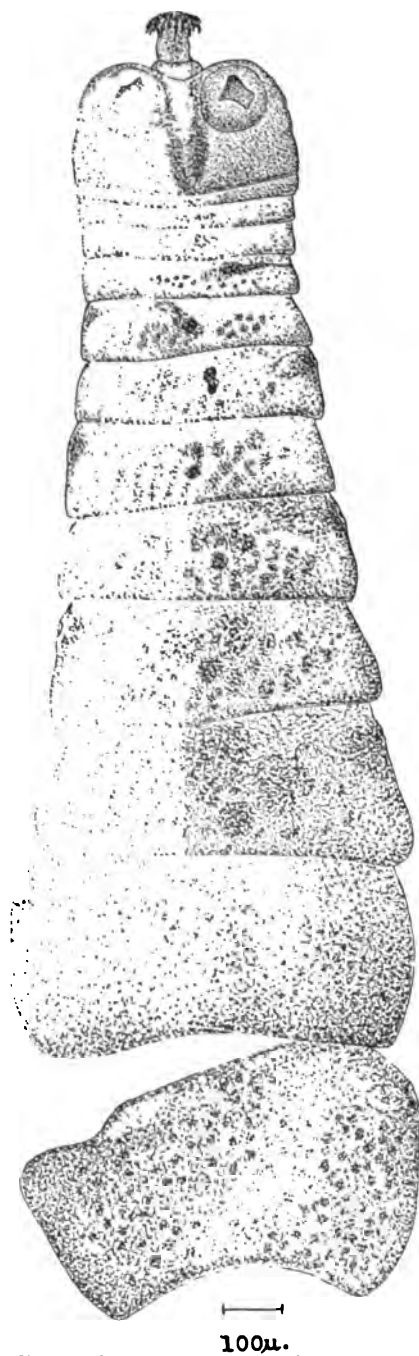


FIG. 9. *LIGA BRASILIENSIS*: ENTIRE WORM.

The worms (fig. 9) possess from 12 to 15 segments, a number slightly less than that given by Fuhrmann, who writes that there are about 16 segments. A specimen with 12 segments measured 3 mm. in length by 0.7 mm. in width.

The head (fig. 9) is  $200\mu$  long by  $400\mu$  wide, with well-developed rostellum (fig. 10) armed with 20 hooks (fig. 11), arranged in a double crown of alternating longer and shorter hooks. The longer hooks measure 45 to  $50\mu$  in length which is practically the same size as that given by Fuhrmann. The hooks of the two rows are similar in shape and possess a long dorsal root and a short ventral root, the dorsal root and blade of the hook being about equal in length. Suckers  $135\mu$  ( $150\mu$  Fuhrmann) in diameter. Segmentation begins immediately behind the head. The length of the segments gradually increases, and beginning with about the fifth segment an increase in width also takes place, the twelfth segment measuring  $360\mu$  long by  $700\mu$  wide. In still older segments the length may be greater than the width, 1 mm. and 0.6 mm., respectively. Parenchymatous tissue of the body very granular (from which apparently the name *punctata* of Weinland). Male organs become functional in sixth or seventh segment, female organs in ninth or tenth, uterus becomes functional in eleventh or twelfth segment. Genital pores

regularly alternate in the anterior third of the segment. Male and female genital canals pass dorsal of excretory vessels and nerve.

*Male reproductive organs.*—Testicles (fig. 12, *t.*) about 18 (12–14 Fuhrmann) in number, oval, maximum size 80 to 100 $\mu$ , located in the

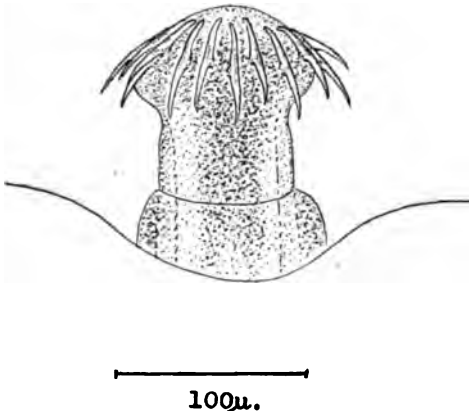


FIG. 10.—LIGA BRASILIENSIS: ROSTELLUM, EXTENDED.

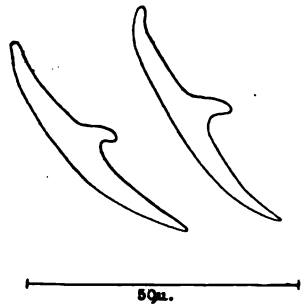


FIG. 11.—LIGA BRASILIENSIS: HOOKS FROM ROSTELLUM.

middle field of the posterior two-thirds of the segment, nine in each lateral half of the segment. Vas deferens (figs. 12, 13, *v. def.*) forms a mass of coils in the anterior third of the segment, beginning near the median line and extending outward nearly to the genital pore,

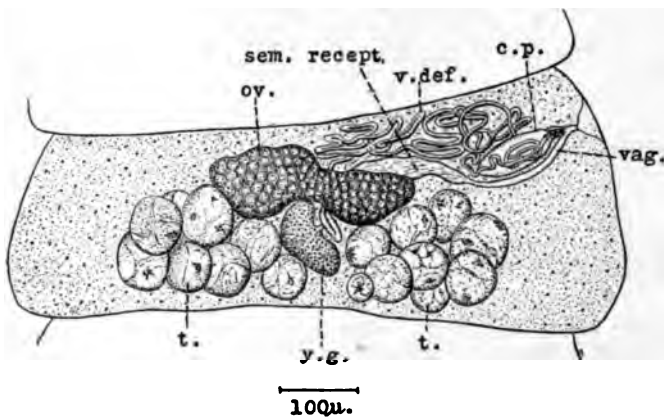


FIG. 12.—LIGA BRASILIENSIS: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *ov.*, OVARY. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *t.*, TESTICLES. *vag.*, VAGINA. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS. *y. g.*, YOLK GLAND.

and also describes a number of coils after entering the cirrus sac. No vesicular enlargements in any part of the vas deferens. Cirrus sac (figs. 12, 13, *c. p.*) oval, elongated, 80 to 100 $\mu$  long by 40 to 55 $\mu$  wide. Cirrus 40 to 50 $\mu$  long, armed with highly refractile spines,



which in stained specimens are deeply stained and form a conspicuous cone-shaped structure in the cirrus pouch or in the genital cloaca.

*Female reproductive organs.*—Vagina (figs. 12, 13, *vag.*) enlarged after crossing the excretory canals, to form a seminal receptacle (figs. 12, 13, *sem. recept.*), varying greatly in size in different segments. Ovary (fig. 12, *ov.*) in central portion of segment, sac-like, faintly bilobed, somewhat elongated transversely. Yolk gland (fig. 12, *y. g.*)

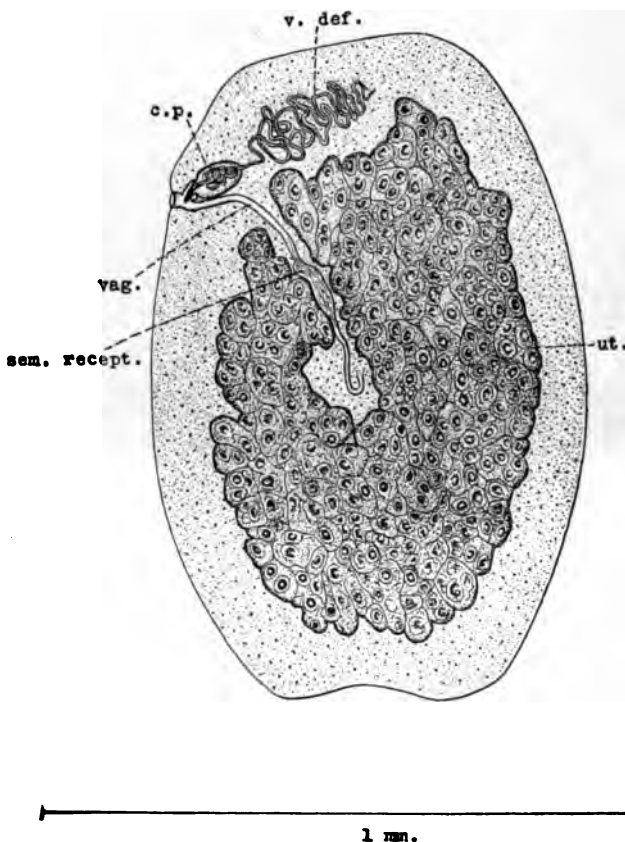


FIG. 13.—*LIGA BRASILIENSIS*: GRAVID SEGMENT. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *ut.*, UTERUS. *vag.*, VAGINA. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS.

about  $100\mu$  in diameter, nearly round, or reniform. Shell gland small, inconspicuous. Gravid uterus (fig. 13, *ut.*) consists of a thin-walled sac with many small, incompletely separated lobules or out-pocketings, filling nearly the entire middle field of the segment excepting a small anterior portion occupied by the vas deferens. Eggs (fig. 14) with a thin outer shell with a tubular process at each

pole terminating in a small globular expansion. Length of outer shell, including processes, 120 to 125 $\mu$ ; central portion 50 $\mu$  long by 38 to 40 $\mu$  wide; diameter of tubular processes 3 to 4 $\mu$ , of globular expansion 10 to 17 $\mu$ . Inside of the outer shell a second thin, well-defined shell, spherical, 33 to 36 $\mu$  in diameter. Oncosphere 26 $\mu$  in diameter.

Genus RHABDOMETRA Kholodkovski, 1906.

(For generic diagnosis see p. 86.)

RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS, new species.

Figs. 15-22.

This species has been found in the sagecock (*Centrocercus urophasianus*) and in the sharp-tailed grouse (*Pedioecetes phasianellus columbianus*). The type-specimens (No. 6018, U. S. Nat. Mus.) were collected from the first-named host in Colorado.

*External anatomy.*

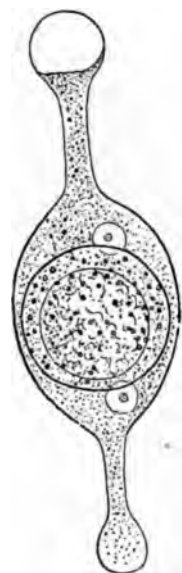


FIG. 14.—LIGIA BRASILIENSIS: EGG.

The various specimens of this species which have been studied measured 50 to 100 mm. in length by 2 to 2.5 mm. in maximum width. The head (figs. 15, 16) is obtusely pointed anteriorly, 560 to 650 $\mu$  wide, about 360 $\mu$  thick, and 280 to 330 $\mu$  long, without rostellum. The suckers are 140 to 160 $\mu$  in diameter. A neck is absent, segmentation beginning immediately behind the head. The segments are at first of the same width as the head, or slightly wider, and gradually increase in width, finally decreasing again at the posterior end of the strobila. The first segments are less than 20 $\mu$  in length, sexually active segments measure 330 $\mu$  in length by 1.25 mm. in width, the largest segments measure 1.25 mm. in length by 2 to 2.5 mm. in width, and the final segments 2.8 mm. in length by 1.3 mm. in width. The posterior border of each segment overlaps the anterior end of the following segment only very slightly, and is but slightly wider than the anterior border, so that the segments are nearly quadrate in shape.

The sexual pores are irregularly alternate, located in the anterior third of the segment.

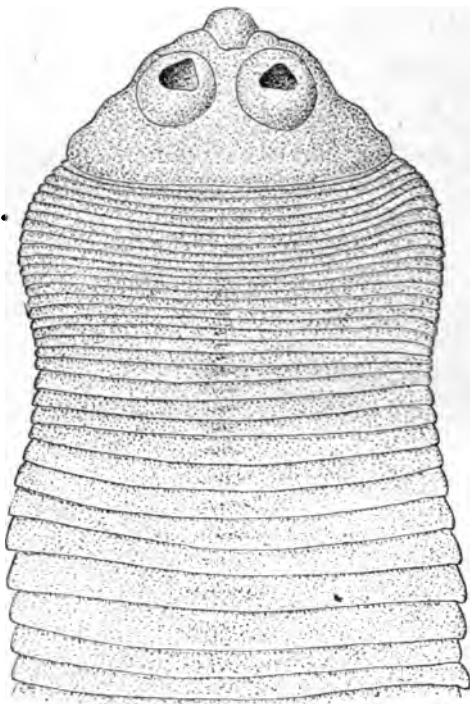
*Internal anatomy.*

*Nervous system.*—The lateral longitudinal nerves (fig. 18, *l. n.*) are large and well developed, located in the lateral portions of the segment inside the inner layer of longitudinal muscles.

*Musculature.*—The longitudinal muscles (fig. 18) are arranged in numerous small bundles disposed in two layers close together, and a considerable distance from the surface of the segment. Dorsoventral fibers are numerous. Transverse fibers are comparatively few, in relation with the outer and inner sides of the inner longitudinal muscles which they cross at right angles.

*Excretory system.*—The excretory system is well developed. The dorsal (fig. 18, *d. ex.*) and ventral canals (fig. 18, *v. ex.*) are located a considerable distance medially from the lateral nerves. The ventral canal is much the larger, measuring in places  $80\mu$  in diameter, whereas the dorsal canal measures less than  $8\mu$ . The ventral canals are connected by a transverse canal in the posterior portion of each segment, and also send off anastomosing branches which run among the various organs of the segment, and also form a plexus, which extends laterally on each side of the segment as far as the lateral longitudinal nerve.

The vagina and cirrus pouch pass between the dorsal and ventral excretory canals and dorsal of the lateral nerve.



—  
100 $\mu$ .

FIG. 15.—RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS: HEAD AND ANTERIOR PORTION OF STROBILA.

*Male reproductive organs.*—The testicles (figs. 17, 18, 20, *t.*) are about 60 in number, arranged in two layers in the middle field, in the posterior portion of the segment. They measure from 80 to  $100\mu$  in diameter when fully developed. The mass of testicles is hollowed out in front, and this depression is occupied by the female

genital glands. The vas deferens (figs. 20, 21, *v. def.*) forms a mass of coils in the anterior third of the segment extending from the median line to the base of the cirrus extending from the median line to the base of the cirrus pouch. The cirrus pouch (figs. 17, 19, 21, 22, *c. p.*) is elongated, broadest near the base and tapering toward its outer end. It measures 350 to 380 $\mu$  in length by 80 to 100 $\mu$  in thickness. It is covered with a layer of muscle fibers interlacing and crossing diagonally, forming a sort of basket work (fig. 19). In the distal three-fifths of the pouch this layer is very thick, but is thin in the proximal or basal portion of the pouch. The cirrus (figs. 19, 20, *cir.*) is from 250 to 350 $\mu$  in length, about 10 $\mu$  in diameter when evaginated, with a lumen about 2 $\mu$  in diameter, and is armed with short spines 2 to 3 $\mu$  long. A number of slender muscles, which extend from its inner end to attach to the distal portion of the pouch, serve as protractors. The portion of the

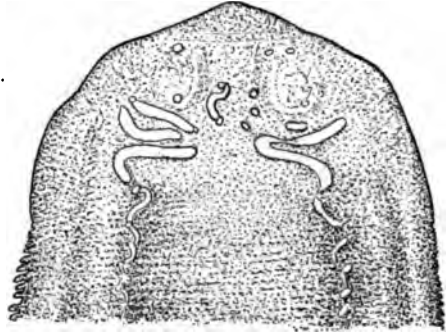


FIG. 16.—RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS: HEAD AND ANTERIOR PORTION OF STROBILA, MEDIAN HORIZONTAL SECTION.

portion of the

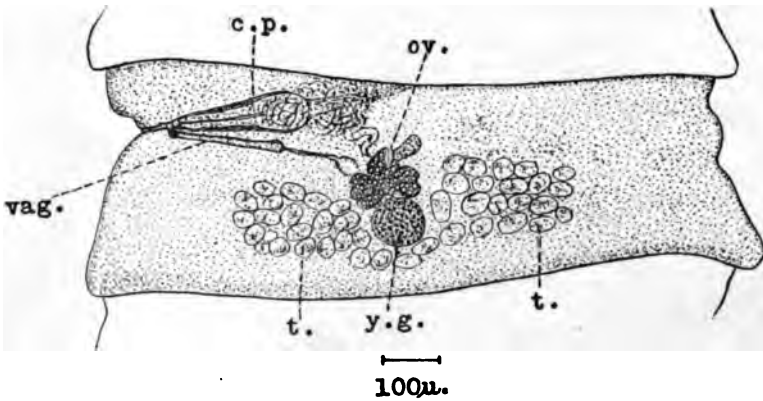


FIG. 17.—RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *ov.*, OVARY. *t.*, TESTICLES. *vag.*, VAGINA. *y. g.*, YOLK GLAND.

vas deferens which lies within the cirrus pouch possesses a thick muscular wall. From the base of the cirrus pouch a prominent retractor muscle (fig. 19, *retr.*) extends diagonally inwards and forwards to the anterior end of the segment near the median line. The

axis of the cirrus pouch is nearly transverse in younger segments, with its inner end slightly tilted forward, but as the segments become older the cirrus pouch becomes more and more oblique.

*Female reproductive organs.*—The vagina (figs. 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, *vag.*), which opens into the genital sinus immediately behind the

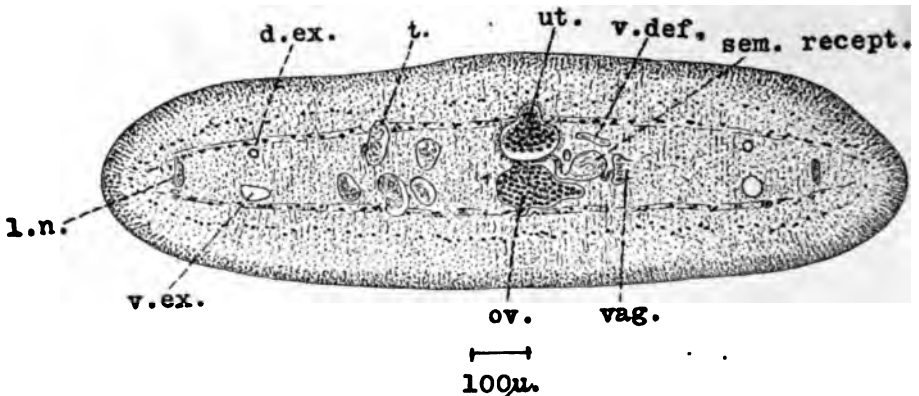


FIG. 18.—RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT, TRANSVERSE SECTION. *d. ex.*, DORSAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *l. n.*, NERVE CORD. *ov.*, OVARY. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *t.*, TESTICLE. *ut.*, UTERUS. *vag.*, VAGINA. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS. *v. ex.*, VENTRAL EXCRETORY VESSEL.

male opening, has three distinct portions. The first is very short with a narrow lumen and is surrounded by a spherical muscle bulb 25 to 30 $\mu$  in diameter which serves as a sphincter (fig. 20, *sph. vag.*). The second portion is 250 to 300 $\mu$  long, and possesses a muscular wall by the expansion or contraction of which the size of the lumen may be varied; this portion is lined with closely set cilia-like projections

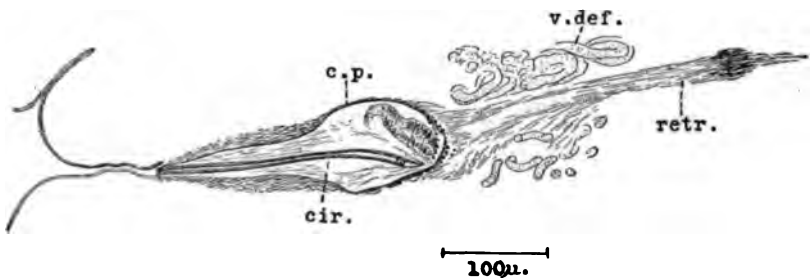


FIG. 19.—RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS: SECTION THROUGH CIRRUS POUCH. *cir.*, CIRRUS. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *retr.*, RETRACTOR OF CIRRUS POUCH. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS.

8 to 10 $\mu$  long. The third portion has a thin membranous wall, and its lumen is at first very narrow, about 2 $\mu$ , but toward its inner end it swells out to form a seminal receptacle (figs. 18, 20, *sem. recept.*) about 50 $\mu$  in diameter and 75 to 100 $\mu$  long.

The ovary (figs. 17, 18, *ov.*) is small, compact, and but slightly lobed. At its maximum of development it does not exceed 175 $\mu$

in width. It is located about in the center of the segment nearer the ventral than the dorsal surface, and in contact with the inner side of the inner longitudinal muscle layer. Immediately behind

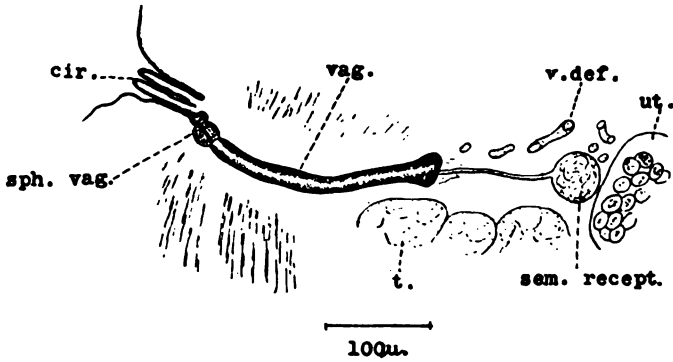


FIG. 20.—RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS: SECTION THROUGH VAGINA, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE, AND EXTRUDED CIRRUS. *cir.*, CIRRUS. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *sph. vag.*, SPHINCTER OF VAGINA. *t.*, TESTICLES. *ut.*, UTERUS. *vag.*, VAGINA. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS.

the ovary is the rounded yolk gland (fig. 17, *y. g.*) which measures 100 to 130 $\mu$  in diameter. Dorsal of the yolk gland is the shell gland slightly smaller. The uterus (figs. 18, 20, 21, 22, *ut.*) develops im-

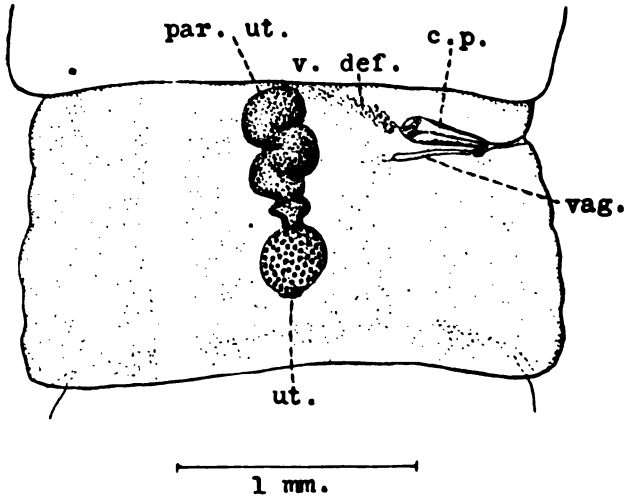


FIG. 21.—RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS: GRAVID SEGMENT. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *par. ut.*, PARA-UTERINE ORGAN. *ut.*, UTERUS. *vag.*, VAGINA. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS.

mediately in front of and dorsal of the ovary, as a simple sac-like organ. As the uterus develops, growing anteriorly and posteriorly, the ovary disappears. The parenchyma in front of the uterus becomes dense and fibrous, and develops into a prominent para-

uterine organ (figs. 21, 22, *par. ut.*) which behind is in immediate relation with the anterior end of the uterus. The para-uterine organ when fully developed extends forward to the anterior end of the segment in a slightly tortuous course. Its wall is 5 to 10 $\mu$  thick, composed in large part of muscular elements, and its cavity before the eggs pass forward into it from the uterus is filled with a finely fibrous mass. The eggs are oval, with a thin outer membrane 36 to 40 $\mu$  in diameter, a thicker middle shell 24 to 27 $\mu$  in diameter, and

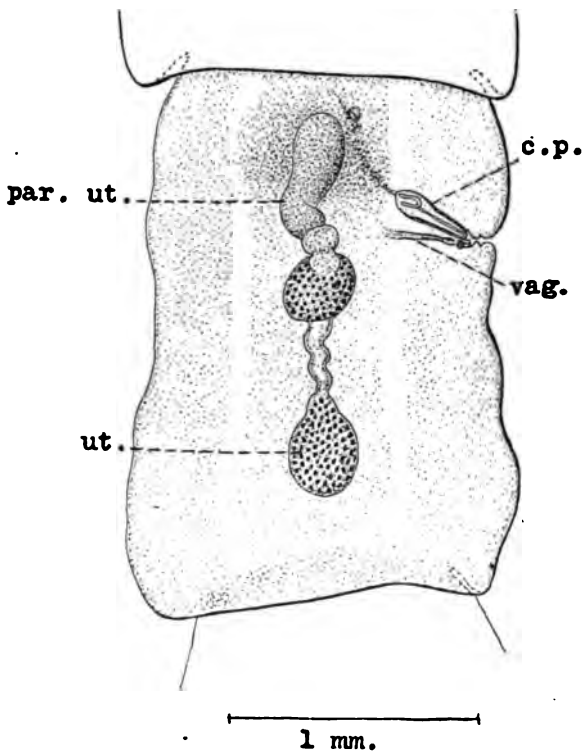


FIG. 22.—RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS: GRAVID SEGMENT.  
c. p., CIRRUS POUCH. *par. ut.*, PARA-UTERINE ORGAN. *ut.*,  
UTERUS. *vag.*, VAGINA.

a thin inner membrane closely enveloping the oncosphere, which measures 18 $\mu$  in diameter. When the eggs first enter the uterus they are surrounded by a single membrane, the others developing later.

**RHABDOMETRA SIMILIS, new species.**

Figs. 23-26.

This species is based on specimens (from the collection of H. B. Ward, deposited in the U. S. National Museum Helminthological Collection, No. 7236) collected from a rain crow (*Coccyzus americanus*) in Nebraska. No heads were present in this material, but the

anatomy of the strobila shows the affinities of this species with the genus *Rhabdometra*.

*External anatomy.*

The length of this species, so far as could be judged from the specimens examined, which were broken into small pieces, is about 75 mm. The maximum breadth of the strobila is 1.5 mm. The first segments are very short (80  $\mu$ ) and about 0.5 mm. broad, the oldest segments slightly longer than broad, 0.95 to 1 mm. long by 0.85 to 0.95 mm. broad. The posterior border of each segment overlaps the anterior portion of the following segment only very slightly. The segments are nearly as broad at the anterior border as at the posterior border and are hence nearly quadrate in shape.

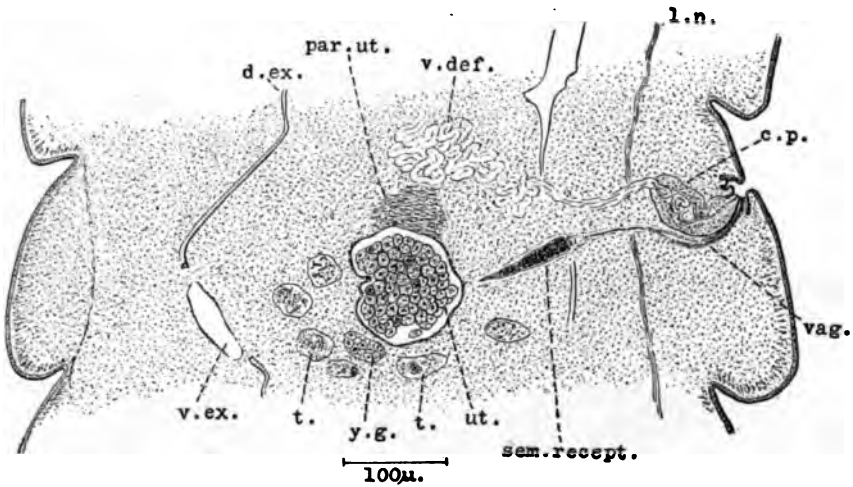


FIG. 23.—RHABDOMETRA SIMILIS: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT BECOMING GRAVID, HORIZONTAL SECTION. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *d. ex.*, DORSAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *l. n.*, NERVE CORD. *par. ut.*, PARA-UTERINE ORGAN. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *t.*, TESTICLES. *ut.*, UTERUS. *vag.*, VAGINA. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS. *v. ex.*, VENTRAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *y. g.*, YOLK GLAND.

The genital pores are irregularly alternate, located in the anterior half of each segment.

*Internal anatomy.*

*Nervous system.*—The usual lateral longitudinal nerves (fig. 24, *l. n.*) are present and are located a short distance beyond the most lateral bundles of the inner longitudinal muscle layer, and inside of the outer longitudinal layer, about equidistant from the lateral border of the segment and the longitudinal excretory canals.

*Musculature.*—The longitudinal muscles are arranged in two layers, an outer layer of numerous small bundles and an inner layer of larger bundles which are far apart and not over 20 to 24 in 1



Dorso-ventral fibers are fairly numerous throughout the segment, but transverse fibers are not present.

*Excretory system* (figs. 23, 24, *d. ex.*, *v. ex.*).—In sexually active segments the ventral excretory canals measure from 25 to 50 $\mu$  in

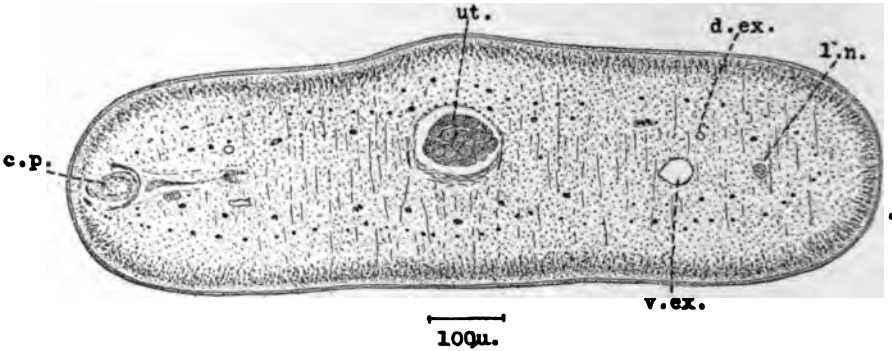


FIG. 24.—RHABDOMETRA SIMILIS: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT, BECOMING GRAVID, TRANSVERSE SECTION. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *d. ex.*, DORSAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *l. n.*, NERVE CORD. *ut.*, UTERUS. *v. ex.*, VENTRAL EXCRETORY VESSEL.

diameter, the dorsal canals 8 to 10 $\mu$ . The latter are located dorsal of the ventral canals in about the same vertical longitudinal plane. In the posterior portion of each segment the ventral canals are connected by a transverse canal.

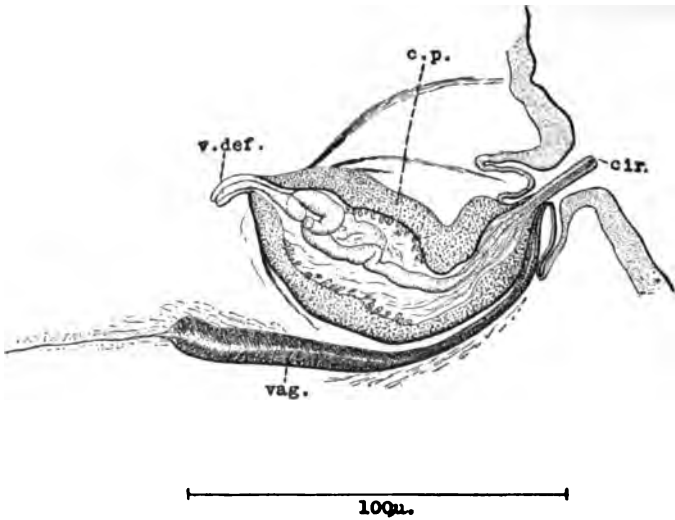


FIG. 25.—RHABDOMETRA SIMILIS: SECTION THROUGH CIRRUS POUCH AND VAGINA. *cir.*, CIRRUS. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *vag.*, VAGINA. *v. def.*, VAS DEFERENS.

The vagina and vas deferens pass between the excretory canals and dorsal of the lateral nerve.

*Male reproductive organs.*—The testicles (fig. 23, *t.*), numbering 16 to 20, are located in the posterior third of the segment, are oval in

shape, and measure about  $50\mu$  in diameter. The vas deferens (fig. 23, *v. def.*), formed by the junction of efferent canals from the testicles, extends forward near the median line to the anterior end of the segment, then turns and passes outward and backward in a tortuous course toward the cirrus pouch. The cirrus pouch (figs. 23, 24, 25, *c. p.*) is comparatively small, measuring but 80 to  $90\mu$  in length by  $40\mu$  in diameter. The outer muscular wall is rather thick (8 to  $10\mu$ ) compared to the size of the pouch. The cirrus pouch is not supplied with a retractor muscle, but numerous muscle fibers extend from

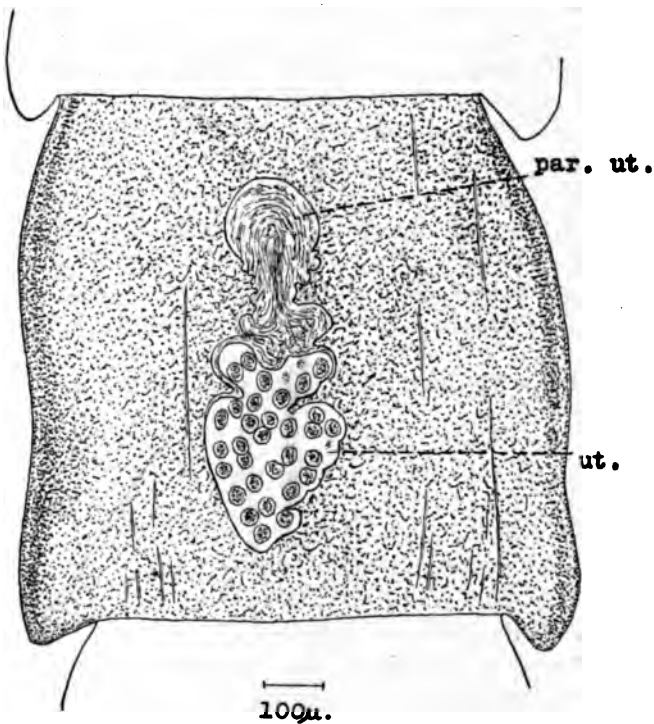


FIG. 26.—RHABDOMETRA SIMILIS: GRAVID SEGMENT. *par. ut.*, PARA-UTERINE ORGAN. *ut.*, UTERUS.

the base of the pouch outward to attach to the cuticula surrounding the genital pore. The cirrus (fig. 25, *cir.*) in the retracted condition is very slender ( $2\mu$ ) and is apparently without spines. When evaginated it measures about  $4\mu$  in diameter.

*Female reproductive organs.*—The vagina (figs. 23, 25, *vag.*), which opens into the genital cloaca immediately behind the cirrus, is at first rather thick-walled. It has no definite sphincter. Before crossing the lateral nerve the vagina becomes a thin-walled tube with narrow lumen, and after passing the excretory canals is dilated to form

an elongated seminal receptacle (fig. 23, *sem. recept.*) which extends first inward toward the median line, and then diagonally backward and inward toward the female glands, which are located in the median line close to the posterior border of the segment.

The ovary, which is very small and compact, measures about  $100\mu$  in diameter and is near the median line in the ventral half of the segment near the posterior border. Ventral of the ovary is the yolk gland, about  $80\mu$  in diameter. A definite shell gland was not seen.

The uterus (figs. 23, 24, 26, *ut.*) develops immediately in front of the ovary in the median line. It is a simple sac-like organ slightly irregular but somewhat spherical in shape. In front of the uterus the parenchyma becomes modified to form a para-uterine organ (fig. 26, *par. ut.*) with bulbous anterior end, which extends forward in the median line nearly to the anterior border of the segment. The contents of this organ before the eggs have entered it present the usual fibrous appearance.

The eggs, which are oval in shape, have three membranes, an outer one, very thin, about  $45\mu$  in diameter, a thicker prominent middle membrane 30 to  $38\mu$  in diameter, and a thin inner membrane closely investing the oncosphere, which measures 25 to  $30\mu$  in diameter.

#### Genus ANONCHOTÆNIA Cohn, 1900.

(For generic diagnosis, see p. 86.)

ANONCHOTÆNIA GLOBATA (Linstow, 1879).

Fig. 27.

Some specimens of tapeworms (No. 3027, Helminthological Collection, Bureau of Animal Industry) collected in Maryland from *Dendroica striata* and others (No. 5955, Helminthological Collection, U. S. Nat. Mus.) collected in Maryland from *Melospiza melodia* agree very closely with the published descriptions of *Anonchotania globata*, and I have accordingly identified them as belonging to this species.

#### *External anatomy.*

The length of these specimens is from 20 to 30 mm., and the maximum breadth is about 1 mm. The head is rounded, without rostellum, and measures 500 to  $650\mu$  in diameter. The suckers are about  $230\mu$  in diameter. Cohn (1901b) states that a neck is absent, segmentation beginning immediately behind the head. In the specimens which I have examined, however, there is an unsegmented region immediately behind the head measuring 0.6 mm. in width by 1.5 to 2 mm. in length. Fuhrmann (1908c, p. 625) has also noted that the neck is relatively long. The first segments are very short; the final segments nearly as

long as broad. The genital pores are irregularly alternate at about the middle of the segment. The genital sinus is deep and narrow.

*Internal anatomy.*

The ventral excretory canals are connected in the posterior portion of each segment by a transverse canal.

The longitudinal muscles are arranged in two concentric layers, the inner layer (*int. musc.*) consisting of about 50 bundles, the outer (*ext. musc.*) of more numerous smaller bundles. Well-defined transverse fibers are present just inside the inner longitudinal layer. Dorso-ventral fibers are very weakly developed.

The sexual canals pass on the ventral side of the excretory vessels and the nerve.

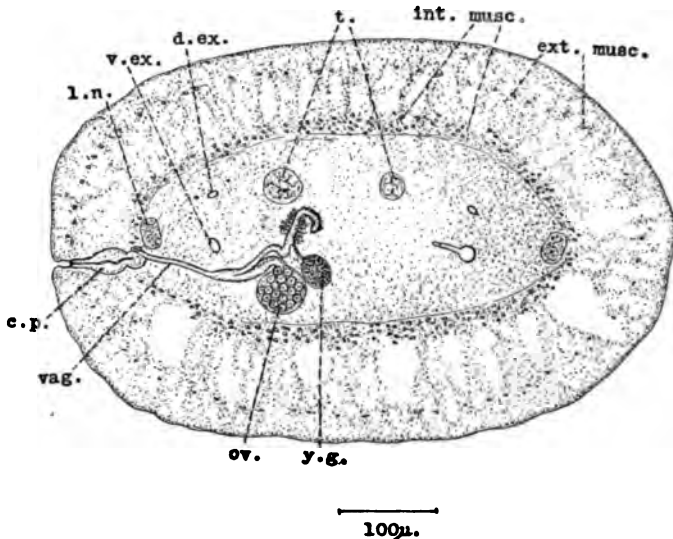


FIG. 27.—ANONCHOTENIA GLOBATA: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT, TRANSVERSE SECTION. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *d. ex.*, DORSAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *ext. musc.*, OUTER LONGITUDINAL MUSCLES. *int. musc.*, INNER LONGITUDINAL MUSCLES. *l. n.*, NERVE CORDS. *ov.*, OVARY. *t.*, TESTICLES. *vag.*, VAGINA. *v. ex.*, VENTRAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *y. g.*, YOLK GLAND.

*Male reproductive organs.*—The testicles (*t.*) are five in number located toward the dorsal surface in the anterior portion of the segment. They measure when fully developed 30 to 40 $\mu$  in diameter. The vas deferens is somewhat tortuous, without, however, forming a mass of coils, and is without vesicular enlargements. The cirrus pouch (*c. p.*) broadest at the base and tapering toward the end, measures from 70 to 80 $\mu$  in length by 25 $\mu$  in diameter. Cohn describes the cirrus pouch as short, club-shaped, and “recht muskulös.” In my specimens the outer wall of the pouch is thin, with weakly developed musculature.

*Female reproductive organs.*—The vagina (*vag.*) passes inward parallel with the cirrus pouch, and in older segments after crossing the excretory canals dilates to form a small seminal receptacle.

The yolk gland (*y. g.*) is spherical about  $40\mu$  in diameter located in the posterior part of the segment about in the median line. The ovary (*ov.*) is a simple sac-like organ, spherical in shape, about  $60\mu$  in diameter, and is in close relation with the yolk gland on the side toward the genital pore and closer to the ventral surface than the yolk gland. The uterus develops immediately in front of and dorsad of the ovary and becomes a rounded simple sac-like organ. In front of the uterus and in immediate relation with it a para-uterine organ develops. The outer wall of the para-uterine organ is made up of fibers running in a circular direction. Its contents have in some cases a granular, in others a finely fibrous appearance. The uterus and para-uterine organ, before the eggs have left the uterus, together form an ovoid structure occupying most of the median field of the segment. In the specimens which I have examined, this structure is placed diagonally in the segment, the uterus posterior toward the side of the segment on which the genital pore is located, and the para-uterine organ toward the opposite anterior corner, except in contracted segments, in which the axis of uterus and para-uterine organ may be transverse.

The eggs are few in number and spindle shaped. The oncosphere measures from 20 to  $25\mu$  in diameter. It is surrounded by two membranes, an inner membrane prolonged at each pole into a long, slender process, with finely granular contents and an outer membrane  $30\mu$  to  $36\mu$  in diameter, prolonged at each pole into a long pointed process within which lies the prolongation of the inner membrane.

#### Genus HYMENOLEPIS Weinland, 1858.

(For generic diagnosis see p. 91.)

##### HYMENOLEPIS CANTANIANA (Polonio, 1860) Ransom, 1909.

Figs. 28, 29.

*Tania cantaniana* POLONIO, 1860b, pp. 21–22.

(*Davainea*) *cantaniana* (POLONIO) BLANCHARD, 1891t, pp. 439–440.

*Davainea oligophora* MAGALHÃES, 1898c, pp. 445–449, figs. 1–6.

*Davainea cantaniana* (POLONIO) RAILLIET and LUCET, 1899a, p. 146.

This species, which occurs in turkeys, chickens, pheasants (*Phasianus colchicus*), and peafowls (a host hitherto unrecorded), is one concerning which there has been considerable discussion.

It was originally described by Polonio (1860b, pp. 21–22). His description translated reads as follows:

*T. cantaniana* Polonio. Head globose, umbonate in the center; suckers placed at equal intervals about the major circumference of the head; neck absent;

body increased in size posteriorly, with the first segments campaniform, following segments campaniform trapezoidal imbricate; genital pores marginal. Length, 13 mm.

Habitaculum: *Melcagris gallopavo*, Intestine, October, Padua (Polonio).<sup>a</sup>

In a second paper Polonio (1860a, p. 221) gave a figure of the species.

Blanchard (1891t, pp. 439-440) looked upon this form as a possible member of the genus *Davainea*, and from Polonio's figure deduced the following characters:

Suckers large and round; the head seems to be surmounted by a very short rostellum, probably retractile. The neck is quite long, distinctly separated from the head. Segments number about 60. The genital pores are unilateral; cirrus pouch is visible in the twenty-sixth to the forty-fifth segment; the forty-sixth to sixtieth segments are filled with eggs, which, so far as may be judged from the figure, are scattered and isolated as in *Davainea proglottina*.

Stiles (1896f, p. 57) considers that Polonio's description and figure are insufficient to allow the recognition of the species, and would therefore ignore the species entirely.

In 1898 Magalhães (1898c, pp. 445-449, figs. 1-6) described as a new species *Davainea oligophora*, a tapeworm found in chickens in Brazil. His description may be summarized as follows:

Length, 1.73 to 3.2 mm.; width, 170 to 390 $\mu$ . Head relatively large, 85 to 108 $\mu$  long by 51 to 108 $\mu$  wide, with a small rostellum armed at its base with a crown of numerous small hooks, which are very instable and usually absent. The form of these hooks is that of a hammer with recurved beak. The suckers are almost circular, slightly elliptical, measuring 61 to 72 $\mu$  in longitudinal diameter by 43 to 54 $\mu$  in transverse diameter. They are armed with three to four circular rows of little hooks, which are very instable. The neck is short, at times even lacking, and measures 16 to 18 $\mu$  long by 51 to 90 $\mu$  wide. The segments number from 45 to 75, much wider than long, with posterior borders somewhat longer than the anterior borders. The length of the segments gradually increases from 20 $\mu$  in the first segments to 100 $\mu$  in the final segments, and the width from 80 to 100 $\mu$  in the first segments to 300 to 390 $\mu$  in the final segments. The sexual pores are unilateral, located one in the anterior portion of each segment. The cirrus is very small, cylindrical, apparently provided with few small spines. A seminal vesicle [misinterpretation of the seminal receptacle] is very apparent in the posterior half

<sup>a</sup> *T. cantaniana* Polonio. Caput globosum, centro umbonatum; acetabulis cruciatim oppositis ob majorem capitis circulum; collum nullum; corpus retrorsum dilatatum, articulis supremis campanæformibus, sequentibus campanæformibus imbricatis trapezoidalibus; aperturæ genitales marginales. Long. 0.013.

Habitaculum: *Melcagris gallopavo*, in intestina, Octobri, Patavi (Polonio).

of the strobila, especially in the last 15 to 25 segments. This organ, which is located in the region of the genital pore, is ampulliform, ellipsoidal, and filled with spermatozoa; from it may be traced the long sinuous vas deferens. The last three to eight segments contain fully developed eggs, which are few in number. They seem to be scattered in the parenchyma or contained in a cavity which has pushed aside the parenchyma, and they so fill the segment that no other structures are visible except the seminal vesicle [receptacle]. They are spherical, with three envelopes, and measure 45 to 50 $\mu$  in diameter. The outer membrane is smooth and transparent; between it and a second membrane of double contour is a granular mass. The third membrane is that which immediately surrounds the oncosphere. The oncosphere measures 25 to 30 $\mu$  in diameter; its hooks, 18 $\mu$  in length; the diameter of the second membrane is 32 $\mu$ .

Railliet and Lucet (1899a, pp. 144-146) have reported the discovery of tapeworms in turkeys which they consider identical with *Tania cantianiana*. These worms present the following characters: Length, 1.9 to 3.2 mm.; maximum width, 200 to 320 $\mu$ . Strobila consists of 50 to 88 segments. Eggs fully formed in the last 6 to 8 segments, also apparent in less fully developed condition in preceding segments, so that the last 15 to 18 segments may be looked upon as gravid. The eggs are spherical with three envelopes, the internal and external one the thicker. The external envelope has a diameter of 54 to 57 $\mu$ , the middle 39 to 42 $\mu$ ; the internal one surrounding the oncosphere is 29 to 30 $\mu$  in diameter. The hooks of the oncosphere are 12 to 13 $\mu$  in length.

These authors are of the opinion that *Davainea oligophora* Magalhães is identical with *Tania cantianiana* Polonio in view of the striking similarity of the figures of Polonio and Magalhães.

Magalhães (1899b, pp. 480-482) refused to accept the view of Railliet and Lucet on the ground that Polonio's description is too incomplete to give the species *Tania cantianiana* any standing. Contrary to the opinions of Stiles and Magalhães, it seems to me that Railliet and Lucet are correct in considering *Tania cantianiana* a recognizable species, and I believe that the forms which I have studied are sufficiently similar to Polonio's description and figure to justify their identification as *Tania cantianiana*. They also agree so closely with Magalhães's description of *Davainea oligophora* that there is little doubt of their identity with that species.

The lack of hooks in all specimens which I have examined is one point of difference from *Davainea oligophora*, but as Magalhães found hooks in but few cases and states that they are very instable and usually absent, this difference is not very remarkable. In other respects the head is entirely like that of *Davainea oligophora*, though I have found it slightly larger than described by Magalhães. There

is almost perfect correspondence in the characters of the strobila so far as may be determined from Magalhães's description. The structure which Magalhães interprets as a seminal vesicle corresponds to the seminal receptacle in my specimens. The eggs of the two forms agree in size, number, arrangement, and in all respects except the size of the hooks of the oncosphere, a difference which, on account of the small size of these structures and the consequent liability of error in measurement, can not be considered of great importance.

The species which I have identified as *Tænia cantoniana* has been found several times in this country in chickens and once in a peafowl. After brief study it became evident that it belonged in the genus *Hymenolepis* and not in *Davainea*, where it has been commonly placed. The following description is based on specimens in the collection of the Bureau of Animal Industry, Nos. 4109, 4198, 4569, 14554, and 14814 from chickens, Maryland and District of Columbia, No. 14423 from a peafowl, District of Columbia, and No. 2761, collected from a turkey in France by Railliet and determined by him as *Tænia cantoniana*.

#### External anatomy.

The specimens (fig. 28) which I have examined vary in length from 2 to 12 mm. The maximum breadth is about 0.4 mm. The head measures 120 to 160 $\mu$  in width and thickness, by 100 to 120 $\mu$  in length.

The rostellum is rudimentary, an elongated sac-like structure in the central axis of the head, 80 $\mu$  long by 35 $\mu$  in diameter, into the anterior end of which is a deep, narrow invagination with cuticular lining 30 to 40 $\mu$  in depth by 4 to 6 $\mu$  in diameter.

The suckers measure 60 to 70 $\mu$  in diameter. In none of the specimens studied, including some which were very young and immature, was there any trace of hooks either upon the rostellum or suckers. The neck is 80 to 90 $\mu$  wide by 100 to 130 $\mu$  long.

The width of the strobila gradually increases from the neck toward the posterior end, near which it reaches the maximum.

The segments are considerably broader than long throughout the strobila, the posterior angles project but slightly, and there is no overlapping of the posterior border of one segment over the anterior portion of the next following segment. A strobila 6.5 mm. long consisted of about 100 segments, of which the posterior 13 contained fully developed eggs. In the widest portion of this strobila the segments measured 80 $\mu$  in length by 250 $\mu$  in width. A strobila 8 mm. in length consisted of about 215 segments, of which the posterior 16 contained fully developed eggs. In the widest portion of this strobila the segments were 60 to 70 $\mu$  long and 300 $\mu$  wide. Segments



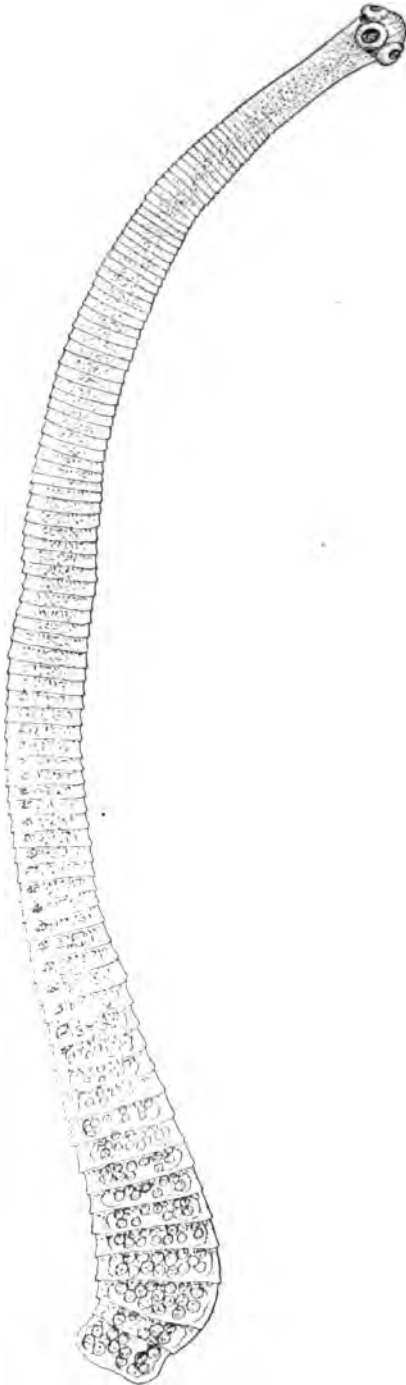


FIG. 28.—HYMENOLEPIS CANTIANANA: ENTIRE WORM. X 60.

2.5 mm. behind the head in which the male organs had just reached the functional stage measured  $30\mu$  in length by  $120\mu$  in width.

The genital pores are unilateral on the right-hand margin of the strobila, located slightly in front of the middle of each segment.

*Internal anatomy.*

The cirrus pouch and seminal vesicle are dorsal of the excretory vessels.

*Male reproductive organs.*—The testicles are three in number, dorsally located one on the right-hand side and two on the left-hand side of the segment. They reach a maximum size of  $25\mu$  in diameter. A seminal vesicle is present in the anterior portion of the segment near the median line; it attains a size of 25 to  $45\mu$  in diameter.

The cirrus pouch is elongated, tapering toward its outer end, and measures 75 to  $95\mu$  in length by 12 to  $18\mu$  in diameter. Its inner end is near the anterior border of the segment and extends beyond the median line in the younger segments. The outer wall of the pouch is thin without definite muscle elements. Within the pouch the vas deferens is enlarged to form a seminal reservoir, which occupies more or less of the cavity of the pouch.

*Female reproductive organs.*—In sexually mature segments the vagina is swollen to form a prominent seminal receptacle located near the right-hand border of the segment ventral of the cirrus pouch, oval in shape, and attaining a maximum of 30 to 35 $\mu$  by 45 to 50 $\mu$  in width and length.

The ovary when fully developed is transversely elongated, extending laterally as far as the excretory canals and measuring 135 $\mu$  in its longest dimension. It extends forward to the anterior border of the segment, but does not reach the posterior border. In the median line behind the ovary is the small rounded yolk gland, which measures about 20 $\mu$  in diameter.

The uterus develops as a simple sac on the ventral side of the ovary, and the latter rapidly degenerates after the appearance of the former. When fully developed the uterus occupies practically the entire segment, and as its wall becomes folded inward in various places its cavity is divided into a number of incompletely separated chambers. The number of eggs in the gravid segment is small, 18 to 20, but on account of the large size which they finally attain the cavity of the uterus is fully occupied.

When they first enter the uterus the eggs have but a single thin membrane and measure but 20 $\mu$  in diameter. Later other membranes are developed, and the egg (fig. 29) in the final stage of development possesses two well-defined shells, an inner one 27 to 35 $\mu$  in diameter and an outer one 45 to 60 $\mu$  in diameter. Between the outer and inner shell is an intermediate finely granular layer limited by a very thin membrane internally and externally. The oncosphere measures 22 to 25 $\mu$  in diameter with hooks 13 to 14 $\mu$  in length.

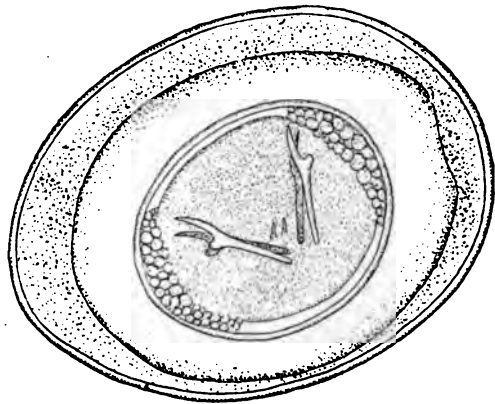
50 $\mu$ .

FIG. 29.—HYMENOLEPIS CANTIANIANA: Egg.

## Genus DIORCHIS Clerc, 1903.

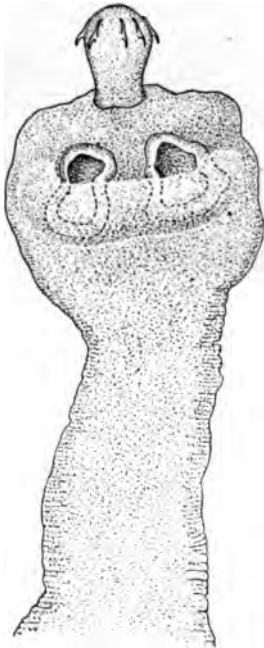
(For generic diagnosis see p. 98.)

## DIORCHIS ACUMINATA (Clerc, 1902) Clerc, 1903.

Figs. 30-36.

*Drepanidotania acuminata* CLERC, 1902a, p. 659, figs. 3, 4.*Diorchis acuminata* (CLERC, 1902) CLERC, 1903, pp. 248, 249, 255, 281-284, pl. 8, fig. 13; pl. 9, fig. 25; pl. 11, figs. 78, 79.*Diorchis accuminata* CLERC, 1903, p. 249 (misprint for *D. acuminata*).*Tania acuminata* CLERC, 1903, p. 283

Specimens of a tapeworm (from the collection of H. B. Ward, deposited in the U. S. National Museum Helminthological Collection, No. 7237) collected in Nebraska from *Fulica americana* apparently belong to the species *Diorchis acuminata*.



100 $\mu$ .

FIG. 30.—DIORCHIS ACUMINATA: HEAD AND ANTERIOR PORTION OF STROBILA.

*External anatomy.*

These specimens measure 35 mm. in length by 0.65 mm. in maximum breadth. The final segments were not yet gravid, and it is consequently evident that the full-grown worm may be considerably larger than indicated by the above figures.

The head (figs. 30, 31) measures 160 $\mu$  in length by 225 to 235 $\mu$  in width. The rostellum is cylindrical when protruded, slightly broader at the tip than at the base, measuring 100 $\mu$  in length by 50 $\mu$  in diameter at the base and 70 $\mu$  in diameter at the tip. It is armed with 10 hooks (fig. 32), with long dorsal and short ventral root and measuring 38 $\mu$  in length, the dorsal root being 25 $\mu$  and the prong 13 $\mu$  in length. The suckers are about 80 $\mu$  in diameter and are armed with minute spines less than 5 $\mu$  in length, set close together in diagonal rows covering the entire surface of the sucker.

Segmentation begins very close behind the head, and in this region the strobila is of about the same breadth as the head. The breadth then becomes reduced to about 150 $\mu$  and afterwards gradually increases throughout the remainder of the strobila. The segments are broader than long, the largest measuring 80 $\mu$  in length by 650 $\mu$  in width.

The genital pores are unilateral. In each segment the pore is located near the middle of the right-hand margin.

*Internal anatomy.*

*Nervous system.*—The lateral longitudinal nerves (fig. 34, *l. n.*) are about midway between the lateral borders of the segment and the excretory vessels.

*Musculature.*—The longitudinal muscles are arranged in two layers. The outer layer (fig. 34, *ext. musc.*) is composed of numerous small bundles of fibers close to the surface of the segment. The inner layer (fig. 34, *int. musc.*) consists of eight bundles, as a rule somewhat larger than the outer bundles, and conspicuous only in young segments.

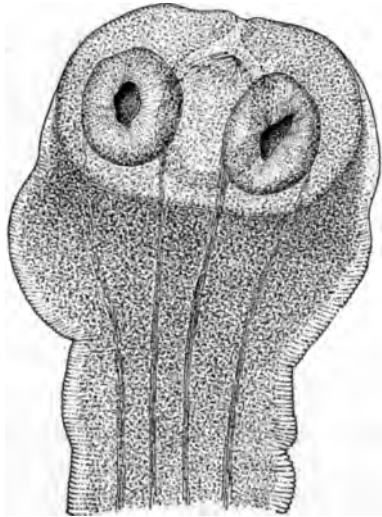
Transverse muscle fibers are well developed only at the junction of the segments. The dorso-ventral fibers are very weakly developed.

*Excretory system.*—The longitudinal excretory vessels (figs. 34, *v. ex.*, *d. ex.*; 35, *v. ex.*) in the older segments are located near the ventral surface on the right-hand (pore) side of the segment and near the dorsal surface on the left-hand side. The dorsal vessel is close to and dorsal of the ventral vessel. The ventral vessels are not connected by transverse vessels.

The cirrus pouch and vagina pass dorsal of the nerve and excretory vessels.

*Male reproductive organs.*—The testicles (fig. 33, *t.*) are two in number, located near the dorsal surface in the posterior portion of the segment, one on either side of the median line, and reach a maximum size of 100 to 130 $\mu$ . A portion of the vas deferens is swollen to form a seminal vesicle (figs. 33, 34, *ves. sem.*), which attains a size of 80 to 130 $\mu$  in diameter. This seminal vesicle is located in the median line close to the anterior border of the segment near the dorsal surface.

The cirrus pouch (figs. 33, 34, *c. p.*) is elongated, extending transversely across the segment. As a rule its inner end does not reach



100 $\mu$ .

FIG. 31.—DIORCHIS ACUMINATA: HEAD WITH RETRACTED ROSELLUM.

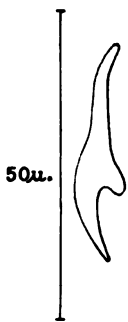


FIG. 32.—DIORCHIS ACUMINATA: HOOK FROM ROSELLUM.

the median line. It measures 180 to 280 $\mu$  in length, and 45 to 55 $\mu$  in maximum thickness. It is covered with a layer of longitudinal muscles, thickest near the middle and diminishing in thickness toward

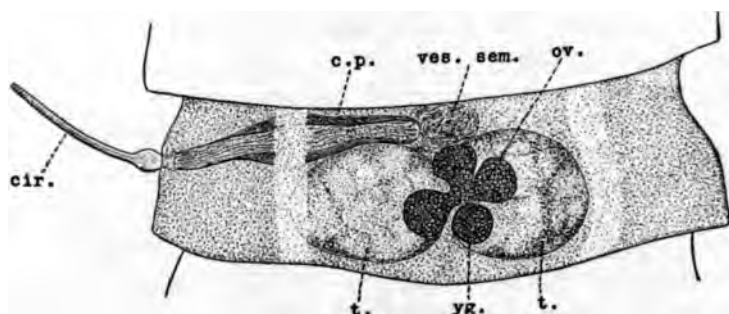


FIG. 33.—DIORCHIS ACUMINATA: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT. *cir.*, CIRRUS. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *ov.*, OVARY. *t.*, TESTICLES. *ves. sem.*, SEMINAL VESICLE. *y.g.*, YOLK GLAND.

each end of the pouch. Within the cirrus pouch the vas deferens is swollen to form a seminal reservoir occupying more or less of the cavity of the pouch, according to the quantity of spermatozoa con-

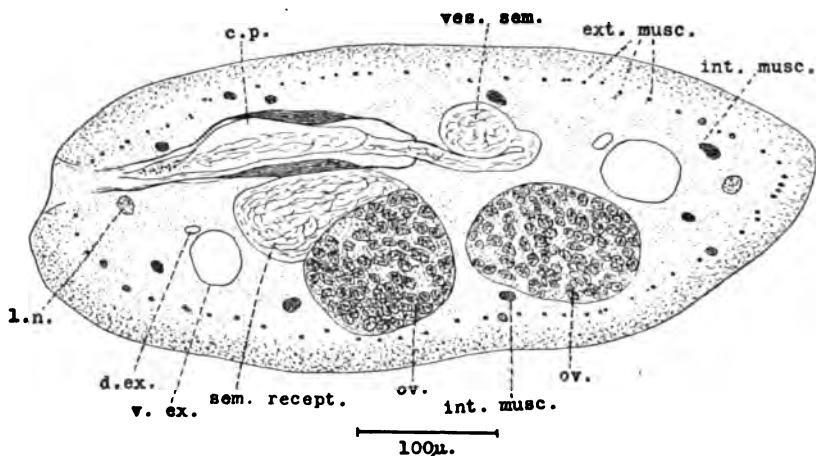


FIG. 34.—DIORCHIS ACUMINATA: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT. TRANSVERSE SECTION. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *d. ex.*, DORSAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *ext. musc.*, OUTER LONGITUDINAL MUSCLES. *int. musc.*, INNER LONGITUDINAL MUSCLES. *l. n.*, NERVE CORD. *ov.*, OVARY. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *v. ex.*, VENTRAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *ves. sem.*, SEMINAL VESICLE.

tained. The cirrus (figs. 33, 35, *cir.*) is unarmed; when extruded it measures 6 to 8 $\mu$  in diameter, with a globular swelling at its base 14 to 16 $\mu$  in diameter. When fully extruded it measures over 150 $\mu$  in length.

*Female reproductive organs.*—The vagina, after crossing the excretory canals, is enlarged to form a seminal receptacle (figs. 34, 36, *sem. recept.*), which extends inward as far as the inner end of the cirrus pouch.

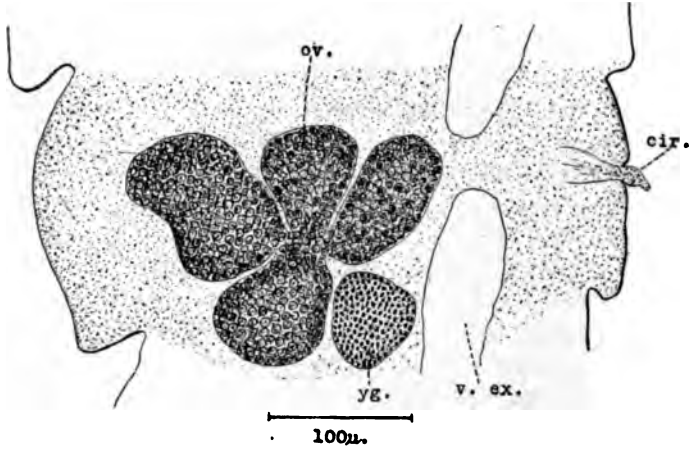


FIG. 35.—DIORCHIS ACUMINATA: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT, HORIZONTAL SECTION. *cir.*, CIRRUS. *ov.*, OVARY. *v. ex.*, VENTRAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *yg.*, YOLK GLAND.

The ovary (figs. 33–36, *ov.*) is trilobed, one lobe being anterior and median, the other two lateral; often by a division of the left lateral lobe it becomes four-lobed. When fully developed the ovary extends

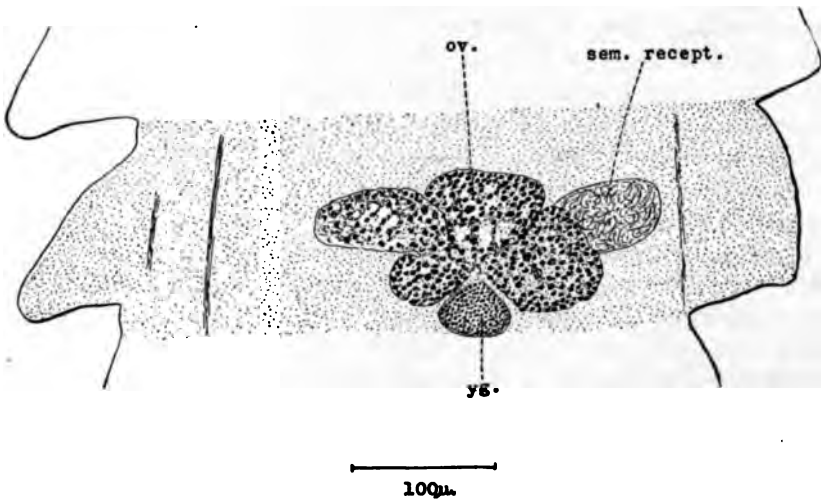


FIG. 36.—DIORCHIS ACUMINATA: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT, HORIZONTAL SECTION. *ov.*, OVARY. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *yg.*, YOLK GLAND.

laterally as far as the excretory canals, and the median lobe extends forward to the anterior border of the segment. It is ventral with respect to the testicles.

The yolk gland (figs. 33, 35, 36, *yg.*) is spherical, 45 to 60 $\mu$  in diameter, located in the median line near the ventral surface of the segment, behind the middle of the ovary, in the niche between the right and left lateral lobes.

The uterus was not yet developed in the specimens studied.

#### *Remarks.*

In certain respects the tapeworm described above is strikingly similar to a form from *Fulica atra* described by Jacobi (1898c, pp. 95-104, pl. 6, figs. 1-16) as *Tænia inflata* Rudolphi.

The chief characters of this form, summarized from Jacobi's description, are as follows:

Length 80 to 100 mm., width 2 to 3 mm. Head with a prominent rostellum [similar in shape to that of *Diorchis acuminata*], armed with a crown of 10 hooks, 23 $\mu$  long [similar in form to those of *Diorchis acuminata*]. Segments broader than long throughout the strobila. Genital pores unilateral. Longitudinal muscles arranged in two layers of bundles, an outer layer of numerous small bundles close to the surface of the body, and an inner layer of 8 larger bundles [as in *Diorchis acuminata*]. The cirrus pouch and vagina pass on the dorsal side of the longitudinal nerve and excretory vessels. Testicles two. Seminal vesicle absent; vas deferens enlarged within the cirrus pouch to form a seminal reservoir. Cirrus pouch with an outer layer of longitudinal muscles [as in *Diorchis acuminata*]. Size of cirrus pouch<sup>a</sup> not exactly stated, but it does not extend as far as the median line. Cirrus unarmed; when extruded has a bulbous enlargement at the base [as in *Diorchis acuminata*], and, to judge from the scale of magnification to which Jacobi's figures are drawn, measures from 6 to 8 $\mu$  in diameter, the bulbous enlargement being 12 to 14 $\mu$  in diameter. Vagina enlarged to form a seminal receptacle. Ovary trilobed; shell gland spherical, ventral of and posterior of the ovary. The ovary, when fully mature, is about one-fourth as wide as the segment. The uterus is a simple sac, which develops on the dorsal side of the ovary and ventral of the testicles. Eggs with two thin shells in addition to a membrane, which closely invests the oncosphere. The shells are drawn out into pointed processes at the poles. Oncosphere 17 $\mu$  in maximum diameter, outer shell 37 to 41 $\mu$  in length, hooks of oncosphere 9.2 $\mu$  long.

<sup>a</sup> Clerc (1903) describes and figures the cirrus pouch in a form from *Fulica atra* which he has identified with Jacobi's species, as very long and extending far beyond the median line. Jacobi, although remarking that the cirrus pouch is very long, distinctly states that it extends *almost* to the median line, and it is thus shown in his figures. Whether such a wide variation in the size of cirrus pouch may occur, or whether Clerc had before him some other species, are questions which can not be definitely determined until further evidence is available.

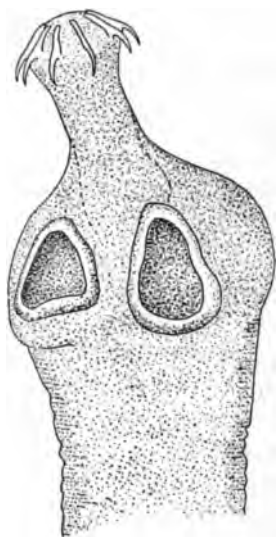
In general structure the form from *Fulica americana* and Jacobi's species are alike, and the cirrus pouch and cirrus in size and shape are practically the same in both. Comparing, however, the length of the hooks of Jacobi's species,  $23\mu$ , with that of the hooks of the form which I have described,  $38\mu$ , and taking into consideration the lack of a seminal vesicle in the former, its presence in the latter, the small size of the fully developed ovary in the former, and the very large size of the ovary in the latter, it seems necessary to look upon these forms as two different species.

*Diorchis acuminata*, collected from *Anas crecca*, *A. strepera*, and *Fulica atra*, as described by Clerc (1903, pp. 281-284, pl. 8, fig. 13; pl. 9, fig. 25; pl. 11, figs. 78, 88), measures about 80 mm. in length and 1.2 mm. in maximum breadth. The width of the head varies from 230 to  $320\mu$ . The rostellum is armed with 10 hooks 27 to  $39\mu$  in length. The segments are broader than long throughout the strobila, the usual ratio being 14 to 1. Fully developed eggs are present in segments 50 to 60 mm. from the scolex, and the female genital glands are well developed in segments 25 mm. from the scolex. The genital pores are unilateral. The excretory vessels are without commissures in the posterior part of the segment. The longitudinal muscles are arranged in two layers, numerous small bundles in the outer layer, and 8 larger bundles in the inner layer. The vagina and cirrus pouch pass dorsal of the excretory vessels and nerve. There are two testicles present in each segment, reaching their maximum development in segments 15 to 17 mm. from the head. The cirrus pouch measures at its maximum of development 150 to  $160\mu$  in length, is straight or slightly curved, shaped like a thick spindle, and does not reach the median line of the segment. Its musculature consists especially of longitudinal fibers. The female glands occupy very little space, never exceeding in size one-third of the width of the segment. They are located exactly in the middle of the segment beneath the testicles. The ovary is "double, non lobé, en forme d'haltère recourbé dont les extrémités épaissies sont tournées vers la face dorsale." The yolk gland is globular, small, and located between the two wings of the ovary. The vagina is ventral of the cirrus pouch. Its initial portion is muscular, the remainder is swollen, possesses thin walls and acts as a seminal receptacle. The uterus is sac-like. At the beginning of its development it is like a narrow transverse canal. It develops large lobes which penetrate between the longitudinal muscles and beyond the excretory vessels. The eggs are elongated in form.

The only differences between the form from *Fulica americana* and Clerc's species, so far as may be determined from Clerc's description, are in the length of the cirrus pouch (which is slightly greater in the specimens from *Fulica americana*) and in the shape and size of the



ovary. Although Clerc makes no reference to the presence of spines on the suckers, this is a feature which is very inconspicuous and may have been overlooked by that author.<sup>a</sup>



100 $\mu$ .

FIG. 37.—DIORCHIS AMERICANA: HEAD.

DIORCHIS AMERICANA, new species.

Figs. 37-42.

This species, which seems heretofore to have been undescribed, was found in company with *Diorchis acuminata* in *Fulica americana*, and is based on specimens (from the collection of H. B. Ward, deposited in the U. S. National Museum Helminthological Collection, No. 7238), collected in Nebraska.

External anatomy.

The length of specimens whose posterior segments were gravid, but in which the eggs had evidently not yet reached their full development, was from 20 to 25 mm. and the maximum width 0.6 mm. The head (fig. 37) measures 160 $\mu$  in length by 250 $\mu$  in width. The rostellum is similar in shape to that of *Diorchis acuminata* but larger, measuring when fully extended 135 $\mu$  in length, by 50 $\mu$  in diameter at the base and 80 $\mu$  in diameter at the tip, armed with a crown of 10 hooks (fig. 38) 65 $\mu$  long, similar in form to those of *Diorchis acuminata*.



FIG. 38.—DIORCHIS AMERICANA: HOOK FROM ROSTELLUM.

<sup>a</sup> Since publishing his description of *Diorchis acuminata* Clerc has informed Fuhrmann (1906b, p. 620) that he has observed that the suckers may be armed.

The dorsal root measures about  $40\mu$  and the prong of the hook about  $25\mu$  in length. The suckers are 100 to  $120\mu$  in diameter, covered over the entire surface as in *D. acuminata* with regularly arranged minute spines less than  $5\mu$  in length.

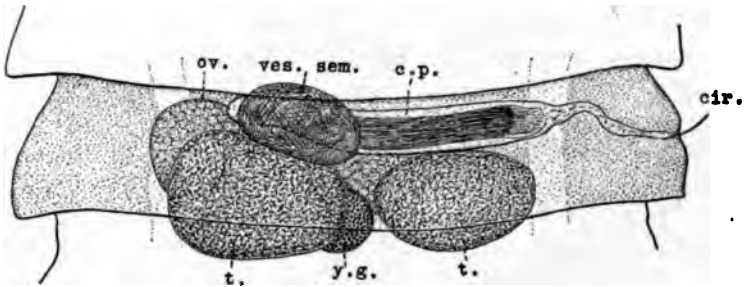


FIG. 39.—DIORCHIS AMERICANA: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT, AT HIGH FOCUS TO SHOW MALE ORGANS, DORSAL VIEW. *cir.*, CIRRUS. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *ov.*, OVARY. *t.*, TESTICLES. *ves. sem.*, SEMINAL VESICLE. *y. g.*, YOLK GLAND.

As in *D. acuminata*, segmentation begins close behind the head, the width of the strobila at its beginning being about  $160\mu$ . The segments are broader than long throughout the strobila, and near the posterior end measure 110 to  $115\mu$  in length by 500 to  $600\mu$  in width.

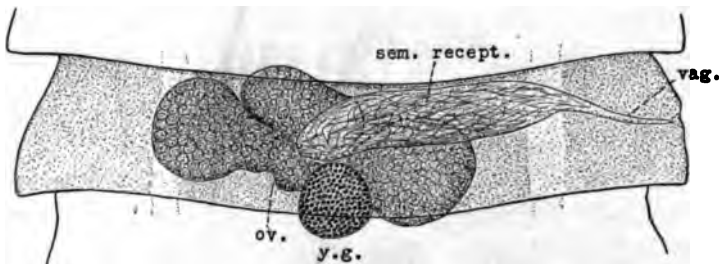


FIG. 40.—DIORCHIS AMERICANA: SEXUALLY MATURE SEGMENT, AT DEEP FOCUS TO SHOW FEMALE ORGANS, DORSAL VIEW. *ov.*, OVARY. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL VESICLE. *vag.*, VAGINA. *y. g.*, YOLK GLAND.

The genital pores are unilateral on the right-hand margin of the strobila at about the middle of the segment.

#### Internal anatomy.

The nervous system, musculature, and excretory system are as described above for *Diorchis acuminata*, and as in the latter the vagina

and cirrus pouch pass on the dorsal side of the nerve and excretory vessels.

In this species the segments become gravid much earlier than in the other, as the posterior segments of a strobila 20 mm. long con-

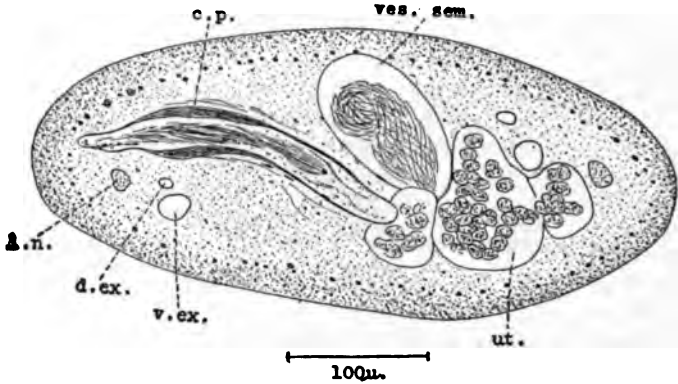


FIG. 41.—DIORCHIS AMERICANA: GRAVID SEGMENT, TRANSVERSE SECTION. *c. p.*, CIRRUS POUCH. *d. ex.*, DORSAL EXCRETORY VESSEL. *l. n.*, NERVE CORD. *ut.*, UTERUS. *ves. sem.*, SEMINAL VESICLE. *v. ex.*, VENTRAL EXCRETORY VESSEL.

tained a well-developed uterus, whereas in *Diorchis acuminata* the uterus had not yet appeared in the posterior segments of a strobila 35 mm. long.

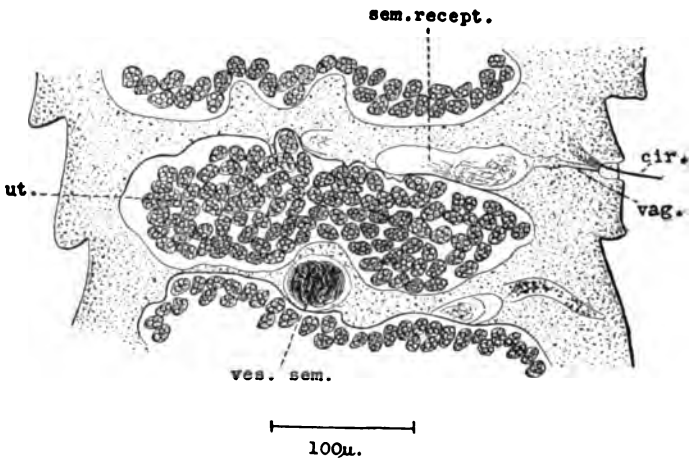


FIG. 42.—DIORCHIS AMERICANA: GRAVID SEGMENTS, HORIZONTAL SECTION. *cir.*, CIRRUS. *sem. recept.*, SEMINAL RECEPTACLE. *ut.*, UTERUS. *vag.*, VAGINA. *ves. sem.*, SEMINAL VESICLE.

*Male reproductive organs.*—The testicles (fig. 39. *t.*), two in number, attaining a maximum size of 100 to 130 $\mu$ . are located, as in *D. acuminata*, in the posterior portion of the segment near the dorsal surface, one on either side of the median line.

In the anterior half of the segment in the median line the vas deferens is swollen to form a prominent seminal vesicle (figs. 39, 41, *ves. sem.*),  $150\mu$  or more in diameter. Usually the seminal vesicle is dorsal of, occasionally ventral of, the proximal end of the cirrus pouch. The cirrus pouch (figs. 39, 41, *c. p.*), usually somewhat curved, extends transversely across the anterior portion of the segment, measuring 250 to  $300\mu$  in length by 30 to  $40\mu$  in thickness. It is somewhat longer than the cirrus pouch of *D. acuminata* and usually extends beyond the median line of the segment. As in the latter species, the pouch is covered with a prominent layer of longitudinal muscles, thickest near the middle of the pouch. The vas deferens is enlarged to form a seminal reservoir within the cirrus pouch. In sharp contrast to *D. acuminata*, the cirrus (fig. 39, *cir.*) is very slender without bulbous enlargement at the base, measuring but  $1.5$  to  $2\mu$  in diameter when extruded, whereas in the other species it is from 6 to  $8\mu$  in diameter, and has a bulbous enlargement at the base  $14$  to  $16\mu$  in diameter. As in the latter species, it is unarmed. Its length when fully extruded is at least  $100\mu$ .

*Female reproductive organs.*—The vagina (figs. 40, 42, *vag.*), at first very narrow, becomes swollen beyond the excretory canals to form an elongated seminal receptacle (figs. 40, 42, *sem. recept.*), which lies against the ventral side of the cirrus pouch and extends as far as the inner end of the latter.

The ovary (figs. 39, 40, *ov.*), as in *D. acuminata*, is trilobed with occasionally a fourth lobe on the left-hand side, and when fully developed it extends laterally as far as the excretory canals, and its median lobe reaches the anterior border of the segment. It is located on the ventral side of the cirrus pouch, seminal vesicle, and seminal receptacle. The yolk gland (figs. 39, 40, *y. g.*) is similar in shape and size to that of *D. acuminata* and is similarly located.

The uterus (figs. 41, 42, *ut.*) is a simple sac, without partitions, and develops behind and dorsal of the ovary and ventral of the testicles. As the uterus increases in size and becomes filled with eggs the ovary degenerates and disappears. When fully developed the uterus extends from the posterior to the anterior border of the segment, and laterally beyond the excretory canals on each side, dorsal of the canals on the right side and ventral of the canals on the left side.

The eggs when they first enter the uterus measure  $12$  to  $15\mu$  in diameter and are closely surrounded by a very thin membrane. Eggs containing fully formed oncospheres were not present in the specimens studied.

## SYNOPSIS OF THE SUPERFAMILY TÆNIOIDEA.

In the following synopsis I have adopted with a few modifications the arrangement into families recently proposed by Fuhrmann (1907a, 1908a), but instead of giving the group the rank of an order, Cyclophyllidea, I have followed Stiles (1906a) in classing it as a superfamily, Tænioidea. This change from order to superfamily is simply a change in name and rank and in itself does not necessitate any changes within the group. The subordinate groups of the order Cyclophyllidea as arranged by Fuhrmann can be arranged in a similar way in the superfamily Tænioidea, and this is what has been done in the present article, with, however, a number of modifications, the most important of which are as follows:

In his family "Dilepinidæ" Fuhrmann has recognized three sub-families, "Dilepininæ," Dipylidiinæ, and "Paruterinæ," and has placed in a separate family, "Hymenolepidæ," the genera *Hymenolepis*, *Oligorchis*, *Diorchis*, and *Aploparaksis*. I have, however, preferred to unite "Hymenolepidæ" with "Dilepinidæ" and "Dilepininæ" with Dipylidiinæ, and accordingly recognize, instead of the two families, one family Hymenolepididæ, with Dipylidiinæ, Hymenolepidinæ, and Paruterinæ (= Paruterinæ Fuhrmann) as sub-families.

The genus *Stilesia* appears to me much more closely related to the Paruterinæ than to the Anoplocephalidæ, and I have accordingly placed it in the former group.

A number of minor changes, such as changes in names, are noted in their appropriate places. Changes in names have been made in accordance with the International Code of Zoological Nomenclature.

## Superfamily TÆNIOIDEA..

*Superfamily diagnosis.*—Cestoda: Scolex with four cup-shaped suckers which may exceptionally (Tetrabothriidæ) bear auricular appendages. Apical rostellum present or lacking. Suckers and rostellum may be armed with hooks or unarmed. Neck present or absent. Strobila with well-developed segmentation, or, exceptionally (Fimbriariidæ) without division into segments. A single series or complete or incomplete double series of reproductive organs. Genital pores usually present and marginal, or exceptionally on ventral surface. Testicles usually numerous, in medullary portion of segment. Ovary more or less bilobed. Yolk gland compact, and posterior, dorsal, ventral, or laterad of ovary, rarely (family Tetrabothriidæ) anterior of ovary. Shell gland between ovary and yolk gland. Uterus without special opening to the exterior, except that rarely a secondarily formed opening may be present. Egg (i. e., fertilized egg=

embryo, oncosphere) with one or several membranes; without operculum. Larval stage in vertebrates or invertebrates. Adults in alimentary canal of vertebrates.

*Type-family*.—Tæniidæ Ludwig, 1886.

KEY TO GENERA.<sup>a</sup>

1. Genital pores marginal or (?) absent..... 2.  
Genital pores ventral, in or near median line; scolex unarmed, without rostellum; a single egg capsule in the gravid segment.  
Mesocestoididæ, *Mesocestoides*, p. 61.
2. One cirrus pouch in each segment, or two in each segment, one on either side ..... 3.  
Several cirrus pouches in each lateral half of each segment; segmentation not apparent externally; one testicle, ovary, yolk gland, and uterus in each lateral half of the segment; egg with well-developed pyriform apparatus; head unarmed, without rostellum; adults in marsupials.  
*Triplotania*, p. 62.
3. Vaginal pore anterior of male opening.....*Tetracisdicotyla*, p. 106.  
Vaginal pore posterior, dorsal, or ventral of male opening, or absent.... 4.
4. Anterior portion of strobila enlarged and modified to form a large pseudo scolex; strobila grooved transversely, but without proglottids.  
Fimbriariidæ, *Fimbriaria*, p. 105.  
Strobila without pseudo scolex; with more or less definite proglottids, or segments ..... 5.
5. Yolk gland in front of ovary; suckers with auricular appendages on anterior border.....*Tetrabothriidæ*, *Tetrabothrius*, p. 59.  
Yolk gland posterior, dorsal, ventral, or lateral of ovary; suckers without auricular appendages ..... 6.
6. Vaginal pore lacking..... 7.  
Vaginal pore present..... 15.
7. Male and female genital openings both (?) lacking; scolex without rostellum; suckers unarmed; a single set of reproductive organs in each segment; female glands near one side of the segment; cirrus pouch rudimentary, unites with distal end of vagina in lateral field of segment.....*Aporina*, p. 64.  
Male genital opening present..... 8.
8. Scolex with armed rostellum; segments with lateral appendages; accessory female genital canal present, functioning as vagina, with dorsal, ventral, or marginal opening.....9 (*Amabiliidæ*).  
Scolex with or without rostellum; segments without lateral appendages; vagina, without external opening, functions as seminal receptacle.  
11 (*Acoleidæ*).
9. A double set of male reproductive organs and a single set of female organs in each segment; two male genital pores in each segment, one on each side; opening of accessory vagina ventral.....*Amabilia*, p. 103.  
A single set of reproductive organs in each segment; male genital pores regularly or irregularly alternate..... 10.
10. Suckers and posterior portion of head covered with minute spines; segments of strobila not numerous; testicles few; vagina of each segment turns backward into and communicates with the seminal vesicle of the next

<sup>a</sup> The genus *Copcsoma* (p. 106) is not included in this key.

- following segment; an accessory vagina in the opposite side of the segment from the cirrus pouch, sometimes with marginal opening---*Tatria*, p. 104.
- Rostellum very large; suckers and posterior portion of head without spiny armature; testicles numerous, extend across entire width of segment; vagina absent; accessory vagina dorso-ventral, with median opening on dorsal and ventral surfaces of segment.....*Schistotænia*, p. 104
11. Diœcius, entire strobila male or female; male with a double set, female with a single set of reproductive organs in each segment---*Dioicocestus*, p. 103.
- Monœcius..... 12.
12. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment..... 13.
- A double set of male reproductive organs and a single set of female reproductive organs in each segment, with two vaginæ functioning as large seminal receptacles.....*Diplophallus*, p. 102.
13. Scolex with armed rostellum..... 14.
- Scolex without rostellum, but with apical papilla; cirrus conical in shape, armed with large hooks.....*Shiptcya*, p. 103.
14. Rostellum armed with a single crown of hooks arranged in a zigzag row having right angles; testicles few; seminal receptacle very small; uterus with dorsal and ventral openings.....*Gyrocoelia*, p. 102.
- Testicles numerous; seminal receptacle very large; uterus without opening to the exterior.....*Acolcus*, p. 102.
15. Scolex with rostellum armed with a double row (rarely a single or triple row) of very numerous (and generally very small) hammer-shaped hooks, i. e., with long ventral root, very short dorsal root, and short blade; suckers usually armed..... 16 (*Davaineidæ*).
- Scolex with rostellum armed with hooks not hammer shaped, without rostellum, or with rudimentary unarmed rostellum; suckers usually armed. 21.
16. Rostellum broader than rest of scolex; suckers armed only near anterior border; a single set of reproductive organs in each segment; uterus sac-like, persistent.....*Ophryocotyle*, p. 67.
- Rostellum not broader than rest of scolex; suckers armed with several rings of hooklets around the periphery or unarmed; a single or double set of reproductive organs in each segment; uterus not persistent, replaced by egg capsules, with or without the formation of para-uterine organs..... 17.
17. Uterus breaks down into numerous egg capsules, each containing one or more eggs; para-uterine organs not present..... 18.
- A para-uterine organ present, into which the eggs pass, and which transforms into an egg capsule..... 20.
18. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment..... 19.
- A double set of reproductive organs in each segment; eggs become inclosed singly in egg capsules.....*Cotugnia*, p. 69
19. Rostellum armed with a double or single row of hooks; dorsal excretory vessels present; genital pores unilateral or irregularly alternate; egg capsules contain one or several eggs.....*Davainea*, p. 67.
- Rostellum armed with three rows of hooks; dorsal excretory vessels absent; genital pores unilateral; female glands on pore side of median line, near the ventral excretory vessel; eggs become inclosed singly in egg capsules.....*Porogynia*, p. 69.
20. Eggs pass directly from uterus into a para-uterine organ, which transforms into an egg capsule.....*Idiogenes*, p. 70.
- Eggs become inclosed in numerous egg capsules following the disappearance of the uterus, and finally are pressed into a large anteriorly located para-uterine organ which transforms into an egg capsule..*Chapmania*, p. 70.

21. Scolex without rostellum, or with rudimentary unarmed rostellum..... 49.  
 Scolex with armed rostellum..... 22.
22. Rostellum armed with a double crown of large hooks; genital pores irregularly alternate; uterus with median stem and lateral branches; egg with thin outer membrane and thick, brown, radially striated inner shell.  
*Tania*, p. 100.
- Egg with thin transparent shells..... 23.
23. Para-uterine organ present; rostellum armed with a double crown of hooks..... 24.  
 Para-uterine organ absent..... 26.
24. Uterus single..... 25.  
 Uterus more or less completely divided into two spherical sacs; hooks of rostellum triangular..... *Bluterina*, p. 88.
25. Uterus much broader than long; para-uterine organ a transversely elongated parenchymatous mass in front of uterus; on pore side of segment the large usually ventral longitudinal excretory vessel is dorsal in position, and the narrow usually dorsal vessel ventral, the position being normal on other side..... *Culcitella*, p. 86.  
 Uterus slightly broader than long, crescentic, in front of ovary, or straight, near posterior border of segment; para-uterine organ elongated antero-posteriorly in front of uterus; position of excretory vessels normal on both sides of segment..... *Paruterina*, p. 85.
26. Rostellum armed with a single or double row of hooks; suckers armed or unarmed..... 27.  
 Rostellum armed with several rings of rose-thorn hooklets; a double set of reproductive organs in each segment; two genital pores in each segment, one on each side; uterus reticular, later breaking up into egg capsules.  
*Dipylidium*, p. 84.
27. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment..... 28.  
 A double set of male reproductive organs and a single set of female organs with two vaginae in each segment; two genital pores in each segment, one on each side; uterus sac-like, persistent..... *Diploposthe*, p. 101.
28. Uterus persistent..... 29.  
 Uterus breaks down into egg capsules, each containing one or several eggs; rostellum armed with a double or single crown of hooks; genital pores irregularly alternate, rarely unilateral; testicles numerous, behind the female glands or also laterally on both sides of the latter.  
*Monopylidium*, p. 76.
29. Hooks of rostellum arranged in a circular crown..... 30.  
 Hooks of rostellum arranged in a zigzag crown; genital canals pass dorsal of excretory vessels; uterus very irregularly lobulated..... *Angularia*, p. 83.
30. Crown of hooks single..... 31.  
 Crown of hooks double..... 41.
31. Genital pores unilateral..... 32.  
 Genital pores alternate..... 34.
32. Genital pores subdorsal; testicles few, but more than 4 in each segment; eggs few..... *Trichocephaloidea*, p. 73.  
 Genital pores strictly marginal; testicles numerous or few; eggs numerous, or, rarely, few..... 33.
33. Base of cirrus provided with one or two pairs of powerful spines lying in special pockets; genital canals pass between longitudinal excretory vessels..... *Gryporhynchus*, p. 83.



- Base of cirrus not provided with spines in special pockets; genital canals pass dorsal of excretory vessels..... 36.
34. Segments numerous, rarely less than 30; neck present; genital pores irregularly alternate near anterior border of segment; testicles numerous, posterior of female glands or also laterally on both sides of the latter; uterus a simple sac, or incompletely divided into numerous small communicating compartments..... *Choanotania*, p. 74
- Segments less than 30 in number; neck absent; genital pores regularly alternate..... 35.
35. Testicles in posterior portion of segment; cirrus pouch short.  
*Amæbotania*, p. 80.
- Testicles lateral in position toward the pore side of the segment; cirrus pouch very long..... *Leptotania*, p. 81.
36. Testicles, 12 or more in each segment..... *Lateriporus*, p. 73.
- Testicles, 1 to 4 in each segment..... 37 (*Hymenolepidinæ*).
37. Testicles, 4 in each segment..... *Oligorchis*, p. 89.
- Testicles, 1 to 3 in each segment..... 38.
38. Testicles, 3 in each segment..... 39 (*Hymenolepis*).
- Testicles, 1 or 2 in each segment..... 40.
39. Entire surface of suckers armed with minute spines, or (generally) unarmed; sacculus accessorius usually absent..... *Hymenolepis* s. str., p. 90.
- Suckers armed on borders and in the middle with small hooklets; sacculus accessorius always present..... *Echinocotyle*, p. 98.
40. Testicles, 2 in each segment; entire surface of suckers armed with minute spines, or unarmed; rostellar hooks with long dorsal and short ventral roots (or exceptionally with very short dorsal root, and with ventral root nearly as long as the blade)..... *Diorchis*, p. 98.
- One testicle in each segment; suckers (?) unarmed; rostellar hooks with ventral root as long or nearly as long as the blade; strobila small and slender..... *Aploparaksis*, p. 99.
41. Genital pores unilateral..... 42.
- Genital pores alternate..... 45.
42. Root of cirrus with one or two pairs of powerful spines lying in special pockets; testicles few; genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels..... *Gryporhynchus*, p. 83.
- Spiniferous sacs at base of cirrus lacking..... 43.
43. No testicles in front of female glands, but usually very numerous behind and at the sides; rostellar hooks with long dorsal and short ventral roots; genital canals pass dorsal of excretory vessels and nerve..... *Dilepis*, p. 71.
- Testicles entirely surrounding the female glands, or limited to the region in front of the female glands..... 44.
44. Testicles very numerous, entirely surrounding the female glands; cirrus pouch communicating with the genital cloaca by a narrow canal opening upon a large papilla; rostellar hooks with a very large dorsal root and small hook portion..... *Cyclorchida*, p. 82.
- Testicles limited to the region in front of female glands..... *Proorchida*, p. 82.
45. Testicles scattered throughout entire dorsal portion of medullary parenchyma; ovary and yolk gland surrounded by a ring-like uterus with secondary branches; genital canals pass between excretory vessels; longitudinal musculature in three layers..... *Cyclustera*, p. 81.
- Testicles, in lateral or posterior portions of segment only..... 46.
46. Testicles in lateral portions of segment only..... 47.
- Testicles in posterior portion of segment only..... 48.

47. Division of strobila into segments well marked; female glands toward pore side of segment; genital canals pass between the excretory vessels and ventral of the nerve; genital pores irregularly alternate.

*Laterotania*, p. 82.

Strobila small, division into segments not well marked; scolex large with small rostellum; reproductive glands very small; ovary and yolk gland toward pore side of segment; genital pores irregularly alternate.

*Parrirostrum*, p. 81.

48. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels and dorsal of the nerve; genital pores irregularly alternate; strobila usually with numerous segments; uterus sac-like.....*Anomotania*, p. 77.

Genital canals pass dorsal of the longitudinal vessels and nerve; strobila with few segments (less than 30); genital pores regularly alternate; uterus much lobulated; outer shell of egg with tubular prolongation at each pole terminating in a globular expansion.....*Liga*, p. 80.

49. A single genital pore in each segment..... 50.

Two genital pores in each segment, one on each side..... 67.

50. Para-uterine organs absent..... 51.

Para-uterine organs present..... 62.

51. Uterus persistent..... 52.

Uterus not persistent, breaks down into numerous egg capsules, each containing one or more eggs..... 60.

52. Three testicles in each segment; rostellum present but rudimentary and unarmed.....*Hymenolepis* s. str., p. 90.

Testicles more than three in each segment..... 53.

53. Uterus with median stem and lateral branches; rostellum rudimentary and unarmed, or lacking..... 54.

Uterus sac-like or reticular, without median stem; rostellum lacking... 55.

54. Female glands in posterior median portion of segment; testicles scattered throughout the medullary parenchyma except the posterior median portion; egg with a thin outer membrane, and thick brown radially striated inner shell; rostellum present but unarmed and rudimentary...*Tænia*, p. 100.

Female glands in anterior portion of segment; testicles in posterior portion; egg with thin transparent shells; rostellum absent...*Catenotania*, p. 84.

55. A distinct pedunculated prostatic gland near ventral excretory vessel on pore side of median line; egg with pyriform apparatus, the horns of which are rather short; adults in mammals.....*Andrya*, p. 63.

Pedunculated prostatic gland absent..... 56.

56. Eggs with pyriform apparatus..... 57.

Eggs without pyriform apparatus..... 59.

57. Uterus a transversely elongated sac with outpocketings anteriorly and posteriorly..... 58.

Extreme lateral portions of uterus sac-like, remainder a complicated system of irregular lacunæ; testicles near the posterior border of segment extending from the excretory vessels of one side to those of the other; adults in mammals.....*Schizotania*, p. 64.

58. Testicles in anterior portion of segment extending entirely across the median field as far as the excretory vessels; adults in birds and mammals.

*Bertiella*, p. 62.

Testicles in median field toward side of segment opposite genital pore; female glands in median field toward pore side; adults in mammals.

*Anoplocephala*, p. 62.

59. Testicles in anterior portion of segment extending entirely across the median field as far as the excretory vessels; uterus a transversely elongated sac with numerous outpocketings anteriorly and posteriorly; adults in birds and mammals.....*Bertiella*, p. 62.  
 Testicles mostly in the lateral portions of the segment on both sides of the longitudinal excretory vessels, extending from the anterior to the posterior border of the segment; uterus median, bilobed, with a prolongation posteriorly on each side which crosses the longitudinal excretory vessels, and passes forward laterad of and parallel with the latter; adults in birds.....*Aporina*, p. 64.
60. Cortical layer of parenchyma thin; testicles behind and at sides of female glands; adults in mammals and reptiles.....*Oochoristica*, p. 84.  
 Cortical layer of parenchyma very thick; testicles dorsal, scattered throughout the entire length of the segment..... 61.
61. Genital pores unilateral; genital canals pass between excretory vessels; female glands between dorsal and excretory vessels on pore side of segment; adults in birds.....*Zschokkeella*, p. 65.  
 Genital pores alternate; genital canals pass ventral of the excretory vessels; female glands submedian, only slightly displaced toward pore side of segment; adults in monotremes and marsupials.....*Linstowia*, p. 65.
62. One testicle in each segment; strobila circular in cross section with segmentation distinct only at posterior end; adults in amphibia.  
*Nematotonia*, p. 88.  
 More than one testicle in each segment..... 63.
63. Uterus transversely elongated, composed of numerous ascen-like pouches, each supplied with a para-uterine organ; adults in mammals.  
*Thysanosoma*, p. 66.  
 A single and simple or bilobed uterus with a single para-uterine organ in each segment, or two uteri, each with a para-uterine organ..... 64.
64. Two uteri in each segment, small, spherical, sac-like, one in each lateral half between the dorsal and ventral excretory vessels; testicles relatively few, in two sets, one in each side of the segment in the neighborhood of the excretory vessels; ovary small, globose, between the excretory vessels on pore side of the segment; adults in mammals.....*Stilesia*, p. 89.  
 Uterus single and simple or bilobed; adults in birds..... 65.
65. Testicles dorsal of female glands and toward anterior border of segment; genital canals pass ventral of excretory vessels; uterus simple, sac-like, commonly displaced toward side of segment opposite genital pore.  
*Anochotonia*, p. 86.  
 Testicles in posterior portion of segment, behind the female glands, may also extend forward along sides of latter; genital canals pass between excretory vessels..... 66.
66. Uterus tubular and elongated longitudinally, or globular, occupying the median line of the segment.....*Rhabdometra*, p. 86.  
 Uterus when fully developed consisting of two spherical sacs touching in the median line and more or less fused.....*Metroliasthes*, p. 87.
67. Para-uterine organs present..... 68.  
 Para-uterine organs absent..... 69.
68. Uterus single, transversely elongated, undulating, composed of numerous ascen-like pouches, each supplied with a para-uterine organ; adults in mammals.....*Thysanosoma*, p. 66.  
 Two small, spherical uteri in each segment, one on either side, between the dorsal and ventral excretory vessels, each with a single para-uterine organ; adults in mammals.....*Stilesia*, p. 89.

69. Uterus not persistent, the eggs becoming isolated in the parenchyma mostly in the lateral fields of the segment, few in the median field; testicles in lateral fields, absent from the median field; adults in reptiles.

*Pancerina*, p. 85.

Uterus persistent ..... 70

70. Uterus single or double (one on each side of median line), transversely elongated, tubular, generally with simple anterior and posterior out-pocketings; vagina ventral of cirrus pouch on both sides of segment; eggs with or without pyriform apparatus; adults in mammals and birds.

*Cittotania*, p. 63.

Two reticulate uteri which may become more or less fused with one another in the median line; vagina ventral and cirrus dorsal on right-hand side of segment, vice versa on left side; eggs with or without pyriform apparatus; adults in mammals and birds.....

*Moniczia*, p. 64.

DIAGNOSES OF FAMILIES, SUBFAMILIES, AND GENERA, AND LISTS OF SPECIES OCCURRING IN NORTH AMERICAN BIRDS.

Under each genus are listed the species which have been reported as parasites of North American birds, and references are given to articles in which descriptions of these forms may be found. Species which have been collected in this country, and of which I have examined specimens, are indicated by an asterisk, and the names of hosts from which such specimens were collected are indicated in a similar manner. Among the hosts are included a number of species which are not North American, comprising (1) forms which have been introduced, such as the English sparrow and various game birds, (2) forms which are present in this country in the domesticated state, and (3) forms which are represented in the North American fauna by varieties or subspecies.

Family TETRABOTHRIIDÆ.

*Tetrabothridæ* DIESING, 1850, in part.

*Family diagnosis.*—Tænioidea: Scolex unarmed, without rostellum. Suckers with an outwardly projecting auricular appendage on the anterior border. Neck short. Segments of the strobila, with the exception of the hindermost segments, always much broader than long. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores unilateral. Genital cloaca deep. Cirrus pouch small and nearly spherical, united with the genital cloaca by a muscular cloacal canal. Yolk gland in front of the ovary. Eggs with three transparent envelopes. Adults in birds and mammals.

*Type-genus.*—*Tetrabothrius* Rudolphi, 1819.

Genus TETRABOTHRIUS Rudolphi, 1819.

*Amphoterocotyle* DIESING, 1863 (type, *A. elegans* DIESING, 1863).

*Prosthecocotyle* MONTICELLI, 1892 (type, *Tania forsteri* KREFFT, 1871).

*Bothridiotania* LÖNNBERG, 1896 (type, *Tania erostris*, LÖNNBERG, 1889).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Tetrabothriidæ: With the characters of the family.

*Type-species.*—*Bothriocephalus macrocephalus* Rudolphi, 1810.

**TETRABOTHRIUS ARCTICUS** Linstow, 1901.

For description see LINSTOW, 1901e, pp. 285–286, fig. 42.

*Host.*—*Somateria mollissima*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS CYLINDRACEUS** (Rudolphi, 1819) Diesing, 1850.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1899b, pp. 872–873 (*Prosthecocotyle cylindracea*).

*Hosts.*—*Rissa tridactyla*, *Larus hyperboreus*, *Larus marinus*, *Larus argentatus*, *Larus canus*, *Larus atricilla*, *Xema sabini*, *Sterna maxima*, *Uria troile*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS DIOMEDEÆ** (Fuhrmann, 1900).

For description see SHIPLEY, 1900c, pp. 557–558, pl. 56, figs. 27–29 (*Prosthecocotyle diomedææ*).

*Host.*—*Diomedea exulans*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS EROSTRIS** (Lönnerberg, 1889).

For description see FUHRMANN, 1899b, pp. 871–872 (*Prosthecocotyle erostris*).

*Hosts.*—*Rissa tridactyla*, *Larus marinus*, *Larus argentatus*, *Larus canus*, *Sterna hirundo*, *Sterna paradisæa*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS HETEROCLITUS** Diesing, 1850.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1899b, p. 874 (*Prosthecocotyle heteroclita*); 1899c, pp. 648–650, figs. 4–8 (*Prosthecocotyle heteroclita*).

*Hosts.*—*Puffinus puffinus*, *Puffinus kuhli*, *Priocella glacialisoides*, *Daption capensis*, *Diomedea exulans*, *Diomedea albatrus*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS MACROCEPHALUS** Rudolphi, 1819.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1899b, pp. 873–874 (*Prosthecocotyle macrocephala*).

*Hosts.*—*Gavia stellata*, *Gavia arctica*, *Gavia immer*, *Colymbus auritus*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS MONTICELLII** (Fuhrmann, 1899).

For description see FUHRMANN, 1899b, p. 870 (*Prosthecocotyle monticellii*).

*Host.*—*Fulmarus glacialis*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS PELECANI** Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1899b, pp. 875–876 (*Prosthecocotyle pelecani aquila*).

*Hosts.*—*Sula leucogastra*, ?*Fregata aquila*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS PORRIGENS** Molin, 1858.

For description see MOLIN, 1861c, p. 237, pl. 5, figs. 18, 19 (*Tetrabothrium (Orgymathobothrium) porrigens*).

*Host.*—*Nycticorax nycticorax*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS TORULOSUS** Linstow, 1888.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1899c, pp. 643–648, figs. 1–3 (*Prosthecocotyle torulosa*).

*Host.*—*Diomedea albatrus*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS UMBRELLA** (Fuhrmann, 1899) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1899b, p. 871 (*Prosthecocotyle umbrella*).

*Hosts.*—*Diomedea exulans*, *Phæbetria palpebrata*.

**TETRABOTHRIUS**, species.

Listed by FUHRMANN, 1908a, p. 136.

*Host.*—*Sula bassana*.

## Family MESOCESTOIDIDÆ Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Mesocestoidina* LÜHE, 1894.

*Mesocestoidæ* ARIOLA, 1899.

*Family diagnosis.*—Tænioidea: Scolex without rostellum or hooks. Suckers unarmed. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores located in the ventral surface of the segment. Vagina opens in front of or beside the cirrus pouch. Eggs in gravid segments inclosed in a single thick-walled egg-capsule. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Mesocestoides* Vaillant, 1863.

## Genus MESOCESTOIDES Vaillant, 1863.

*Monodoridium* WALTER, 1866 (type, *Tænia utriculifera* WALTER, 1866).

*Ptychophysa* HAMANN, 1885 (type, *Tænia canis-lagopodis* RUDOLPHI, 1810).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Mesocestoididæ: With the characters of the family. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-species.*—*Mesocestoides ambiguus* Vaillant, 1863.

**MESOCESTOIDES ALAUDÆ** Stossich, 1896.

For description see STOSSICH, 1896a, p. 133.

*Host.*—*Alauda arvensis*.

**MESOCESTOIDES PERLATUS** (Goeze, 1782) Mühling, 1898.

For description see MÜHLING, 1898b, pp. 105–108.—VOLZ, 1900, pp. 156–157.

*Hosts.*—*Cerchneis tinnunculus*, *Aquila chrysaëtos*.

## Family ANOPELOCEPHALIDÆ Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Family diagnosis.*—Tænioidea: Scolex unarmed, without rostellum. Suckers relatively large, unarmed. Neck absent. Segments usually broader than long. A single or double set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores marginal and bilateral; unilateral, or irregularly alternate or (?) absent. Testicles numerous or rarely (*Triplotænia*) one in each lateral half of the segment. Median axis of female glands lateral of the median axis of the segment. Uterus persistent, and transversely elongated, either tubular, sac-like, branched or reticular; or not persistent, replaced by egg capsules whose formation may or may not be preceded by the appearance of para-uterine organs. Egg with thin transparent shells with or without a pyriform apparatus. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Anoplocephala* E. Blanchard, 1848.

## Subfamily ANOPOLOCEPHALINÆ Blanchard, 1891.

*Subfamily diagnosis.*—Anoplocephalidæ: Uterus persistent and tubular, sac-like, branched or reticular. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Anoplocephala* E. Blanchard, 1848.

## Genus TRIPLLOTÆNIA Boas, 1902.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Anoplocephalinæ: Segmentation of strobila not apparent externally. One ovary, yolk gland, and testicle in each lateral half<sup>a</sup> of the segment, near the border in the neighborhood of the longitudinal excretory vessels and nerve. One vagina in each lateral half of the segment. Four to five cirrus pouches in each lateral half of the segment. Uterus, one in each lateral half of the gravid segment, sac-like, transversely elongated. Egg with well-developed pyriform apparatus, the horns of which are prolonged in two coiled filaments. Adults in marsupials.

*Type-species.*—*Triplotania mirabilis* Boas, 1902.

## Genus ANOPOLOCEPHALA E. Blanchard, 1848.

*Plagiotania* PETERS, 1871 (type, *Tænia gigantea* Peters, 1857).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Anoplocephalinæ: Segments generally much broader than long, occasionally longer than broad. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores unilateral or irregularly alternate. Genital canals pass on the dorsal side of the longitudinal excretory vessels and nerve. Testicles and female glands in the median field; female glands toward the pore side of the segment, testicles toward the opposite side. Uterus a transversely elongated sac with pocket-like appendages, anteriorly and posteriorly. Eggs with well-developed pyriform apparatus. Adults in mammals.

*Type-species.*—*Anoplocephala perfoliata* (Goeze, 1782) E. Blanchard, 1848.

## Genus BERTIELLA Stiles and Hassall, 1902.

*Bertia* BLANCHARD, 1891 (homonym of *Bertia* ANCEY, 1888, mollusk).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Anoplocephalinæ: Segments always broader than long. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores regularly or irregularly alternate. Genital canals pass dorsal of longitudinal excretory vessels and usually dorsal of nerve.

<sup>a</sup> The specimens on which the species *Triplotania mirabilis* was based each consisted of a head to which apparently two strobilæ were attached. Janicki (1906), however, has shown that this condition is probably teratological, and that the double strobila represents the separated lateral halves of a single strobila.

Testicles dorsal and anterior, extending in an unbroken mass from one side of the median field of the segment to the other as far as the excretory vessels. Uterus transversely elongated with numerous out-pocketings, anteriorly and posteriorly. Eggs with or without pyriform apparatus. Adults in birds and mammals.

*Type-species*.—*Bertiella studeri* (Blanchard, 1891) Stiles and Hassall, 1902.

**BERTIELLA DELAFONDI** (Railliet, 1892).

For description see STILES, 1896b, p. 57, pl. 20, figs. 257-262 (*Tænia delafondi*).—FUHRMANN, 1902i, pp. 132-135, figs. 13, 14 (*Bertiella delafondi*).—WOLFFHÜGEL, 1904a, pp. 45-48, figs. 1-4 (*Bertiella delafondi*).

*Hosts*.—*Columba livia*, *Columba livia domestica*.

Genus **ANDRYA** Railliet, 1893.

*Generic diagnosis*.—Anoplocephalinæ: Segments broader than long or as long as broad. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores irregularly alternate, but mostly upon the same side of the strobila. Testicles in median field. A distinct round or elongated pedunculated prostatic gland near ventral excretory vessel on pore side of median field. Female glands in the median field on the pore side of the median line. Uterus net-like, with forked processes, occasionally somewhat sac-like. Eggs with pyriform apparatus, the horns of which are rather short. Adults in mammals.

*Type-species*.—*Andrya rhopalocephala* (Riehm, 1881) Stiles, 1895.

Genus **CITTOTÆNIA** Riehm, 1881.

*Ctenotænia* RAILLIET, 1893 (type, *Tænia marmotæ* FRÜLICH, 1802).

*Calodæla* SHIPLEY, 1900 (type, *Calodæla kuvaria* SHIPLEY, 1900; see FUHRMANN, 1902i, p. 142).

*Generic diagnosis*.—Anoplocephalinæ: Segments broader than long. Two sets of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores bilateral. Genital canals pass dorsal of longitudinal excretory vessels and nerves. Interproglottidal glands absent. Vagina ventral of cirrus pouch on both sides of segment. Uterus single or double (one on each side of median line), transversely elongated, tubular, generally with simple anterior and posterior out-pocketings. Eggs with well-developed pyriform apparatus, the horns of which are long, crossing each other, or in some cases without this apparatus (see Fuhrmann, 1902i, p. 142, *Cittotænia kuvaria*). Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-species*.—*Cittotænia latissima* Riehm, 1881=*Cittotænia denticulata* (Rudolphi, 1804) Stiles and Hassall, 1896.



Genus *MONIEZIA* Blanchard, 1891.

*Peronia* DIAMARE, 1900 (type, *P. carrinot* DIAMARE, 1900; see FUHRMANN, 1907a, p. 295).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Anoplocephalinæ: Segments generally broader than long. Two sets of reproductive organs in each segment with two reticulate uteri which may become more or less fused with one another in the median line. Genital pores bilateral. Genital canals cross on dorsal side of longitudinal excretory vessels and nerves. Interproglottidal glands generally present. Vagina ventral and cirrus dorsal on right side of segment; the reverse on left side. Eggs with three shells and with well-developed pyriform apparatus, the horns of which generally end in a disk, or (in species from birds) without pyriform apparatus. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-species.*—*Moniezia expansa* (Rudolphi, 1810) Blanchard, 1891.

Genus *SCHIZOTÆNIA* Janicki, 1904.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Anoplocephalinæ: Segments broader than long. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores alternate. Genital canals pass dorsal of the longitudinal excretory vessels and nerve. Testicles near the posterior border of the segment in a group extending from the longitudinal excretory vessels of one side to those of the other. Cirrus pouch very muscular. Female glands almost median, their longitudinal axis but slightly displaced toward the genital pore. Extreme lateral portions of the uterus become functional early as sac-like enlargements; remainder of uterus develops as a complicated system of irregular lacunæ. Eggs with pyriform apparatus. Adults in mammals.

*Type-species.*—*Tania decrescens* Diesing, 1856 (not *T. decrescens* Creplin, 1849).

Genus *APORINA* Fuhrmann, 1902.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Anoplocephalinæ: A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores (?) absent. Female glands near the side toward which the vagina runs. Testicles dorsal, very numerous, mostly in the lateral portions of the segment on both sides of the longitudinal excretory vessels, extending from the anterior to the posterior border of the segment; very few in the median field. Vagina and rudimentary cirrus pouch (? without external openings), irregularly alternate on right or left side of the strobila, pass dorsal of the excretory vessels and unite with one another in the lateral field of the segment. Uterus median, bilobed, with a prolongation posteriorly on each side, which crosses the longitudinal excretory vessels,

and passes forward outside of and parallel with the latter. Eggs with two shells without pyriform apparatus. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Aporina alba* Fuhrmann, 1902.

Subfamily LINSTOWINÆ Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Subfamily diagnosis.*—Anoplocephalidæ: A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Uterus breaks down into egg capsules. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Linstowia* Zschokke, 1898.

Genus LINSTOWIA Zschokke, 1898.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Linstowinæ: Segments broader than long. Cortical parenchyma greatly increased in thickness, medullary parenchyma correspondingly reduced. Dorsal longitudinal excretory vessels along the outer side of the ventral vessels. Genital pores alternate. Genital canals pass ventral of the excretory vessels and nerve. Testicles dorsal, scattered throughout the entire length of the segment. Female glands submedian, only slightly displaced toward the pore side of the segment. Uterus a thin-walled folded tube, disappearing early, the eggs becoming inclosed singly in egg capsules. Eggs without pyriform apparatus. Adults in monotremes and marsupials.

*Type-species.*—*Tænia echidnæ* W. Thompson, 1893.

Genus ZSCHOKKEELLA, new name.

*Linstowia* (in part) (see FUHRMANN, 1902I, p. 138).

*Zschokkia*<sup>a</sup> FUHRMANN, 1902.

*Zschokkea*<sup>b</sup> FUHRMANN, 1902 (homonymous with *Zschokkea* KOENIKE, 1892,<sup>c</sup> a genus of mites).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Linstowinæ: Segments much broader than long. Cortical parenchyma and musculature greatly developed. Dorsal excretory vessel lateral of ventral vessel. A fine capillary network in the periphery of the cortical parenchyma connects all four excretory vessels. Genital pores unilateral. Genital canals pass dorsal of the nerve, and ventral of the dorsal excretory vessel. Cirrus pouch weakly developed. Testicles dorsal scattered through the entire length of the segment. Female reproductive glands toward pore side of the segment between dorsal and ventral excretory vessels. Uterus early breaks down into egg capsules. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Zschokkeella linstowii* (Parona, 1885).

<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann, 1902I, p. 138, apparently a misprint for *Zschokkea*.

<sup>b</sup> Fuhrmann, 1902I, p. 140.

<sup>c</sup> Zool. Anz., vol. 15, pp. 320–321.

## Subfamily THYSANOSOMINÆ Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Subfamily diagnosis.*—Anoplocephalidæ: Uterus transversely elongated consisting of several or numerous communicating sacs with parenchymatous para-uterine organs, into which the eggs probably pass in the oldest segments. Adults in mammals.

*Type-genus.*—*Thysanosoma* Diesing, 1835.

## Genus THYSANOSOMA Diesing, 1835.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Thysanosominæ: Segments much broader than long, end segments only showing a tendency to become longer and narrower. A double set of reproductive organs but only a single uterus in each segment, with opposite or with irregularly alternating pores, those of one side, with the corresponding cirrus pouch, ovary and vagina having been suppressed. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels, and dorsal of the nerve. Uterus transverse, undulating, composed of numerous ascion-like pouches each supplied with a parauterine organ. Horns of pyriform apparatus absent. Adults in mammals (ruminants).

*Type-species.*—*Thysanosoma actinioides* Diesing, 1835.

## Family DAVAINOIDÆ Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Family diagnosis.*—Tænioidea: Scolex with simple rostellum armed with double row (rarely a single row) of very numerous (and generally very small) hammer-shaped hooks. Suckers armed or rarely, unarmed. A single or double set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores marginal, and bilateral, unilateral, or irregularly alternating. Uterus sac-like, persistent; or sac-like branched, not persistent, replaced either by numerous egg capsules or by a single egg capsule whose formation is preceded by the appearance of a para-uterine organ. Egg with thin transparent shell. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-species.*—*Davainea* Blanchard and Railliet, 1891.

## Subfamily OPHRYOCOTYLINÆ Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Subfamily diagnosis.*—Davaineidæ: Rostellum,<sup>a</sup> very broad, armed with a double row of hooks on border. Surface of suckers armed only near the anterior border. A single set of reproductive organs.

<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 41) has found that the apical structure, with five depressions, which has been described in different species of *Ophryocotyle*, is really a rostellum with an anterior enlargement which in certain stages of contracture presents the peculiar appearance noticed by various authors.

in each segment. Genital pores irregularly alternate. Uterus sac-like, slightly bilobed, persistent. Adults in birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Ophryocotyle* Friis, 1870.

Genus OPHRYOCOTYLE Friis, 1870.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Ophryocotylinæ: With the characters of the subfamily.

*Type-species.*—*Ophryocotyle proteus* Friis, 1870.

OPHRYOCOTYLE INSIGNIS Lönnberg, 1890.

For description see LÖNNBERG, 1890b, pp. 15-18.—BLANCHARD, 1891t, pp. 442-443.—FUHRMANN, 1909, pp. 94-97, figs. 1, 2, 4-6.

*Host.*—*Harmatopus ostralegus*.

OPHRYOCOTYLE PROTEUS Friis, 1870.

For description see BLANCHARD, 1891t, pp. 440-442, fig. 20.—STILES, 1896f, p. 56, pl. 19, figs. 252-255.—FUHRMANN, 1909, fig. 3.

*Hosts.*—*Ægialitis hiaticula*, *Calidris leucophæa*, *Erolia ferruginea*, *Pelidna alpina*, *Larus canus*.

OPHRYOCOTYLE, species Lönnberg.

Listed by FUHRMANN, 1908a, p. 159.

*Host.*—*Mergus serrator*.

Subfamily DAVAINIINÆ Braun, 1900.

*Subfamily diagnosis.*—Davaineidæ: Suckers armed around the periphery with several rings of hooklets which are unstable or persistent. Uterus breaks down into numerous egg capsules, each containing one or more eggs. Para-uterine organs not present. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Davainea* Blanchard and Railliet, 1891.

Genus DAVAINEA Blanchard and Railliet, 1891.

*Bothriotania*, RAILLIET, 1892 (type, *Dibothrium longicolle* MOLIN, 1858; see LÜHE, 1890c, p. 40).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Davaineinæ: A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores unilateral or occasionally irregularly alternate. Uterus breaks down into egg capsules each containing one or several eggs. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-species.*—*Davainea proglottina* (Davaine, 1860) Blanchard, 1891.

DAVAINEA ANATINA Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1909, p. 107, fig. 16.

*Host.*—*Anas platyrhynchos domestica*.

\* DAVAINEA CESTICILLUS (Molin, 1858) Blanchard, 1891.

For description see RANSOM, 1905b, pp. 283-285, figs. 8, 14, 18, 26, 32.

*Hosts.*—\**Meleagris gallopavo domestica*, \**Gallus gallus domesticus*.

**DAVAINEA CIRCUMVALLATA** (Krabbe, 1869) Blanchard, 1891.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 343, pl. 10, fig. 295 (*Tania circumvallata*).—BLANCHARD, 1901t, p. 434, fig. 10.—STILES, 1896f, pp. 47-48, pl. 16, figs. 208-211.—MOLA, 1907, pp. 128-130, figs. 1-7.

*Host.*—*Coturnix coturnix*.

\* **DAVAINEA COMITATA** Ransom, 1909.

For description see RANSOM, 1909, pp. 15-18, figs. 5-8 (the present paper).

*Hosts.*—\**Colaptes auratus*, \**Melanerpes erythrocephalus*.

**DAVAINEA CRASSULA** (Rudolphi, 1819) Railliet, 1893.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 345-346, pl. 10, fig. 301 (*Tania crassula*); 1882a, p. 363, pl. 2, figs. 66, 67 (*T. crassula*).—STILES, 1896f, pp. 53-54, pl. 18, figs. 243-246.—FUHRMANN, 1909, p. 104, fig. 13.

*Hosts.*—*Columba livia*, *Columba livia domestica*.

\* **DAVAINEA ECHINOBOTHRIDA** (Mégain, 1880) Blanchard, 1891.

For description see RANSOM, 1904b, pp. 55-65, figs. 42, 44, 46, 48, 50, 52; 1905b, pp. 279-283, figs. 6, 7, 13, 17, 20, 25, 31.

*Host.*—\**Gallus gallus domesticus*.

**DAVAINEA FRIEDBERGERI** (Linstow, 1878) Blanchard, 1891.

For description see STILES, 1896f, pp. 52-53, pl. 18, figs. 236-242.

*Host.*—*Phasianus colchicus*.

( ? **DAVAINEA** ) **LONGICOLLIS** (Molin, 1858).

For description see STILES, 1896f, pp. 26-27 (*Bothriotantia longicollis*).

*Host.*—*Gallus gallus domesticus*.

**DAVAINEA MUTABILIS** \* Rütther, 1901.

For description see RÜTHER, 1901b, pp. 353-357, 362-364, figs. 1-12.

*Host.*—*Gallus gallus domesticus*.

**DAVAINEA PARAECHINOBOTHRIDA** <sup>b</sup> Magalhães, 1893.

For description see MAGALHÃES, 1893c, pp. 442-443, 444.

*Host.*—*Gallus gallus domesticus*.

**DAVAINEA POLYUTERINA** Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1909, p. 103.

*Host.*—*Coturnix coturnix*.

\* **DAVAINEA PROGLOTTINA** <sup>c</sup> (Davaine, 1860) Blanchard, 1891.

For description see STILES, 1896f, p. 47, pl. 15, figs. 194-198; pl. 16, figs. 199-202.

*Host.*—\**Gallus gallus domesticus*.

\* **DAVAINEA RHYNCHOTA** Ransom, 1909.

For description see RANSOM, 1909, pp. 10-15, figs. 1-4 (the present paper).

*Hosts.*—\**Colaptes auratus*, \**Melanerpes erythrocephalus*.

\* **DAVAINEA TETRAGONA** (Molin, 1858) Blanchard, 1891.

For description see RANSOM, 1904b, pp. 55-65, figs. 41, 43, 45, 47, 49, 51; 1905b, pp. 278-279, figs. 5, 12, 16, 19, 24, 30.

*Host.*—\**Gallus gallus domesticus*.

<sup>a</sup> This form is probably identical with *D. casticillus*.

<sup>b</sup> This form is perhaps identical with *D. echinobothrida* or *D. tetragona*.

<sup>c</sup> This species has been collected in this country in Pennsylvania (Bureau of Animal Industry Collection, No. 4372) and in Maryland (Bureau of Animal Industry Collection, Nos. 14442, 14522, and 14759).

**DAVAINEA VOLZI** <sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann, 1905.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1905b, pp. 303-308, pl. 10, figs. 1-7.

*Host.*—*Gallus gallus domesticus*.

**Genus POROGYNIA** <sup>b</sup> Railliet and Henry, 1909.

*Linstowia* ZSCHOKKE, 1898 (in part; see FUHRMANN, 1907a, p. 293).

*Polycælia* FUHRMANN, 1907 (homonymous with *Polycælia* KING, 1840, Cœlenterata).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Davaineinæ: Scolex with simple rostellum, armed with three rows of hooks. Segments much broader than long. Cortical parenchyma and longitudinal musculature greatly developed. Dorsal excretory vessels absent. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores unilateral. Genital canals pass dorsal of the longitudinal ventral excretory vessel and nerve. Testicles numerous. Female glands on the pore side of the median line, near the ventral excretory vessel. Yolk gland between the ovary and median line. Uterus with very thin walls, which early disappear. The eggs become inclosed singly in egg capsules, closely packed together filling the medullary parenchyma. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Porogynia lata* (Fuhrmann, 1901).

**Genus COTUGNIA** Diamare, 1893.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Davaineinæ: Segments broader than long. Several layers of longitudinal muscles alternating with layers of transverse muscle fibers. A double set of reproductive organs in each segment, close to the longitudinal excretory canals. Genital canals pass dorsal of longitudinal excretory vessels and nerve. Testicles numerous, filling the median field and extending dorsal of the female organs and excretory vessels to the extreme edge of the medullary parenchyma. Uterus breaks down, and the eggs become inclosed singly in egg capsules. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Cotugnia digonopora* (Pasquale, 1890) Diamare, 1893.

**COTUGNIA DIGONOPORA** (Pasquale, 1890) Diamare, 1893.

For description see STILES, 1896f, p. 30, pl. 1, figs. 1-11.

*Host.*—*Gallus gallus domesticus*.

<sup>a</sup> This species is very similar to and perhaps identical with *Davainea echinobothrida*.

<sup>b</sup> Fuhrmann (1907a) placed the genus *Polycælia* (= *Porogynia*) in the subfamily Dipylidinae, but more recently (1908a, p. 47) in the light of later knowledge concerning the anatomy of its type-species has transferred it to the subfamily Davaineinæ.

## Subfamily IDIOGENINÆ Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Subfamily diagnosis.*—Davaineidæ: Suckers (?) unarmed. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Uterus not persistent sac-like, more or less lobed or much branched. A para-uterine organ develops into which the eggs finally pass. Adults in birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Idiogenes* Krabbe, 1868.

## Genus IDIOGENES Krabbe, 1868.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Idiogeninæ: Genital pores unilateral. Cirrus pouch very large, with retractor. A para-uterine organ develops in front of the uterus into which the eggs finally pass directly from the latter, and which transforms into a single egg capsule. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Idiogenes otidis* Krabbe, 1868.

## Genus CHAPMANIA Monticelli, 1893.

*Capsodavainca* FUHRMANN, 1901 (type, *Capsodavainca tauricollis* (CHAPMAN, 1876) FUHRMANN, 1901).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Idiogeninæ: Longitudinal musculature greatly developed, consisting of several layers of muscle bundles. Genital pores unilateral. Uterus much branched, disappears, and the eggs become inclosed in numerous egg capsules, and finally are pressed into a large anteriorly located para-uterine organ, which transforms into a single egg capsule. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Chapmania tauricollis* (Chapman, 1876) Monticelli, 1893.

## Family HYMENOLEPIDIDÆ Railliet and Henry, 1909.

"*Hymenolepida*" ARIOLA, 1899 (type-genus, *Hymenolepis*).

"*Echinocotylida*" ARIOLA, 1899 (type-genus, *Echinocotyle*).

"*Dilepidida*" FUHRMANN, 1907 (type-genus, *Dilepis*).

*Family diagnosis.*—Tanioidæ: Scolex with an armed rostellum or without rostellum. Hooks on rostellum not hammer-shaped. Suckers usually unarmed. A single, or rarely, a double, set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores marginal and bilateral, unilateral, or regularly or irregularly alternate. Egg with thin transparent shells. Adults in mammals, birds, reptiles, and amphibians.

*Type-genus.*—*Hymenolepis* Weinland, 1858.

## Subfamily DIPYLIDIINÆ Stiles, 1896.

*Rhynchotania* DIESING, 1850.

*Malacolepidota* WEINLAND, 1858.

<sup>a</sup> Echinocotylidæ and Hymenolepidæ are both referred to by Ariola (1899, p. 166) on the same page, Hymenolepidæ being mentioned first.

*Cystoideæ* LEUCKART, 1863.

*Cystoidei* LEUCKART, 1886.

*Cystidotamiæ* RAILLIET, 1886.

*Microtamiæ* CLAUS, 1891.

*Dipylidinaæ* RAILLIET, 1896. (See Stiles, 1906a, p. 48.)

"*Dilepininaæ*" FUHRMANN, 1907.

*Dilepidinaæ* RAILLIET and HENRY, 1909.

*Subfamily diagnosis.*—Hymenolepididæ: Rostellum armed, or, rarely, absent. Suckers unarmed. A single set, or rarely a double set, of reproductive organs in each segment. Uterus sac-like, simple or lobulated, or not persistent, breaking down into numerous egg capsules, each containing one or several eggs. Para-uterine organs not developed. Adults in birds, mammals, and reptiles.

*Type-genus.*—*Dipylidium* Leuckart, 1863.

#### Genus DILEPIS Weinland, 1858.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum armed with a double crown of hooks, with long dorsal and short ventral root and long blade. Inner longitudinal muscle layer consisting of numerous bundles. Genital pores unilateral. Genital canals pass dorsal of the longitudinal excretory vessels and nerve. Vas deferens coiled, seminal vesicle not developed. Testicles in medullary portion of segment surrounding the female glands at the sides and behind, typically numerous (40 to 50), but may be reduced in number (7). Uterus sac-like, with few or numerous outpocketings. Adults in birds and mammals.

*Type-species.*—*Tænia angulata* Rudolphi, 1810 (= *Tænia undula* Schrank, 1788, according to Cohn, 1901b, pp. 288–293).

DILEPIS ATTENUATA (Dujardin, 1845) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see DUJARDIN, 1845a, p. 566, pl. 9, fig. 8 (*Tænia attenuata*).—LINSTOW, 1875a, pp. 184–185, pl. 2, figs. 7, 8 (*Tænia attenuata*).

*Hosts.*—*Anthus pratensis*, *Passer domesticus*, *Passer montanus*.

DILEPIS CAPRIMULGORUM Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1908b, pp. 49–50, fig. 35.

*Host.*—*Chordeiles virginianus*.

(? DILEPIS) CYLINDRICA Clerc, 1903.

For description see CLERC, 1903, pp. 337–339, pl. 10, figs. 48, 50, 52, 60.

*Host.*—*Larus canus*.

DILEPIS LIMOSA Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, pp. 516–517, fig. 1.

*Hosts.*—*Numenius phæopus*, *Limosa limosa*.

DILEPIS NYMPHOIDES Clerc, 1903.

For description see CLERC, 1903, pp. 340–341, pl. 10, fig. 70.

*Host.*—*Pisobia damacensis*.



**DILEPIS PAPILLIFERA** Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1908b, pp. 48-49, figs. 33, 34.

*Host.*—*Florida cærulea*.

**DILEPIS RETIROSTRIS** (Krabbe, 1869) Zschokke, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 282-283, pl. 5, figs. 97-99 (*Tænia retirostris*).

*Hosts.*—*Arenaria interpres*, *Pelidna alpina*.

**DILEPIS SCOLECINA** (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 280-281, pl. 4, figs. 88-90 (*Tænia scolecina*).

*Host.*—*Phalacrocorax carbo*.

**\* DILEPIS TRANSFUGA \*** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 281, pl. 4, figs. 91-93 (*Tænia transfuga*).

*Host.*—\**Ajaia ajaja*.

**DILEPIS UNDULA** (Schrank, 1788) Cohn, 1900.

For description see VOLZ, 1900, pp. 130-135, pl. 6, figs. 5, 6; pl. 7, fig. 7 (*Dilepis undulata*).

*Hosts.*—*Sturnus vulgaris*, *Turdus musicus*, *Pica pica*, *Corvus corax*.

**DILEPIS UNILATERALIS** <sup>b</sup> (Rudolphi, 1819) Clerc, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 276-278, pl. 4, figs. 79-83 (*Tænia unilateralis*).—CLERC, 1906b, pp. 714-715, figs. 3, 4.

*Hosts.*—*Butorides virescens*, *Casmerodius egretta*, *Ardea cinerea*.

**DILEPIS URCEUS** (Wedl, 1856) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 279-280, pl. 4, figs. 85-87 (*Tænia urceus*).

*Host.*—*Plegadis autumnalis*.

<sup>a</sup> This species has been collected a number of times from birds (*Ajaia ajaja*) dying at the National Zoological Park, Washington, D. C. (Bureau of Animal Industry, Helminthological Collection, Nos. 4162, 4163, 4165, 4452.)

<sup>b</sup> This species was first described by Rudolphi (1819a, pp. 696-697). Under the caption *A. Ardea virescentis*, he refers to a large specimen about 7 inches long and several small specimens. The description which Rudolphi gives of these specimens indicates that the material comprised more than one species. Krabbe (1869b) redescribed and figured *Tænia unilateralis* on the basis of the small specimens in Rudolphi's original material. Fuhrmann (1906b, p. 740), who reexamined Rudolphi's material, states that the species *T. unilateralis* belongs in *Hymenolepis* and is identical with *H. ardeæ* Fuhrmann (1906b, pp. 451-452, figs. 37-39), the latter name falling as a synonym of *H. unilateralis*.

It should be noted, however, that *Hymenolepis ardeæ*, as described by Fuhrmann (1906b, p. 451), is a species of considerable size, which indicates that Fuhrmann in examining Rudolphi's material did not find the small specimens which Krabbe described as *T. unilateralis*. As the specimens from Rudolphi's collection, which Krabbe described and figured, are quite different from *Hymenolepis ardeæ*, it is evident that the type material of *Tænia unilateralis* originally represented more than one species, Krabbe having studied one form and Fuhrmann another. As Krabbe's description antedates Fuhrmann's, the species which the former author selected as *Tænia unilateralis* should retain that name, rather than the form which Fuhrmann selected. *Dilepis campylancristota* (Wedl, 1856), which Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 52) accepts as the appropriate name for the form described by Krabbe, falls into synonymy.

## Genus TRICHOCEPHALOIDES Sinitsin, 1896.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum with single crown of hooks. Genital pores unilateral, subdorsal. Testicles few, but more than four, in posterior region of segment. Uterus sac-like; eggs few. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Trichocephaloides inermis* Sinitsin, 1896 (= *Tænia megalcephala* Krabbe, 1869; see Fuhrmann, 1901a, p. 761, and Clerc, 1902a, p. 662).

TRICHOCEPHALOIDES MEGALOCEPHALA (Krabbe, 1869) Clerc, 1902.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 283-284, pl. 5, figs. 100-103 (*Tænia megalcephala*).—CLERC, 1902a, pp. 662-663, fig. 5; 1903, pp. 350-353, pl. 9, fig. 33; pl. 10, fig. 57.

*Hosts.*—*Totanus totanus*, *Calidris leucophæa*, *Pisobia damacensis*, *Erolia ferruginea*, *Pelidna alpina*, *Arquatella maritima*.

## Genus LATERIPORUS Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum armed with a single crown of 12 to 16 hooks (120 to 170 $\mu$  long); with long dorsal and short ventral root, and well-developed blade. Genital pores unilateral. Genital canals pass dorsal of the longitudinal excretory vessels. Testicles 12 to 30 in number, behind, or at the sides of, the female glands. Uterus sac-like, filling the entire medullary parenchyma in gravid segments. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*<sup>a</sup>—*Lateriporus teres* (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1907.

LATERIPORUS BIUTERINUS Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1908b, pp. 56-58, figs. 44-46.

*Hosts.*—*Oidemia fusca*, *Cairina moschata*, *Dendrocygna autumnalis*.

LATERIPORUS TERES (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 284-285, pl. 5, figs. 106-108 (*Tænia teres*).—FUHRMANN, 1907b, pp. 521-523, figs. 13-15.

*Hosts.*—*Somateria mollissima*, *Harelda hyemalis*.

<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann in his original publication on this genus (1907b, p. 521) did not select a type-species. He refers only to two species *Lateriporus teres* (Krabbe) and *Lateriporus propeteres* Fuhrmann, hence one of these under the International Code of Nomenclature must be the type. Fuhrmann (1908b, p. 54; 1908a, p. 53) has selected *L. spinosus* Fuhrmann, 1908, as type, a selection which evidently can not stand, since this species is not one of the original species of the genus.

Genus CHOANOTÆNIA<sup>a</sup> Railliet, 1896.

*Monopylidium* FUHRMANN, 1899 (type, *Davainea musculosa* FUHRMANN, 1896; in part).

*Icterotænia* RAILLIET and HENRY, 1909 (in part).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum armed with a single crown of hooks usually with long dorsal and short ventral root. Segments numerous, rarely less than 30. Genital pores irregularly alternate near the anterior border of the segment. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels and dorsal of the nerve. Vas deferens coiled, seminal vesicle absent. Testicles numerous, in the posterior region of the segment, or, also, laterally on each side of the female glands. Uterus persistent, sac-like, but may be subdivided into numerous small communicating chambers incompletely separated by partitions infolded from the wall of the uterus, so that in some cases the eggs appear almost as if isolated in the parenchyma. Adults in birds and mammals.

<sup>a</sup>Although Fuhrmann (1908a, 1907a) and Clerc (1903) recognize *Monopylidium* and *Choanotænia* as distinct genera, they would place *Ch. infundibuliformis*, the type of *Choanotænia* in *Monopylidium*, and Fuhrmann (1908a) has selected *Choanotænia galbulæ* (Zeder, 1803) as a new type for *Choanotænia*. This arrangement, as has been pointed out by Railliet and Henry (1909, p. 338), is in violation of the law of priority of the International Code of Zoological Nomenclature, inasmuch as a type once fixed can not be changed. *Monopylidium* must fall into synonymy if *Ch. infundibuliformis* (type of *Choanotænia*) is made congeneric with *Monopylidium musculosum* (type of *Monopylidium*), *Choanotænia* (1893) being of date prior to that of *Monopylidium* (1899). If, as Clerc and Fuhrmann believe, *Ch. infundibuliformis* and *M. musculosum* should go into the same genus, that genus must be known as *Choanotænia*, not as *Monopylidium*. Such action would leave the genus *Choanotænia* of Fuhrmann (not Railliet) without a name, and it would become necessary to rename the genus. This Railliet and Henry (1909, p. 338) have done, proposing the name *Icterotænia* for the species "*Icterotænia galbulæ*, *porosa*, *parvina*, etc." Until, however, a more careful comparative study of the various species of *Monopylidium* and *Choanotænia*, especially the type species of the two genera, has been made I believe it justifiable to recognize both these generic names, notwithstanding this necessitates the separation of *Choanotænia infundibuliformis* and *Monopylidium musculosum*, which Clerc and Fuhrmann would place together. I am inclined to doubt that the uterus of the former species breaks down into egg capsules as Clerc (1903) has stated. My own observations support those of Cohn (1901b), who affirms that the uterus is persistent, and possesses an irregularly lobulated cavity incompletely subdivided by infoldings from the wall. If this is true, and if no later development of egg capsules occurs, *Choanotænia infundibuliformis* differs from *Monopylidium*, in which the uterus is said to break down into egg capsules, and it is therefore possible to recognize both *Choanotænia* and *Monopylidium* changing but slightly Fuhrmann's arrangement of species, namely removing *Choanotænia infundibuliformis* from *Monopylidium* to *Choanotænia*, where it belongs. I have not considered the differences between *Monopylidium* and such genera as *Choanotænia*, and *Anomotænia*, sufficiently marked to warrant placing them in different subfamilies, as Fuhrmann (1907a, 1908a) has done. *Monopylidium*, in spite of the breaking down of the uterus, seems to me much more closely related to the genera named than to *Dipylidium*, with which Fuhrmann has united it in a subfamily separate from the others.

*Type-species.*—*Choanotænia infundibuliformis*<sup>a</sup> (Goeze, 1782) Raillet, 1896 = *Tænia infundibulum* Bloch, 1779.

**CHOANOTÆNIA BILATERALIS** Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1908a, pp. 32-33, figs. 9, 10.

*Host.*—*Colymbus dominicus*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA BOREALIS** (Linstow, 1905) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see LINSTOW, 1905dd, pp. 11-12, pl. 2, fig. 41; pl. 3, figs. 42, 43 (*Aporina borealis*).—FUHRMANN, 1908a, p. 55.

*Host.*—*Harelda hyemalis*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA CORONATA** (Creplin, 1829) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 275-276, pl. 3, figs. 74-76 (*Tænia coronata*).

*Host.*—*Ægialitis nivosa*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA DODECACANTHA** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 261, pl. 1, figs. 14, 15 (*Tænia dodecacantha*).

*Host.*—*Larus minutus*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA EMBRYO** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 273-274, pl. 3, figs. 65, 66 (*Tænia embryo*).

*Hosts.*—*Gallinago gallinago*, *Scolopax rusticola*.

\* **CHOANOTÆNIA INFUNDIBULUM** (Bloch, 1779) Cohn, 1899.

For description see COHN, 1901b, pp. 365-368, pl. 31, fig. 46; pl. 32, fig. 47.—CLERC, 1903, pp. 354-356, pl. 11, figs. 72, 74-76, 83 (*Monopylidium infundibuliformis*).—RANSOM, 1905b, pp. 276-277, figs. 4, 11, 15, 23, 29 (*Choanotænia infundibuliformis*).

*Hosts.*—\**Gallus gallus domesticus*, *Phasianus colchicus*, *Coturnix coturnix*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA INVERSA** (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see RUDOLPHI, 1819a, pp. 156, 510-511 (*Tænia inversa*).—VILLOT 1875, p. 475, pl. 12, fig. 8 (*Tænia inversa*).

*Host.*—*Sterna paradisæa*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA LÆVIGATA** (Rudolphi, 1819) Clerc, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 275, pl. 3, figs. 71-73 (*Tænia lævigata*).—CLERC, 1906b, pp. 719-720, figs. 16, 17.

*Hosts.*—*Charadrius apricarius*, *Ægialitis hiaticula*, *Ægialitis nivosa*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA PARADOXA** (Rudolphi, 1802) Clerc, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 274-275, pl. 3, figs. 69, 70 (*Tænia paradoxa*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 327-332, pl. 10, figs. 53, 55, 61, 62.

*Hosts.*—*Hæmatopus ostralegus*, *Charadrius apricarius*, *Erolia ferruginea*, *Gallinago gallinago*, *Scolopax rusticola*, *Lobipes lobatus*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA PARINA** (Dujardin, 1845) Clerc, 1906.

For description see DUJARDIN, 1845a, p. 598, pl. 9, fig. E (*Tænia parina*).—KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 341-342, pl. 10, figs. 291, 292 (*Tænia parina*).—CLERC, 1906b, p. 719, fig. 15.

*Hosts.*—*Passer domesticus*, *Passer montanus*, ? *Sturnus vulgaris*.

<sup>a</sup>According to the law of priority the correct name of this species is *Choanotænia infundibulum* (Bloch, 1779).

**CHOANOTÆNIA POROSA** (Rudolphi, 1810) Cohn, 1899.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 260-261, pl. 1, figs. 10-13 (*Tænia porosa*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 368-372, pl. 32, figs. 48-50.—CLERC, 1903, p. 320, pl. 11, fig. 86.

*Hosts.*—*Rissa tridactyla*, *Larus marinus*, *Larus argentatus*, *Larus californicus*, *Larus canus*, *Larus minutus*, *Sterna hirundo*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA STELLIFERA** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 274, pl. 3, figs. 67, 68 (*Tænia stellifera*); 1882a, p. 352, pl. 1, fig. 8 (*T. stellifera*).

*Host.*—*Scolopax rusticola*.

**CHOANOTÆNIA STERNINA** (Krabbe, 1869) Clerc, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 259-260, pl. 1, figs. 7-9 (*Tænia sternina*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 320-321.

*Hosts.*—*Larus canus*, *Sterna hirundo*, *Sterna paradisæa*.

Genus **MONOPYLIDIUM**<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann, 1899.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum armed with a double or single crown of hooks. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores irregularly alternate, rarely unilateral. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels and dorsal of the longitudinal nerve or dorsal of both excretory vessels. Testicles numerous (20 to 40 or more), behind the female glands or, also, laterally on both sides of the latter. Vas deferens coiled; seminal vesicle absent. Uterus breaks down into egg capsules, each containing one or several eggs. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Monopylidium musculosum* (Fuhrmann, 1896) Fuhrmann, 1899.

**MONOPYLIDIUM CINGULIFERUM** (Krabbe, 1869) Clerc, 1902.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 272, pl. 3, figs. 59, 60 (*Tænia cingulifera*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 356-359, pl. 9, fig. 43; pl. 10, figs. 49, 51.

*Hosts.*—*Ægialitis dubia*, *Totanus totanus*, *Machetes pugnax*, *Pisobia damacensis*.

**MONOPYLIDIUM MACRACANTHUM** Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, pp. 530-531, fig. 33.

*Host.*—*Helodromas ochropus*.

**MONOPYLIDIUM MUSCULOSUM** (Fuhrmann, 1896) Fuhrmann, 1899.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1896n, pp. 122-127, pl. 4, figs. 6-9 (*[Davainea] muscosa*); 1899f, pp. 622-627.

*Host.*—*Sturnus vulgaris*.

**MONOPYLIDIUM PASSERINUM** Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, pp. 528-529, figs. 28, 29.

*Host.*—*Passer domesticus*.

**MONOPYLIDIUM ROSTELLATUM** Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1908b, pp. 63-65, fig. 52

*Host.*—*Himantopus mexicanus*.

<sup>a</sup> See footnote under *Choanotænia*, p. 74.

## Genus ANOMOTÆNIA Cohn, 1900.

*Choanotænia* "COHN" of CLERC, 1903.

*Diplochetos* LINSTOW, 1906 (type, *D. volvulus* LINSTOW, 1906).

*Generic diagnosis*.—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum with double crown of hooks, with long dorsal and short ventral root, and long blade. Genital pores irregularly alternate near anterior border of segment. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels and dorsal of the nerve. Vas deferens coiled, seminal vesicle absent. Testicles numerous, in posterior portion of segment, or, also, laterally on both sides of the female glands. Uterus sac-like. Adults in birds and mammals.

*Type-species*.—*Anomotænia microrhyncha* (Krabbe, 1869) Cohn, 1900.

## ANOMOTÆNIA ACOLLUM Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see FUHRMANN 1907b, pp. 517-518, fig. 2.

*Host*.—*Crotophaga ani*.

## ANOMOTÆNIA ÆGYPTIACA (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE 1869b, pp. 272-273, pl. 3, fig. 61, 62 (*Tænia ægyptiaca*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 333-334 (*Choanotænia ægyptiaca*).

*Hosts*.—*Scolopax rusticola*, *Gallinago gallinago*.

## ANOMOTÆNIA ARIONIS (Siebold, 1850) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 268-269, pl. 2, fig. 47 (*Tænia arionis*).—CLERC, 1903, p. 333 (*Choanotænia arionis*).

*Hosts*.—*Totanus melanoleucus*, *Totanus flavipes*, *Helodromas ochropus*.

## ANOMOTÆNIA AURITA (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see RUDOLPHI, 1819a, pp. 697, 698-699 (*Tænia aurita*).

*Host*.—*Florida cærulea*.

## ANOMOTÆNIA BACILLIGERA (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 273, pl. 3, figs. 63, 64 (*Tænia bacilligera*).

*Hosts*.—*Gallinago gallinago*, *Scolopax rusticola*.

## ANOMOTÆNIA BOREALIS (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 338, pl. 10, figs. 282, 283 (*Tænia borealis*).—CLERC, 1906b, pp. 718-719, figs. 12-14 (*Choanotænia borealis*),

*Hosts*.—*Motacilla alba*, *Plectrophenax nivalis*.

## ANOMOTÆNIA CAMPYLACANTHA (Krabbe, 1869) Zschokke, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 263, pl. 1, figs. 22-24 (*Tænia campylacantha*).

*Host*.—*Cepphus grylle*.

ANOMOTÆNIA CINGULATA<sup>a</sup> (Linstow, 1905) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see LINSTOW, 1905dd, p. 9, pl. 2, figs. 32-34 (*Dilepis cingulata*).

*Host*.—*Pelidna alpina*.

<sup>a</sup> This species is perhaps the same as *Anomotænia clavigera*. (See Fuhrmann, 1908a, p. 57)

**ANOMOTÆNIA CITRUS** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 270, pl. 2, figs. 48-50 (*Tænia citrus*).  
CLERC, 1903, p. 321 (*Choanotænia citrus*).

*Host.*—*Gallinago gallinago*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA CLAVIGERA** (Krabbe, 1869) Cohn, 1900.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 267, pl. 2, figs. 41-43 (*Tænia clavigera*).  
COHN, 1901b, p. 405.

*Hosts.*—*Arenaria interpres*, *Pisobia damacensis*, *Pelidna alpina*,  
*Tringa canutus*.

**\*ANOMOTÆNIA CONSTRICTA** (Molin, 1858).

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 329, pl. 9, figs. 252-256 (*Tænia constricta*).—VOLZ, 1900, pp. 117-126, pl. 6, figs. 1-3 (*T. constricta*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 405-407 (*Anomotænia puncta*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 334-335 (*Choanotænia constricta*).

*Hosts.*—*Turdus musicus*, \**Pica pica*,<sup>a</sup> \**Corvus ossifragus*,<sup>b</sup> \**Corvus brachyrhynchos*,<sup>c</sup> *Corvus corax*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA CYATHIFORMIS** (Frölich, 1792) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 330-331, pl. 9, fig. 260 (*Tænia cyathiformis*).

*Host.*—*Riparia riparia*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA ERICETORUM** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 270-271, pl. 3, figs. 51, 52 (*Tænia ericetorum*).

*Host.*—*Charadrius apricarius*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA GLOBULUS** (Wedl, 1856) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 271, pl. 3, figs. 53-55 (*Tænia globulus*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 323-325 (*Choanotænia globulus*).

*Hosts.*—*Helodromas ochropus*, *Machetes pugnax*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA HIRUNDINA** Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, p. 518, figs. 5, 6.

*Host.*—*Riparia riparia*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA LARINA** (Krabbe, 1869) Zschokke, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 261-262, pl. 1, figs. 16, 17 (*Tænia larina*).

*Hosts.*—*Rissa tridactyla*, *Larus hyperboreus*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA MICRACANTHA** (Krabbe, 1869) Zschokke, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 262-263, pl. 1, figs. 18-21 (*Tænia micracantha*).

*Hosts.*—*Pagophila alba*, *Rissa tridactyla*, *Larus hyperboreus*, *Larus marinus*, *Larus canus*, *Cephus grylle*.

<sup>a</sup> Bureau of Animal Industry Helminthological Collection, No. 3656 from *Pica pica hudsonia*, Montana.

<sup>b</sup> Bureau of Animal Industry Helminthological Collection, No. 2752.

<sup>c</sup> U. S. National Museum Helminthological Collection, Nos. 5956, 5988, 6003.

**ANOMOTÆNIA MICROPHALLOS** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 266, pl. 2, figs. 35-37 (*Tænia microphallos*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 336-337 (*Choanotænia microphallos*).

*Hosts*.—*Vanellus vanellus*, *Pisobia damacensis*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA MICRORHYNCHA** (Krabbe, 1869) Cohn, 1900.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 266, pl. 2, figs. 38-40 (*Tænia microrhyncha*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 403-405.

*Hosts*.—*Charadrius apricarius*, *Ægialitis hiaticula*, *Ægialitis dubia*, *Machetes pugnax*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA MUTABILIS** (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, pp. 517-518, figs. 3, 4.

*Host*.—*Crotophaga ani*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA NYMPHÆA** (Schrank, 1790) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 264-266, pl. 2, figs. 30-34 (*Tænia nymphæa*).

*Hosts*.—*Numenius borealis*, *Numenius phæopus*, *Bartramia longicauda*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA PLATYRHYNCHA** (Krabbe, 1869) Cohn, 1900.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 271-272, pl. 3, figs. 56-58 (*Tænia platyrhyncha*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 400-403, pl. 34, fig. 80.

*Hosts*.—*Totanus totanus*, *Pisobia damacensis*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA PYRIFORMIS** (Wedl, 1856) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 264, pl. 2, figs. 28, 29 (*Tænia pyriformis*).

*Host*.—*Crex crex*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA SLESVICENSIS** (Krabbe, 1882) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1882a, p. 352, pl. 1, fig. 9 (*Tænia slesvicensis*).

*Hosts*.—*Gallinago gallinago*, *Scolopax rusticola*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA SOCIABILIS**, new name.\*

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 258, pl. 1, figs. 1-3 (*Tænia socialis*).

*Host*.—*Uria troile*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA TORDÆ** (Fabricius, 1780) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 259, pl. 1, figs. 4-6 (*Tænia armillaris*).

*Hosts*.—*Uria troile*, *Alca torda*.

**ANOMOTÆNIA TRIGONOCEPHALA** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 339, pl. 10, figs. 284-286 (*Tænia trigonocephala*).

*Host*.—*Saxicola ænanthe*.

\* New name for *A. socialis* (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908. *Tænia socialis* Krabbe, 1869 is a homonym of *Tænia socialis* Retzius, 1786.



**ANOMOTÆNIA VARIABILIS** \* (Rudolphi, 1802).

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 267-268, pl. 2, figs. 44-46 (*Tænia variabilis*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 321-323 (*Choanotænia variabilis*).

*Hosts*.—*Vanellus vanellus*, *Squatarola squatarola*, *Totanus totanus*, *Erolia ferruginea*, *Pelidna alpina*, *Gallinago gallinago*, *Philohela minor*.

Genus **AMÆBOTÆNIA** Cohn, 1899.

*Generic diagnosis*.—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum with a single crown hook. Neck absent. Segments few (not over 30), much broader than long. Genital pores regularly alternate. Testicles rather numerous (12 or more), in posterior portion of segment. Uterus sacc-like, fills entire medullary portion of gravid segment. Adults on birds.

*Type-species*.—*Amæbotænia sphenoides* (Railliet, 1892) Cohn, 1899.

**AMÆBOTÆNIA BREVIS** (Linstow, 1884) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see LINSTOW, 1884a, p. 143, figs. 33, 34 (*Tænia brevis*).

*Hosts*.—*Squatarola squatarola*, *Charadrius apricarius*, *Egialia hiaticula*.

\***AMÆBOTÆNIA SPHENOIDES** \* (Railliet, 1892) Cohn, 1899.

For description see COHN 1901b, pp. 381-385, pl. 33, figs. 57-59 (*Amæbotænia cuneata*).

*Host*.—\**Gallus gallus domesticus*.

Genus **LIGA** Weinland, 1857.

*Fuhrmannia* PARONA, 1901 (type, *F. brasiliensis* PARONA).

*Generic diagnosis*.—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum armed with a double crown of hooks with long dorsal and short ventral root. Strobilus with 12 to 16 segments. Genital pores regularly alternate; located

<sup>a</sup> Frölich (1802a, pp. 86-87, pl. 2, figs. 23-25) described a species under the name of *Tænia stentorea* from *Tringa hypoleucos*, which Rudolphi (1819a, p. 498) considered identical with *Tænia variabilis*. The name *stentorea* should replace *variabilis* if it can be proved that Frölich's paper appeared prior to Rudolphi's paper of 1802, otherwise the species should continue to be known as *variabilis*.

<sup>b</sup> *Synonymy*—*Tænia cuneata* Linstow, 1872, not Batsch, 1786; *Tænia sphenoides* Railliet, 1892; *Dicranotænia cuneata* (Linstow, 1872) Railliet, 1893; *Dicranotænia sphenoides* (Railliet, 1892) Railliet, 1896; *Amæbotænia sphenoides* (Railliet, 1892) Cohn, 1899; *Amæbotænia cuneata* (Linstow, 1872) Cohn, 1901.

This species has been fully described by Cohn (1901b) under the erroneous name *Amæbotænia cuneata*. *Tænia cuneata* Linstow, 1872, is a homonym of *Tænia cuneata* Batsch, 1786; hence, under the International Code of Zoological Nomenclature, the name *cuneata* can not be used for the species described by Linstow in any generic combination whatsoever.

*Amæbotænia sphenoides* has been found in this country in Maryland and the District of Columbia (Bureau of Animal Industry Helminthological Collection Nos. 14521-14713, 14746).

in the anterior third of the segment. Genital canals pass dorsal of excretory vessels and nerve. Testicles about 18 in number, located posterior of the female glands. Vas deferens much coiled, in the anterior portion of the segment, without vesicular enlargement. Ovary a simple sac, median, in anterior half of segment. Yolk gland a simple sac posterior of ovary. Uterus thin-walled, much lobulated, occupying most of the medullary portion of the gravid segment. Outer shell of the egg with a tubular prolongation at each pole terminating in a globular expansion. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Liga punctata*<sup>a</sup> (Weinland, 1856) Weinland, 1857=  
*Liga brasiliensis* (Parona, 1901) Ransom, 1909.

\* LIGA BRASILIENSIS (Parona, 1901) Ransom, 1909.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, p. 521, fig. 12 (*Fuhrmannia brasiliensis*).—  
RANSOM, 1909, pp. 22-25, figs. 9-14 (the present paper).

*Host.*—\* *Colaptes auratus*.

#### Genus LEPTOTÆNIA Cohn, 1901.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Scolex relatively very large. Rostellum armed with a single crown of hooks with long dorsal root and short ventral root, and rather short blade. Neck absent. Segments few (12 to 15). Genital pores regularly alternate. Reproductive organs protogynous in development. Testicles rather numerous (12 to 15), lateral in position toward the pore side of segment. Cirrus pouch and cirrus very long. Uterus sac-like, fills entire gravid segment. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Leptotænia ischnorhyncha* (Lühe, 1898) Cohn, 1901.

#### Genus PARVIROSTRUM<sup>b</sup> Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Strobila small, division into segments not well marked. Scolex large, rostellum small, armed with double crown of hooks. Genital pores irregularly alternate. Reproductive glands very small. Testicles in lateral portions of segment. Ovary and yolk gland toward pore side of segment. Uterus sac-like. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Parvirostrum reticulatum* Fuhrmann, 1908.

#### Genus CYCLUSTERA Fuhrmann, 1901.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum with double crown of hooks. Longitudinal musculature in three layers. Genital pores regu-

<sup>a</sup> As *Liga punctata* is invalid (see p. 21), and *Liga brasiliensis* is the next available name, the latter is the correct designation of this species.

<sup>b</sup> This genus was first mentioned without description or designation of type by Fuhrmann in 1907 (1907a, p. 292), and was first described in 1908 (1908b, p. 60), *P. reticulatum* being the only species.

larly alternate. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels and open into a very muscular cloacal canal. Testicles numerous, scattered throughout the entire dorsal medullary portion of the segment. Ovary and yolk gland surrounded by a ring-like uterus with secondary branches. Eggs with two shells. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Tænia capito* Rudolphi, 1819.

• **CYCLUSTERA CAPITO**<sup>a</sup> (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 281-282, pl. 4, figs. 94, 95 (*Tænia capito*).

*Host.*—\**Ajaia ajaja*.

Genus **LATEROTÆNIA** Fuhrmann, 1906.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum simple, armed with double crown of hooks. Genital pores irregularly alternate. Genital canals pass dorsal of the ventral excretory vessel, and ventral the dorsal excretory vessel and longitudinal nerve. Testicles numerous, in lateral portions of segment in the region of the longitudinal excretory vessels. Female glands toward the pore side of the segment in the lateral portion of the medullary parenchyma. Uterus sac-like. Eggs with two envelopes. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Laterotænia nattereri* Fuhrmann, 1906—*Laterotænia nattereri* Fuhrmann, 1908 (orthographic emendation).

Genus **PROORCHIDA**<sup>b</sup> Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Scolex armed with a double crown of hooks. Genital pores unilateral. Testicles in front of female glands. Uterus much lobulated (?). Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Proorchida lobata* Fuhrmann, 1908.

Genus **CYCLORCHIDA** Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum armed with a double crown of hooks, which have a very large dorsal root and small hook-like portion. Genital pores unilateral. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels. Cirrus pouch communicating with the genital cloaca by a narrow canal opening upon a large

<sup>a</sup> This species, originally described by Rudolphi on the basis of specimens collected in Brazil, has been found in the same host, *Ajaia ajaja* (Bureau of Animal Industry Helminthological Collection No. 4164), in this country, at the National Zoological Park, Washington, D. C., where the bird had been brought from Texas. Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 138), probably through error, lists *C. capito* in *Platalea leucorodia*, but not in *Ajaia ajaja*.

<sup>b</sup> This genus was first mentioned by Fuhrmann in 1907 (1907a, p. 292), but was not described nor was the type designated until 1908 (1908b, p. 59).

papilla. Testicles very numerous, entirely surrounding the female genital glands. Uterus ventral, growing laterally between the excretory vessels into the cortical parenchyma. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Cyclorchida omalancristrota* (Wedl, 1856) Fuhrmann, 1907.

Genus **GRYPORHYNCHUS**<sup>a</sup> Nordmann, 1832.

*Acanthocirrus* FUHRMANN, 1907 (type, *A. macrorostratus* FUHRMANN, 1907).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum armed. Genital pores unilateral. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels. Root of cirrus with one or two pairs of powerful spines lying in special pockets. Testicles few (6 to 8). Uterus sac-like. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Gryporhynchus pusillus* Nordmann, 1832 = larva of *Acanthocirrus macropeos* (Wedl, 1856).

**GRYPORHYNCHUS PUSILLUS** Nordmann, 1832.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 279, fig. 84 (*Tænia macropeos* Wedl).

*Host.*—*Nycticorax nycticorax*.

**GRYPORHYNCHUS CHEILANCRISTROTUS** (Wedl, 1856).

For description see CLERC, 1906b, pp. 716-718, figs. 7-11 (*Dilepis macropeos*).<sup>b</sup>

*Host.*—*Ardea cinerea*.

**GRYPORHYNCHUS MACROROSTRATUS** (Fuhrmann, 1907).

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, pp. 527-528, figs. 24-27 (*Acanthocirrus macrorostratus*).

*Host.*—*Anthus pratensis*.

Genus **ANGULARIA** Clerc, 1906.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum armed with a zigzag crown of numerous hooks (about 50). Genital pores irregularly

<sup>a</sup> *Acanthocirrus*, described by Fuhrmann (1907b) for the two species *A. macrorostratus* (designated as type by Fuhrmann, 1908a, p. 63) and *Dilepis macropeos* (Wedl) of Clerc, 1906 falls into synonymy. Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 63) lists the following species in *Acanthocirrus*: *A. macrorostratus*, *A. cheilancristrota* (Wedl, 1856) = *Dilepis macropeos* (Wedl) of Clerc, and *A. macropeos* (Wedl, 1856). Krabbe (1869b, p. 279) who examined Wedl's original specimens of *Tænia macropeos*, states that in the shape and size of the hooks they correspond so exactly to *Gryporhynchus pusillus* that the latter must be considered the larval form of *Tænia macropeos*. Now as *Gryporhynchus pusillus* described in 1832 by Nordmann is the only original and hence type-species of *Gryporhynchus*, this generic name takes precedence over any later genus in which its type may be placed. Accordingly the placing of *Tænia macropeos* Wedl = *Gryporhynchus pusillus* in *Acanthocirrus* necessitates the dropping of the name *Acanthocirrus*.

<sup>b</sup> The form which Clerc describes and figures under the name *Dilepis macropeos*, according to Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 63), is in reality the species *Tænia cheilancristrota* Wedl, 1856.

alternate. Genital canals pass dorsal of the longitudinal excretory vessels. Vas deferens coiled, seminal vesicle absent. Testicles 20 to 25 in the posterior portion of the segment. Uterus with very irregular lobulations. Adults in birds.

*Type-species*.—*Angularia beema* Clerc, 1906.

ANGULARIA BEEMA Clerc, 1906.

For description see CLERC, 1906b, pp. 728-730, figs. 27-31.

*Host*.—*Riparia riparia*.

Genus CATENOTÆNIA<sup>a</sup> Janicki, 1904.

*Cladotænia* COHN, 1901 (in part).

*Generic diagnosis*.—Dipylidiinæ: Scolex unarmed, without rostellum. Segments considerably longer than broad. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores irregularly alternate. Genital canals pass dorsal of longitudinal excretory vessels and nerve. Testicles numerous, in posterior portion of segment. Female glands in anterior portion. Uterus consists of a median stem and lateral branches. Adults in mammals.

*Type-species*.—*Catenotænia pusilla* (Goeze, 1782) Janicki, 1904.

Genus DIPYLIDIUM Leuckart, 1863.

*Generic diagnosis*.—Dipylidiinæ: Rostellum armed with several rings of rose-thorn hooklets, which usually have a discoidal base. Suckers unarmed. Gravid segments generally longer than broad. A double set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores double and opposite. Testicles very numerous, scattered throughout entire medullary parenchyma. Vas deferens coiled, seminal vesicle absent. Uterus at first reticular, later breaking up into egg capsules, each containing one or more eggs. Eggs with two shells. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-species*.—*Dipylidium caninum* (Linnæus, 1758).

Genus OOCHORISTICA Lühe, 1898.

*Generic diagnosis*.—Dipylidiinæ: Scolex unarmed, without rostellum. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital

<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann (1907a, p. 293) would suppress this generic name in favor of *Cladotænia* Cohn, 1901, type-species, *Tænia globifera* Batsch, 1786, a species which (see Fuhrmann, 1906a, p. 220) is considered sufficiently similar to *Tænia solium* to belong in the same genus, but, under the rules of nomenclature, if *Cladotænia globifera* is transferred to *Tænia*, the generic name *Cladotænia* becomes a synonym of *Tænia*, and can not be used as a separate genus so long as the species *globifera* remains in *Tænia*. Cohn (1901b, p. 380) definitely designated *Tænia globifera* as the type of *Cladotænia*, and hence no other species can be taken as the type of this genus. Accordingly, Fuhrmann's proposal to take *Tænia dendritica* Goeze (one of the species originally included both in *Cladotænia* Cohn and *Catenotænia* Janicki) as type of *Cladotænia* Cohn, and to suppress *Catenotænia* Janicki is entirely at variance with article 29 of the International Code of Nomenclature.

pores irregularly alternate. Testicles numerous, surround female glands posteriorly and on the sides. Vas deferens coiled, seminal vesicle absent. Uterus breaks down early and the eggs become inclosed singly in egg capsules. Adults in mammals and reptiles.

*Type-species*.—*Oochoristica tuberculata* (Rudolphi, 1819) Lühe, 1898.

Genus **PANCERINA**<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann, 1899.

*Panceria* SONSINO, 1895 (not ANDRES, 1877, sponge).

*Generic diagnosis*.—Dipylidiinæ: Scolex unarmed, without rostellum. A double set of reproductive organs in each segment. Testicles numerous, in the lateral fields of the segment, absent from the median field. Uteri develop in the lateral fields of the segment but disappear early, the eggs becoming isolated in the parenchyma, situated mostly in the lateral fields, few in the median field. Adults in reptiles.

*Type-species*.—*Pancerina varanii* (Stossich, 1895) = *Panceria arenaria* SONSINO, 1895.

Subfamily **PARUTERININÆ** (emended name).

"*Paruterinæ*" FUHRMANN, 1907.

*Subfamily diagnosis*.—Hymenolepididæ: Scolex usually armed, rarely without rostellum. A single (double in *Stilesia*, provisionally placed in this subfamily) set of reproductive organs in each segment. Uterus simple or double with a single para-uterine organ or multiple with several para-uterine organs, into which the eggs pass in the final stage of development of the segment. Adults in birds and amphibia (*Stilesia* in mammals).

*Type-genus*.—*Paruterina* Fuhrmann, 1906.

Genus **PARUTERINA** Fuhrmann, 1906.

*Generic diagnosis*.—Paruterininæ: Rostellum simple, armed with a double crown of hooks. Genital pores unilateral or irregularly alternate. Testicles (20 to 30) surrounding the female glands behind and at the sides. In front of the uterus a longitudinally elongated parenchymatous organ develops into which the eggs pass after the gravid segments become separated from the strobila. Adults in birds.

*Type-species*.—*Paruterina candelabraria* (Goeze, 1782) Fuhrmann, 1906.

**PARUTERINA CANDELABRARIA** (Goeze, 1782) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE 1869b, p. 333, pl. 10, fig. 265 (*Tænia candelabraria*).—WOLFFHÜGEL, 1900a, pp. 153-164, figs. 85, 87-96 (*Tænia candelabraria*).

*Host*.—*Asio flammeus*.

---

<sup>a</sup>Fuhrmann (1899f, p. 627; 1901a, p. 758) refers to this genus by this name, which may well be adopted in view of the fact that *Panceria* SONSINO, 1895, is a homonym of at least one earlier genus.

Genus *CULCITELLA* Fuhrmann, 1906.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Paruterininae: Scolex with simple rostellum, armed with a double crown of hooks. Genital pores unilateral or irregularly alternating. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels. Testicles numerous, in a group behind the female glands, in some cases also extending forward along the sides of the latter. A transversely elongated parenchymatous mass or para-uterine organ into which, probably, the eggs finally pass, develops in front of the sac-like transversely elongated uterus. On the posterior side of the segment the large usually ventral longitudinal excretory vessel is dorsal in position and the narrow usually dorsal vessel is ventral, the position being normal on the other side. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Culcitella rapa* Fuhrmann, 1906.

Genus *RHABDOMETRA* Kholodkovski, 1906.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Paruterininae: Scolex unarmed, without rostellum. Genital pores irregularly alternating. Testicles (12 to 30 or more) in posterior portion of segment, in a group behind and extending forward along the sides of the female glands. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels. Uterus tubular and elongated longitudinally, or globular, occupying the median line of the segment. A para-uterine organ develops in front of the uterus and extends forward nearly to the anterior border of the segment. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Rhabdometra tomica* Kholodkovski, 1906.

**RHABDOMETRA NIGROPUNCTATA** (Crety, 1890) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see CRETY, 1890d, pp. 8-10, figs. 1-3 (*Tænia nigropunctata*).—STILES, 1896f, p. 59, pl. 20, figs. 268-270 (*T. nigropunctata*).

*Host.*—*Coturnix coturnix*.

\* **RHABDOMETRA NULLICOLLIS** Ransom, 1909.

For description see RANSOM, 1909, pp. 25-30, figs. 15-22 (the present paper).

*Hosts.*—\**Centrocerus urophasianus*, \**Pedioecetes phasianellus columbianus*.

\* **RHABDOMETRA SIMILIS**, Ransom, 1909.

For description see RANSOM, 1909, pp. 30-34, figs. 23-26 (the present paper).

*Host.*—\**Coccyzus americanus*.

Genus *ANONCHOTÆNIA* Cohn, 1900.

*Anurina* FUHRMANN, 1901.

*Amerina* FUHRMANN, 1901.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Paruterininae: Scolex unarmed, without rostellum. Genital pores irregularly (typical) or regularly alternating. Genital canals pass ventral of longitudinal excretory vessels and

nerve. Testicles few (5 to 10) or more numerous (15 or more), dorsal of female glands and toward anterior border of segment. Ovary and yolk gland, small, ovoid in shape, in middle of segment. Uterus simple, sac-like, median, or displaced toward side of segment opposite genital pore, its antero-posterior axis assuming a diagonal and sometimes a transverse position. In front of or lateral of uterus a para-uterine organ develops into which the eggs finally pass. Adults in birds.

*Type-species*.—*Anonchotænia clava*<sup>a</sup> Cohn, 1900 = *Anonchotænia globata* (Linstow, 1879).

**\*ANONCHOTÆNIA GLOBATA** (Linstow, 1879) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see COHN, 1901b, pp. 392-399, pl. 33, figs. 66-68; pl. 34, figs. 69-73 (*A. clava*).—CERRUTI, 1901a, pp. 1-6, figs. 1-11 (*Amerina alaudæ*).—FUHRMANN, 1908c, pp. 623-626, figs. 1-71.—RANSOM, 1909, pp. 34-36, fig. 27 (the present paper).

*Hosts*.—*Alauda arvensis*, \**Dendroica striata*, \**Melospiza melodia*, *Passer domesticus*, *Passer montanus*, *Ægiothus linaria*, *Loxia curvirostra*.

**ANONCHOTÆNIA LONGIOVATA** (Fuhrmann, 1901) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1908c, pp. 627-629, figs. 8-11.

*Host*.—?*Plegadis guarauna*.

**ANONCHOTÆNIA MACROCEPHALA** Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1908c, p. 629, fig. 13.

*Host*.—*Progne subis*.

**ANONCHOTÆNIA**, species.

Mentioned by Fuhrmann, 1908a, p. 188; 1908c, p. 631.

*Host*.—*Tyrannus melancholicus*.

**Genus METROLIASTHES** Ransom, 1900.

*Generic diagnosis*.—Paruterininæ: Scolex unarmed, without rostellum. Genital pores irregularly alternate. Genital canals pass between dorsal and ventral longitudinal excretory vessels and dorsal of the nerve. Testicles rather numerous (20 to 40), in posterior portion of segment. Uterus single in origin and consisting, when fully developed, of two spherical sacs touching in the median line and more or less fused with one another. A para-uterine organ, developing in front of the uterus, and into which the eggs pass, becomes transformed finally into a spherical egg capsule. Adults in birds.

*Type-species*.—*Metroliasthes lucida* Ransom, 1900.

<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 70; 1908c, p. 623) has shown that *Anonchotænia clava* is identical with *Tænia globata* Linstow, 1879, hence *Anonchotænia globata* is the correct name of this species.



## \* METROLIASTHES LUCIDA Ransom, 1900.

For description see RANSOM, 1900a, pp. 213-226, pl. 13, 14; 1905b, pp. 273-274, figs. 2, 9, 21, 27.

Hosts.—\* *Meleagris gallopavo domestica*, \* *Gallus gallus domesticus*?<sup>a</sup>

## Genus BIUTERINA Fuhrmann, 1902.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Paruterininae: Rostellum armed with a double crown of hooks triangular in shape, i. e., with short dorsal and ventral roots. Genital pores irregularly alternate. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels. Uterus single in origin becomes more or less completely divided into two parts in front of which a para-uterine organ develops. The latter is transformed into an egg capsule after the passage of the eggs into it from the uteri. Eggs with two envelopes. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Biuterina paradisea* Fuhrmann, 1902 = *Biuterina clavulus*<sup>b</sup> (Linstow, 1888).

## BIUTERINA LONGICEPS (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 337-338, pl. 10, figs. 277, 278 (*Tænia longiceps*).—FUHRMANN, 1908d, pp. 424-425, figs. 22, 23.

Host.—? *Cairina moschata*.

## BIUTERINA PASSERINA Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see CLERC, 1906b, pp. 721-722, figs. 19, 20 (*Biuterina meropina*).—FUHRMANN, 1908d, pp. 426-428, figs. 28-31.

Host.— *Alauda arvensis*.

## BIUTERINA TRAPEZOIDES Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1908d, pp. 420-421, figs. 12-14.

Host.— *Molothrus ater*.

## Genus NEMATOTÆNIA Lühe, 1899.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Paruterininae: Scolex unarmed, without rostellum. Segmentation of strobila distinct only at the posterior end. Strobila circular in cross section. Genital pores alternate. Genital canals pass dorsal of the longitudinal excretory vessels and nerve. Uterus horseshoe-shaped, disappears early. Eggs through the action of numerous para-uterine organs become inclosed in egg capsules, 3 or 4 in each capsule. Adults in amphibia.

*Type-species.*—*Tænia dispar* Goeze, 1782.

<sup>a</sup>A specimen in the collection of the Bureau of Animal Industry is recorded as collected from a chicken, but it is very probable that a mistake in labeling has been made in this case.

<sup>b</sup>Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 68; 1908d, p. 414) has found that *Biuterina paradisea* is identical with *Tænia clavulus* Linstow, 1888. Hence, the correct name of this species is *Biuterina clavulus*.

Genus *STILESIA* Railliet, 1893.

*Generic diagnosis*.—(?) Paruterininæ: Head unarmed, without rostellum. Neck present. Segments broader than long. A double set of reproductive organs in each segment, with opposite pores, or with irregularly alternating pores, those of one side, with the corresponding cirrus pouch, vagina and ovary having been suppressed, both of which conditions may occur in the same strobila. Genital canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels and dorsal of the nerve. Dorsal excretory vessel a considerable distance mediad from the ventral vessel. Testicles relatively few (6 to 12 in each set) in the lateral portions of the segment in the neighborhood of the longitudinal excretory vessels. Ovary small, globose, between the dorsal and ventral excretory vessel on pore side of segment. Yolk gland not apparent. Uterus small, spherical, sac-like, one in each lateral half of the segment between the dorsal and ventral excretory vessels. When the ovary is absent from one side, eggs from the opposite side of the segment appear to pass across through the median field in a manner not understood and enter the uterus of the side in which the ovary is lacking. Immediately anterior and mediad of each uterus a para-uterine organ develops into which the eggs probably pass. Eggs with two envelopes. Adults in mammals (ruminants).

*Type-species*.—*Stilesia globipunctata* (Rivolta, 1874) Railliet, 1893.

Subfamily HYMENOLEPIDINÆ (emended name).

*Hymenolepinæ* PERRIER, 1897.

*Family diagnosis*.—Hymenolepididæ: Rostellum armed with a single crown of hooks, or more rarely rudimentary and unarmed. Segments always broader than long. Longitudinal muscles in two layers. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores unilateral. Genital canals pass on the dorsal side of the longitudinal excretory vessels and nerve. Testicles one to four. Vas deferens always short with seminal vesicle. Uterus persistent, sac-like. Egg with three transparent shells. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-genus*.—*Hymenolepis* Weinland, 1858.

Genus *OLIGORCHIS* Fuhrmann, 1906.

*Generic diagnosis*.—Hymenolepidinæ: Rostellum armed with a single crown of hooks, four testicles in each segment. Seminal vesicle and seminal receptacle large. Adults in birds.

*Type-species*.—*Oligorchis strangulatus* FUHRMANN, 1906.

*OLIGORCHIS STRANGULATUS* Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906a, pp. 217-218, figs. 26-30.

*Host*.—*Elanoides forficatus*.

## Genus HYMENOLEPIS Weinland, 1858.

*Diplacanthus* WEINLAND, 1858 (NOT AGASSIZ 1842, fish).*Lepidotrias* WEINLAND, 1858.*Drepanidotænia* RAILLIET, 1892.*Dicranotænia* RAILLIET, 1892.*Echinocotyle* BLANCHARD, 1891.*Triorchis* CLERC, 1903 (1903, p. 286).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Hymenolepidinæ: Rostellum generally well developed and armed with a single crown of hooks, or more rarely rudimentary and unarmed. Suckers in adult rarely armed with hooklets or fine spines; are generally unarmed. Testicles three in each segment. Vas deferens with internal (i. e., inside the cirrus pouch) as well as external seminal vesicle (inside the cirrus pouch). Sacculus accessorius generally absent. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-species.*—*Hymenolepis flavopunctata* Weinland, 1858 = *Hymenolepis diminuta* (Rudolphi, 1819) Blanchard, 1891.

## Subgenus HYMENOLEPIS Weinland, 1858.

*Subgeneric diagnosis.*—*Hymenolepis*: Rostellum generally well developed and armed with a single crown of hooks, or more rarely rudimentary and unarmed. Suckers in adult generally unarmed, or, rarely, their entire surface may be covered with minute spines. Sacculus accessorius generally absent. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-species.*—*Hymenolepis flavopunctata* Weinland, 1858 = *Hymenolepis diminuta* (Rudolphi, 1819) Blanchard, 1891.

## HYMENOLEPIS ABORTIVA Linstow, 1904.

For description see LINSTOW, 1904m, pp. 382-383, figs. 7-10 (*Tænia (Hymenolepis) voluta*).<sup>a</sup>

*Host.*—*Anas platyrhynchos*.

## HYMENOLEPIS ÆQUABILIS (Rudolphi, 1810) Cohn, 1901.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 316-317, pl. 8, figs. 212, 213 (*Tænia æquabilis*).—STILES, 1896f, pp. 33-34, pl. 3, figs. 29, 30 (*Dicranotænia æquabilis*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 290-293, pl. 8, figs. 2, 16, 24 (*Drepanidotænia æquabilis*).

*Hosts.*—*Marila marila*, *Cygnus olor*, *Cygnus olor domesticus*, *Olor cygnus*.

## HYMENOLEPIS AMPHITRICHA (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 311-312, pl. 8, figs. 195-197 (*Tænia amphitricha*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 293-295, pl. 8, fig. 21 (*Drepanidotænia amphitricha*).

*Hosts.*—*Totanus totanus*, *Pelidna alpina*, *Arquatella maritima*, *Scolopax rusticola*.

<sup>a</sup> Corrected to *Tænia (Hymenolepis) abortiva*, Centralbl. f. Bak., vol. 36, p. 592.

**HYMENOLEPIS ANATINA** (Krabbe, 1869) Cohn, 1901.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 287-288, pl. 6, figs. 114-116 (*Tænia anatina*).—SCHMIDT, 1894a, pp. 65-112, pl. 6 (*Tænia anatina*).—STILES, 1896f, pp. 39-40, pl. 9, figs. 100-111; pl. 10, figs. 112-115 (*Drepanidotænia anatina*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 322-323.

*Hosts.*—*Spatula clypeata*, *Dafila acuta*, *Chaulelasmus streperus*, *Anas platyrhynchos*, *Anas platyrhynchos domestica*, *Cygnus olor domesticus*, *Fulica atra*.

**HYMENOLEPIS ARCUATA** Kowalewski, 1904.

For description see KOWALEWSKI, 1905a, pp. 3-9, pl. 7, figs. 1-9; 1905b, pp. 532-533, pl. 14, figs. 1-9.

*Host.*—*Marila marila*.

**HYMENOLEPIS ARDEÆ** Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 451-452, figs. 37-39.

*Host.*—*Butorides virescens*.

**HYMENOLEPIS BASCHKIRIENSIS** (Clerc, 1902) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see CLERC, 1903, pp. 288-290 (*Drepanidotænia baschkiriensis*).

*Host.*—*Larus canus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS BISACCATA** Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 444-445, figs. 21-24.

*Host.*—*Cairina moschata*.

**HYMENOLEPIS BRACHYCEPHALA** (Creplin, 1829).

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 294-295, pl. 6, figs. 136-140 (*Tænia brachycephala*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 280-284, pl. 29, figs. 13, 14.

*Host.*—*Machetes pugnax*.

**HYMENOLEPIS BRASILIENSIS** Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, p. 446, fig. 26.

*Host.*—*Antrostomus carolinensis*.

\* **HYMENOLEPIS CANTANIANA** (Polonio, 1860) Ransom, 1909.

For description see RANSOM, 1909, pp. 36-41, figs. 28, 29 (the present paper).

*Hosts.*—*Meleagris gallopavo domestica*, \**Pavo cristatus*, \**Gallus gallus domesticus*, *Phasianus colchicus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS CAPILLARIS** (Rudolphi, 1810) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 307, pl. 7, fig. 179 (*Tænia capillaris*).

*Hosts.*—*Gavia stellata*, *Gavia arctica*, *Gavia immer*, *Colymbus auritus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS CAPILLAROIDES** Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 355-356, figs. 6, 7.

*Host.*—*Colymbus dominicus*.

\* **HYMENOLEPIS CARIOCA** (Magalhaes, 1898) Ransom, 1902.

For description see RANSOM, 1902a, pp. 151-158, pl. 23, figs. 1-7; pl. 24, figs. 8-10; 1905b, pp. 274-276, figs. 3, 10, 22, 28.

*Host.*—\**Gallus gallus domesticus*.

---

<sup>a</sup> See discussion under *Dilepis unilateralis* (p. 72).

**HYMENOLEPIS CLANDESTINA** (Creplin in Krabbe, 1869) Cohn, 1904.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 316, pl. 8, figs. 208, 209 (*Tænia clandestina*).—COHN, 1904, pp. 243-246, pl. 11, figs. 9-12.

*Host.*—*Hæmatopus ostralegus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS COLLARIS** (Batsch, 1786) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 298-299, pl. 7, figs. 151-153 (*Tænia sinuosa*).—STILES, 1896f, pp. 40-41, pl. 10, figs. 116-124; pl. 11, figs. 125-139; pl. 12, figs. 140-146; pl. 13, fig. 153 (*Drepanidotænia sinuosa*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 323-325 (*Hymenolepis sinuosa*).

*Hosts.*—*Dafila acuta*, *Mareca penelope*, *Anas platyrhynchos*, *Anas platyrhynchos domestica*, *Anser anser*, *Anser anser domesticus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS COMPRESSA** (Linton, 1892) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see LINTON, 1892l, pp. 108-110, pl. 8, figs. 83-92 (*Tænia compressa*).—KOWALEWSKI, 1907, p. 775, pl. 23, figs. 7-11; 1908, pp. 638-641; pl. 20, figs. 7-11.

*Hosts.*—*Oidemia americana*, *Aristonetta valisineria*, *Marila marila*.

**HYMENOLEPIS CORONULA** (Dujardin, 1845) Cohn, 1901.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 317-318, pl. 8, figs. 216-219 (*Tænia coronula*).—STILES, 1896f, p. 33, pl. 3, figs. 21-28 (*Dicranotænia coronula*).—WOLFFHÜGEL, 1900a, pp. 165-175, figs. 97-105 (*Dicranotænia coronula*).—LINSTOW, 1905dd, p. 5, pl. 1, figs. 16-18 (*H. megalhystera*).

*Hosts.*—*Harelda hyemalis*, *Clangula clangula*, *Marila marila*, *Mareca penelope*, *Anas platyrhynchos*, *Anas platyrhynchos domestica*, *Anser anser*.

**HYMENOLEPIS CREPLINI** (Krabbe, 1869).

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 317, pl. 8, figs. 214, 215, (*Tænia creplini*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 304-307, pl. 30, figs. 31-33.

*Hosts.*—*Anser anser*, *Anser albifrons*, *Cygnus olor*, *Olor cygnus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS ECHINOCOTYLE** Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, pp. 532-533, figs. 37, 38.

*Host.*—*Spatula clypeata*.

**HYMENOLEPIS EXILIS**<sup>a</sup> (Dujardin, 1845) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see DUJARDIN, 1845a, p. 602 (*Tænia exilis*).—STILES, 1896f, p. 58 (*Tænia exilis*).

*Host.*—*Gallus gallus domesticus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS FALLAX** (Krabbe, 1869) Cohn, 1901.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 319, pl. 8, figs. 221, 222 (*Tænia fallax*).

*Hosts.*—*Somateria mollissima*, *Marila marila*, *Mareca penelope*.

**HYMENOLEPIS FARCIMINOSA** (Goeze, 1782).

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 321-322, pl. 9, figs. 230-232 (*Tænia farciminalis*).—VOLZ, 1900, pp. 32-35, pl. 2, fig. 10 (*Diplacanthus farciminalis*).

*Host.*—*Sturnus vulgaris*.

<sup>a</sup>This species is perhaps identical with *Hymenolepis carioca*, but the original description is so incomplete that this question can not be settled.

**HYMENOLEPIS FASCICULATA**, new name.<sup>a</sup>

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 300, pl. 7, figs. 156, 157 (*Tænia fasciata*).—STILES, 1896f, pp. 37-38, pl. 5, figs. 56-66; pl. 6, figs. 67-76; pl. 7, figs. 77-79 (*Drepanidotænia fasciata*).—COHN, 1901b, p. 329.—CLERC, 1903, p. 307 (*Drepanidotænia fasciata*).

*Hosts.*—*Mareca penelope*, *Anser anser*, *Anser anser domesticus*, *Anser albifrons*.

**HYMENOLEPIS FRAGILIS** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 300-301, pl. 7, figs. 158-160 (*Tænia fragilis*).—FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 747-748, figs. 11-12.

*Hosts.*—*Nettion crecca*, *Chaulelasmus streperus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS PASSERIS** (Gmelin, 1790).

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 326-327, pl. 9, figs. 245-247 (*Tænia fringillarum*).

*Hosts.*—*Passer domesticus*, *Passer montanus*, *Ægiothus linaria*.

**HYMENOLEPIS FURCIFERA** (Krabbe, 1869).

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 306, pl. 7, figs. 176-178 (*Tænia furcifera*).—SZYMANSKI, 1904a, p. 344, pl. 8, figs. 6, 7 (*Tænia furcifera*); 1905b, p. 734, pl. 16, figs. 6, 7 (*Tænia furcifera*).—LINSTOW, 1908, pp. 38-39, figs. 1, 2.

*Host.*—*Colymbus auritus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS FUSUS** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 307-308, pl. 7, figs. 180, 181 (*Tænia fusus*).

*Hosts.*—*Larus hyperboreus*, *Larus marinus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS GRACILIS** (Zeder, 1803) Cohn, 1901.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 299, pl. 7, figs. 154, 155 (*Tænia gracilis*).—STILES, 1896f, pp. 38-39, pl. 7, figs. 80-91; pl. 8, figs. 92-99 (*Drepanidotænia gracilis*).—WOLFFHÜGEL, 1900a, pp. 176-183, figs. 106-109 (*Drep. gracilis*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 327-329.—CLERC, 1903, pp. 305-306 (*Drep. gracilis*).

*Hosts.*—*Mergus serrator*, *Marila marila*, *Spatula clypeata*, *Nettion crecca*, *Mareca penelope*, *Chaulelasmus streperus*, *Anas platyrhynchos*, *Anas platyrhynchos domestica*, *Anser anser domesticus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS GRÆNLANDICA** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 316, pl. 8, figs. 210, 211 (*Tænia grænlandica*).

*Host.*—*Harelda hyemalis*.

**HYMENOLEPIS HIMANTOPODIS** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 309-310, pl. 8, fig. 190 (*Tænia himantopodis*).—FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 748-749, fig. 13.

*Host.*—*Himantopus mexicanus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS INTERRUPTA** (Rudolphi, 1802) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 745-746, fig. 8.

*Host.*—*Scolopax rusticola*.

<sup>a</sup> New name for *Tænia fasciata* Rudolphi of Krabbe, 1869. *Tænia fasciata* Rudolphi, 1810 = *Tænia setigera* Frölich, 1789.

**HYMENOLEPIS LANCEOLATA** (Bloch, 1782) Weiland, 1858.

For description see STILES, 1896f, pp. 36-37, pl. 4, figs. 43-53; pl. 5, figs. 54, 55 (*Drepanidotænia lanceolata*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 302-303, pl. 8, fig. 1 (*Drep. lanceolata*).—RANSOM, 1904d, pp. 14, 101-110, figs. 108-130.

*Hosts*.—*Netta rufina*, *Cairina moschata*, *Anas rubripes*, *Anas platyrhynchos domestica*, *Branta bernicla*, *Anser anser*, *Anser anser domesticus*, *Olor cygnus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS LINEA** (Goerc, 1782) Wolffhügel, 1899.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 327-328, pl. 9, figs. 248, 249 (*Tænia linea*).—WOLFFHÜGEL, 1900a, pp. 189-190, pl. 7, fig. 112.

*Host*.—*Coturnix coturnix*.

**HYMENOLEPIS LIOPHALLOS** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 291, pl. 6, fig. 122 (*Tænia liophallos*).

*Host*.—*Olor cygnus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS LONGIVAGINATA** Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 752-753, fig. 19.

*Host*.—*Branta leucopsis*.

**HYMENOLEPIS MACRACANTHOS** (Linstow, 1877) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see LINSTOW, 1877a, pp. 16-17, pl. 1, fig. 24 (*Tænia macracanthos*).

*Host*.—*Clangula clangula*.

**\*HYMENOLEPIS MEGALOPS** (Nitzsch in Creplin, 1829) Parona, 1899.

For description see RANSOM, 1902a, pp. 158-167, pl. 24, figs. 11-14; pl. 25,

15-20.

*Hosts*.—*Marila marila*, *Cairina moschata*, *Nettion crecca*, \**Davidiella acuta*, *Anas platyrhynchos domestica*, *Olor cygnus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS MELEAGRIS** (Clerc, 1902) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see CLERC, 1902a, pp. 574-575 (*Drepanidotænia meleagris*); pl. 306 (un Cestode dans *Meleagris gallopavo*).

*Host*.—*Meleagris gallopavo domestica*.

**HYMENOLEPIS MICRANCRISTROTA** (Wedl, 1856) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 318, pl. 8, fig. 220 (*Tænia micrancristrota*).

*Host*.—*Olor cygnus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS MICROCEPHALA** (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 310, pl. 8, figs. 191, 192 (*Tænia microcephala*).—COHN, 1904, pp. 246-248, pl. 11, figs. 13-16 (*Tænia multiformis*).

*Host*.—*Nycticorax nycticorax*, *Ardea cinerea*, *Plegadis autumnalis*.

**HYMENOLEPIS MICROPS** (Diesing, 1850) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see WOLFFHÜGEL, 1900a, pp. 191-192, fig. 110 (*H. tetraonis*).

*Host*.—*Centrocercus urophasianus*?<sup>a</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Leidy (1887a, p. 1) identified tapeworms from this host as *Tænia microps* Diesing, but according to Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 103) they are probably a species of *Davidiella*.

**HYMENOLEPIS MICROSOMA** (Creplin, 1829) Cohn, 1901.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 296-298, pl. 6, figs. 146-150 (*Tænia microsoma*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 284-288, pl. 29, figs. 15-22.

*Hosts*.—*Oidemia fusca*, *Somateria spectabilis*, *Somateria mollissima*, *Harelda hyemalis*, *Marila marila*, ? *Larus hyperboreus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS MINOR**, new name.<sup>a</sup>

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 292, pl. 6, figs. 127-129 (*Tænia minuta*).

*Host*.—*Lobipes lobatus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS MUSCULOSA** (Clerc, 1902) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see CLERC, 1903, pp. 303-305, pl. 8, figs. 17, 23; pl. 9, figs. 29, 35 (*Drepanidotænia musciosa*).

*Host*.—*Meleagris gallopavo domestica*.

**HYMENOLEPIS OCTACANTHA** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1906, not Cohn, 1901.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 301, pl. 7, figs. 161, 162 (*Tænia octacantha*).—FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 746-747, figs. 9, 10.

*Hosts*.—*Spatula clypeata*, *Nettion crecca*, *Dafila acuta*, *Chaulelasmus streperus*, *Anas platyrhynchos*.

**HYMENOLEPIS ORIENTALIS** (Krabbe, 1879) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1879a, p. 11, figs. 50-52 (*Tænia orientalis*); 1882a, p. 360, pl. 2, figs. 43, 44 (*T. orientalis*).

*Host*.—*Saxicola œnanthe*.

**HYMENOLEPIS PACHYCEPHALA** (Linstow, 1872) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see LINSTOW, 1872d, p. 55, pl. 3, figs. 2-4 (*Tænia pachycephala*); 1904n, p. 305, pl. 13, figs. 17-20 (*Drepanidotænia pachycephala*).

*Host*.—*Colymbus auritus*, *Histrionicus histrionicus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS PAPILLATA** Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 357-358, figs. 10, 11.

*Host*.—*Cairina moschata*.

**HYMENOLEPIS PARVULA** Kowalewski, 1904.

For description see KOWALEWSKI, 1905a, pp. 9-16, pl. 7, figs. 10-17; 1905b, pp. 533-534, pl. 14, figs. 10-17.

*Host*.—*Anas platyrhynchos domestica*.

**HYMENOLEPIS PHASIANINA** Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, pp. 533-534, figs. 40, 41.

*Host*.—*Phasianus colchicus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS PIGMENTATA** (Linstow, 1872) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see LINSTOW, 1872d, p. 56, pl. 3, figs. 7, 8 (*Tænia pigmentata*).

*Host*.—*Marila marila*.

<sup>a</sup> New name for *Tænia minuta* Krabbe, 1869, not *Tænia minuta* Braun in Rudolphi, 1810.



**HYMENOLEPIS POCULIFERA** (Linstow, 1879) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see LINSTOW, 1879a, pp. 186-187, pl. 12, figs. 37, 38 (*Tania poculifera*).

*Host.*—*Fulica atra*.

**HYMENOLEPIS PODICIPINA** Szymanski, 1904.

For description see SZYMANSKI, 1904a, pp. 342-344, pl. 8, figs. 1-5; 1905b, pl. 733-734, pl. 16, figs. 1-5.

*Host.*—*Columbus auritus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS RECTACANTHA** Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 446-447, fig. 27.

*Host.*—*Egialitis hiaticula*.

**HYMENOLEPIS RETRACTA** Linstow, 1905.

For description see LINSTOW, 1905dd, p. 4, pl. 1, fig. 15.

*Host.*—*Somateria spectabilis*.

**HYMENOLEPIS ROSTELLATA** (Abildgaard, 1790) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 286-287, pl. 5, figs. 112, 113 (*Tania capitellata*).—FUHRMANN, 1896k, pp. 443-449, pl. 14, figs. 5-10 (*Tania capitellata*).

*Hosts.*—*Gavia stellata*, *Gavia arctica*, *Gavia immer*.

**HYMENOLEPIS RUGOSA** Clerc, 1906.

For description see CLERC, 1906a, pp. 433-434, figs. 1-4.

*Host.*—*Columba livia*.

**HYMENOLEPIS SAGITTA** (Rosseter, 1906) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see ROSSETER, 1906i, pp. 275-278, 1 pl. (*Drepanidotania sagitta*).

*Host.*—*Anas platyrhynchos domestica*.

**HYMENOLEPIS SERPENTULUS** (Schrank, 1788) Weinland, 1858.

For description see VOLZ, 1900, pp. 135-140, pl. 7, fig. 8 (*Diplacanthus serpentulus*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 294-297, pl. 29, figs. 23, 24; pl. 30, fig. 25, 1 text-figure.—CLERC, 1903, pp. 295-296, pl. 8, fig. 8 (*Drepanidotania serpentulus*).

*Hosts.*—? *Planesticus migratorius*, *Pica pica*, *Corvus corax*.

**HYMENOLEPIS SETIGERA** (Frölich, 1789) Cohn, 1901.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 289-290, pl. 6, figs. 117-121 (*Tania setigera*).—STILES, 1896f, pp. 41-42, pl. 12, figs. 147-150; pl. 13, figs. 154-16 (*Drepanidotania setigera*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 298-302, pl. 8, figs. 3, 6, 7, 12; (*Drepanidotania setigera*).

*Hosts.*—*Branta bernicla*, *Branta leucopsis*, *Anser anser*, *Anser fabali*, *Cygnus olor domesticus*, *Olor cygnus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS SIBIRICA** (Linstow, 1905) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see LINSTOW, 1905dd, pp. 6-7, pl. 1, fig. 22 (*Diorchis sibirica*).

*Host.*—*Somateria spectabilis*.

**HYMENOLEPIS SPHÆROPHORA** (Rudolphi, 1810) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see RUDOLPHI, 1810a, pp. 119-120 (*Tania sphaerophora*).—COWBOLD, 1858b, p. 164, pl. 33, figs. 63-67 (*T. sphaerophora*).

*Hosts.*—*Gallinago gallinago*, *Scolopax rusticola*.

**HYMENOLEPIS COLUMBÆ** (Zeder, 1800).

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 449-450, figs. 34, 35 (*H. sphenocephalæ*).

*Host.*—*Columba livia domestica*.

**HYMENOLEPIS STYLOSA** (Rudolphi, 1810) Volz, 1899.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 326, pl. 9, figs. 242-244 (*Tænia stylosa*).—VOLZ, 1900, pp. 141-144, pl. 7, fig. 9 (*Diplacanthus stylosus*).

*Hosts.*—*Pica pica*, *Corvus corax*.

**HYMENOLEPIS TENERRIMA** (Linstow, 1882) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see LINSTOW, 1882a, p. 21, pl. 2, fig. 26 (*Tænia tenerrima*).

*Host.*—*Marila marila*.

**HYMENOLEPIS TENUIROSTRIS** (Rudolphi, 1819) Cohn, 1901.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 291-292, pl. 6, figs. 123-126 (*Tænia tenuirostris*).—STILES, 1896f, p. 43, pl. 14, figs. 165-172 (*Drepanidotænia tenuirostris*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 326-327.

*Hosts.*—*Mergus serrator*, *Mergellus albellus*, *Oidemia fusca*, *Somateria mollissima*, *Marila marila*, *Anas platyrhynchos domestica*, *Anser anser domesticus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS TERESOIDES** Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1906b, pp. 443-444, fig. 20.

*Host.*—*Chaulelasmus streperus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS TRIFOLIUM** Linstow, 1906.

For description see LINSTOW, 1905t, pp. 361-362, pl. 23, figs. 6, 7.

*Host.*—*Anas platyrhynchos*.

**HYMENOLEPIS ULIGINOSA** (Krabbe, 1882) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1882a, p. 355, pl. 1, figs. 25-27 (*Tænia uliginosa*).

*Host.*—*Numenius phæopus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS VALLEI** (Stossich, 1892) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see STOSSICH, 1892b, pp. 68-69, pl. 1, figs. 3, 4 (*Tænia vallei*).

*Host.*—? *Pisobia damacensis*.

**HYMENOLEPIS VENUSTA** (Rosseter, 1897).

For description see ROSSETER, 1898a, pp. 10-23, pls. 1, 2, figs. 1-17 (*Drepanidotænia venusta*).

*Host.*—*Anas platyrhynchos domestica*.

**HYMENOLEPIS VILLOSA** (Bloch, 1782) Wolffhügel, 1899.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 303-304, pl. 7, figs. 168, 169 (*Tænia villosa*); 1882a, pp. 354-355, pl. 1, figs. 19-22 (*Tænia villosa*).—WOLFFHÜGEL, 1900a, pp. 184-188, pl. 7, fig. 11.

*Host.*—? *Gallus gallus domesticus*.

**HYMENOLEPIS**, species Cohn.

For description see COHN, 1901b, pp. 312-319, pl. 31, figs. 38, 39.

*Host.*—*Marila marila*.

Subgenus **ECHINOCOTYLE** Blanchard, 1891.

*Subgeneric diagnosis.*—*Hymenolepis*: Rostellum armed with a single crown of ten slender hooks with dorsal root and blade about equal in length and ventral root rudimentary. Suckers large, flat, armed on the borders and in the middle with small hooklets. A sacculus accessorius always present. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Echinocotyle rosseteri* Blanchard, 1891.

**ECHINOCOTYLE NITIDA** (Krabbe, 1869) Clerc, 1902.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 294, pl. 6, figs. 133-135 (*Tænia nitida*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 310-315, pl. 9, figs. 26, 27, 30, 31, 36, 38, 40-42.

*Hosts.*—*Limosa limosa*, *Pisobia damacensis*, *Pelidna alpina*, *Arquatella maritima*, *Gallinago gallinago*.

**ECHINOCOTYLE NITIDULANS** (Krabbe, 1882) Fuhrmann, 1906.

For description see KRABBE, 1882a, p. 353, pl. 1, figs. 16, 17 (*Tænia nitidulans*).

*Hosts.*—*Egialitis hiaticula*, *Pelidna alpina*.

**ECHINOCOTYLE ROSSETERI** Blanchard, 1891.

For description see BLANCHARD, 1891t, pp. 424-428, figs. 1-3.—STILES, 1896f, pp. 55-56, pl. 19, figs. 247-251.

*Host.*—*Anas platyrhynchos domestica*.

Genus **DIORCHIS** Clerc, 1903.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Hymenolepidinæ: Rostellum with a single crown of ten hooks with long dorsal and short ventral roots or exceptionally with very short dorsal root and with ventral root nearly as long as the blade. Surface of suckers may be armed with minute spines. Inner longitudinal muscle layer consisting of 8 bundles, 4 dorsal and 4 ventral. Two testicles in each segment. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Diorchis acuminata* (Clerc, 1902) Clerc, 1903.

\* **DIORCHIS ACUMINATA** (Clerc, 1902) Clerc, 1903.

For description see CLERC, 1903, pp. 281-284, pl. 9, fig. 25; pl. 11, figs. 78, 88.—RANSOM, 1909, pp. 42-48, figs. 30-36 (the present paper).

*Hosts.*—*Nattion crecca*, *Marica penelope*, *Chaulelasmus streperus*, *Fulica atra*, \**Fulica americana*.

\* **DIORCHIS AMERICANA** Ransom, 1909.

For description see RANSOM, 1909, pp. 48-51, figs. 37-42 (the present paper).

*Host.*—\**Fulica americana*.

**DIORCHIS INFLATA** (Rudolphi, 1819) Clerc, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 285-286, pl. 5, figs. 109-111 (*Tænia inflata*).—JACOBI, 1898c, pp. 95-104, 1 pl. (*T. inflata*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 330-331 (*Hymenolepis inflata*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 284-288, pl. 11, fig. 89.—LINSTOW, 1906, pp. 15-17, pl. 1, figs. 17, 18 (*H. inflata*).

*Host.*—*Fulica atra*.

**DIORCHIS PARVICEPS** (Linstow, 1872) Linstow, 1904.

For description see LINSTOW, 1872d, p. 57, pl. 3, figs. 11, 12 (*Tænia parviceps*); 1904n, pp. 306-307, pl. 13, figs. 23-25.

*Host.*—*Mergus serrator*.

Genus **APLOPARAKSIS** Clerc, 1903.

*Monorchis* CLERC, 1902 (type, *M. filum* (GOEZE, 1782); not *Monorchis*, Trematoda). *Storikowia* LINSTOW, 1905 (type, *S. clausa* LINSTOW, 1905=*Aploparaksis brachyphallos* (KRABBE)). (See FUHRMANN, 1908a, p. 82).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Hymenolepidinæ: Strobila small and slender. Rostellum armed with a single crown of hooks, with ventral root as long or nearly as long as the blade. Suckers unarmed. One testicle, dorsal. Seminal vesicle large. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Aploparaksis filum* (Goeze, 1782) Clerc, 1903.

**APLOPARAKSIS BIRULAI** Linstow, 1905.

For description see LINSTOW, 1905dd, p. 8, pl. 2, figs. 26-28.

*Host.*—*Somateria spectabilis*.

**APLOPARAKSIS BRACHYPHALLOS** (Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 310-311, pl. 8, figs. 193, 194 (*Tænia brachyphallos*).

*Hosts.*—*Aegialitis hiaticula*, *Calidris leucophæa*, *Pisobia damacensis*, *Pelidna alpina*, *Arquatella maritima*, *Tringa canutus*.

**APLOPARAKSIS CIRROSA** (Krabbe, 1869) Clerc, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 308, pl. 7, figs. 182-185 (*Tænia cirrosa*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 269-271, pl. 8, fig. 14.

*Hosts.*—*Larus canus*, *Larus minutus*, *Sterna hirundo*.

**APLOPARAKSIS CRASSIROSTRIS** (Krabbe, 1869) Clerc, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 314, pl. 8, figs. 202-204 (*Tænia crassirostris*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 265-267, pl. 8, fig. 20.

*Hosts.*—*Hæmatopus ostralegus*, *Squatarola squatarola*, *Aegialitis hiaticula*, *Machetes pugnax*, *Pisobia damacensis*, *Pelidna alpina*, *Gallinago gallinago*, *Scolopax rusticola*, *Lobipes lobatus*.

**APLOPARAKSIS DIMINUENS** Linstow, 1905.

For description see LINSTOW, 1905dd, pp. 8-9, pl. 2, figs. 29-31.

*Host.*—*Phalaropus fulicarius*.

**APLOPARAKSIS DUJARDINII** (Krabbe, 1869) Clerc, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 319-320, pl. 9, figs. 223-225 (*Tænia dujardinii*).—FUHRMANN, 1896k, pp. 436-442, pl. 14, figs. 1-4 (*Tænia dujardini*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 274-275 (*A. dujardini*).

*Hosts.*—*Sturnus vulgaris*, *Turdus musicus*.

**APLOPARAKSIS FILUM** (Goeze, 1782) Clerc, 1903.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 312-313, pl. 8, figs. 198-201 (*Tænia filum*).—CLERC, 1903, pp. 257-263, figs. 1, 2, pl. 8, figs. 11, 15.

*Hosts.*—*Arenaria interpres*, *Limosa limosa*, *Totanus totanus*, *Helodromas ochropus*, *Machetes pugnax*, *Pisobia damacensis*, *Pelidna alpina*, *Gallinago media*, *Gallinago gallinago*, *Scolopax rusticola*, *Lobipes lobatus*.

**APLOPARAKSIS FURCIGERA** (Rudolphi, 1819) Fahrmann, 1908.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 315, pl. 8, figs. 205-207 (*Tænia rhomboidæ*).—STILES, 1896f, pp. 34-35, pl. 3, figs. 31-34 (*Dicranotænia furcigera*).

*Hosts*.—*Nettion crecca*, *Anas platyrhynchos*.

**APLOPARAKSIS PENETRANS** (Clerc, 1902) Clerc, 1903.

For description see CLERC, 1903, pp. 271-274, pl. 8, figs. 10, 18, 19.—KOWALEWSKI, 1907, p. 774, pl. 23, figs. 1-6; 1908, pp. 633-638, pl. 20, figs. 1-6.

*Hosts*.—*Pisobia damacensis*, *Gallinago gallinago*.

**APLOPARAKSIS PUBESCENS** (Krabbe, 1882).

For description see KRABBE, 1882a, p. 355 (*Tænia pubescens*), pl. 1, figs. 23-24, pl. 8, figs. 1, 5 (*T. hirsuta*).

*Hosts*.—*Helodromas ochropus*, *Scolopax rusticola*.

## Family TÆNIIDÆ Ludwig, 1886.

*Family diagnosis*.—Tænioidea: Scolex usually with well developed rostellum armed with a double crown of hooks, rarely with rudimentary unarmed rostellum. Suckers unarmed. Gravid segment longer than broad. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores irregularly alternate. Vas deferens coiled seminal vesicle absent. Testicles numerous, usually very numerous scattered throughout the medullary parenchyma, except in the posterior median portion occupied by the double ovary, posterior of which is the yolk gland. Uterus with median stem, and when fully developed with lateral branches. **Egg with a thin outer membrane, and a thick brown radially striated inner shell. Adults in mammals and birds.**

*Type-genus*.—*Tænia* Linnæus, 1758.

## Genus TÆNIA Linnæus, 1758.

*Cladotænia*<sup>a</sup> COHN, 1901 (type, *C. globifera* (BATSCH, 1786)=*Tænia cylindracea* BLOCH, 1782; see FUHRMANN, 1906a, p. 220; 1907a, p. 293; 1908a, p. 84).

*Generic diagnosis*.—Tæniidæ: With the characters of the family. Adults in mammals and birds.

*Type-species*.—*Tænia solium* Linnæus, 1758.

**TÆNIA CYLINDRACEA** Bloch, 1782.

For description see MORELL, 1895b, pp. 87-92, pl. 7, figs. 5-7 (*T. globifera*).—VOLZ, 1900, pp. 157-160, pl. 8, fig. 14 (*T. globifera*); pp. 161-163, pl. 8, figs. 15, 16 (*T. armigera*).—COHN, 1901b, pp. 373-380, pl. 32, figs. 51-53; pl. 33, figs. 55, 56 (*Cladotænia globifera*).

*Hosts*.—*Cerchneis tinnunculus*, *Falco æsalon*, *Falco peregrinus*, *Halæxetus albicilla*.

**TÆNIA CONSCRIPTA** Railliet and Henry, 1909.

For description see KOWALEWSKI, 1895a, p. 359, pl. 8, fig. 27 (*Tænia krabbei*).—STILES, 1896f, pp. 42-43, pl. 12, figs. 151, 152 (*Tænia krabbei*).

*Host*.—*Anser anser domesticus*.

<sup>a</sup> For earlier synonyms of *Tænia*, see Stiles, 1906a, p. 36.

## Genus DIPLOPOSTHE Jacobi, 1896. .

*Generic diagnosis.*—Tænioidea: Closely related to the Acoleidæ (according to Fuhrmann, 1907a, p. 294; 1908a, p. 85). Scolex with rostellum armed with a single crown of ten hooks. Suckers unarmed. Inner longitudinal muscle layer, except for two or three small bundles in the lateral portion beyond the excretory vessels, developed only in the median portion of the segment, consisting of about ten dorsal and ten ventral bundles of unequal size. Outer longitudinal muscle layer of numerous equally developed bundles, interrupted only at the sides where the genital canals pass through. Outside the outer longitudinal layer a thin layer of diagonal fibers, and at the posterior end of the segment a well-developed muscle ring. Genital pores marginal, one on each side of the segment. Testicles few (3 to ? 7), in the posterior portion of the segment. Vasa efferentia unite to form two vasa deferentia. Seminal vesicles present. Cirri two, one on each side of the segment, armed with strong hooks. A single set of female glands in the median field. Ovary bilobed; behind it, near the posterior border of the segment, the yolk gland. Two vaginae. Uterus sac-like, transversely elongated, with large diverticula, which push through the musculature dorsally and ventrally, and also extend forward to the anterior border of the segment. Eggs with three thin transparent envelopes. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Diploposthe lævis* (Bloch, 1782, of Diesing, 1850) Jacobi, 1896.

## DIPLOPOSTHE LÆVIS (Bloch, 1782) Jacobi, 1896.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 302–303, pl. 7, figs. 165–167 (*Tænia lævis*).—JACOBI, 1897a, pp. 287–306, pls. 26, 27.—COHN, 1901b, pp. 421–430, pl. 35, figs. 81–85.—FUHRMANN, 1905a, pp. 217–224.

*Hosts.*—*Clangula clangula*, *Marila marila*, *Netta rufina*, *Spatula clypeata*, *Nettion crecca*, *Chaulelasmus streperus*, *Anas rubripes*, *Anas platyrhynchos*, *Anas platyrhynchos domestica*, *Branta canadensis*.

## Family ACOLEIDÆ (emended name).

*Acoleinæ* FUHRMANN, 1900.

"*Acoleinidæ*" FUHRMANN, 1907.

*Family diagnosis.*—Tænioidea: Scolex generally armed, seldom without rostellum. Suckers unarmed. Strobila thick, with short segments. Musculature consists of at least two layers of longitudinal muscles alternating with layers of transverse muscles. A single set, double set, or partial duplication of reproductive organs in each segment. Male genital openings marginal. Female genital (vaginal) openings lacking. Cirrus always very large and armed with strong hooks or spines. Egg with thin transparent shells. Adults in birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Acoelus* Fuhrmann, 1899.

Genus *ACOLEUS* Fuhrmann, 1899.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Acoleidæ: Scolex with armed rostellum. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Male genital pores regularly alternate. Cirrus pouch passes ventral of longitudinal excretory vessels and nerve. Testicles numerous. Vagina functions as a very large seminal receptacle. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Acoelus armatus* Fuhrmann, 1899 = *Acoelus vaginatus* (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1900.

*ACOLEUS VAGINATUS* (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1900.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1899e, pp. 620–622, figs. 4–6 (*A. armatus*); 1899g, pp. 347–350, pl. 17, figs. 10–14 (*A. armatus*); 1900c, pp. 369–370.

*Host.*—*Himantopus mexicanus*.

Genus *GYROCELIA* Fuhrmann, 1899.

*Brochocephalus* LINSTOW, 1906 (type, *B. paradoxus* LINSTOW, 1906; see Fuhrmann, 1908a, p. 86).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Acoleidæ: Rostellum armed with a single crown of hooks arranged in a zigzag row having eight angles. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Male pores irregularly alternate. Cirrus pouch passes between the longitudinal excretory vessels and dorsal of the nerve. Testicles few. Seminal receptacle very small. Uterus ring-like with numerous outpocketings and with an opening in gravid segments dorsally and ventrally. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Gyrocalia perversus* Fuhrmann, 1899.

*GYROCELIA PARADOXA* (Linstow, 1906).

For description see LINSTOW, 1906, p. 183, pl. 2, figs. 36, 38; pl. 3, figs. 35, 37 (*Brochocephalus paradoxus*).<sup>a</sup>

*Host.*—*Egialitis mongola*.

Genus *DIPLOPHALLUS* Fuhrmann, 1900.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Acoleidæ: A double set of male reproductive organs and a single set of female organs in each segment. Two vaginae functioning as large seminal receptacles. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Diplophallus polymorphus* (Rudolphi, 1819, partim Krabbe, 1869) Fuhrmann, 1900.

*DIPLOPHALLUS POLYMORPHUS* (Rudolphi, 1819) Fuhrmann, 1900.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, pp. 301–302, pl. 7, figs. 163, 164 (*Tænia polymorpha*).—WOLFFHÜGEL, 1900a, pp. 136–152, pl. 5, figs. 67–80, pl. 6, figs. 81–84 (*Tænia polymorpha*).—COHN, 1900c, pp. 277–288, pl. 15, figs. 19–22 (*Tænia polymorpha*).—FUHRMANN, 1900c, p. 371.

*Host.*—*Himantopus mexicanus*.

<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 86) examined the original material of *Brochocephalus paradoxus* and found that this species belongs in *Gyrocalia* in spite of Linstow's different description.

Genus SHIPLEYA<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann, 1907.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Acoleidæ: Scolex without rostellum, but with apical papilla. Single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Male genital pores regularly alternate. Cirrus conical in shape, armed with large hooks. Yolk gland dorsal of ovary. Vagina represented only by a small seminal receptacle in central portion of segment. Uterus at first ring shaped, later becomes much branched. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Shipleya inermis* Fuhrmann, 1907.

## Genus DIOICOCESTUS Fuhrmann, 1900.

*Generic diagnosis.*—Acoleidæ: Diœcius, entire strobila male or female. Female thicker and broader than male. Male with a double set; female with a single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Irregularly alternating vagina reaches almost to the edge of the segment. Eggs with three envelopes. Adults in birds.

*Type-species.*—*Dioicocestus paronai* Fuhrmann, 1900.

## DIOICOCESTUS ACOTYLUS Fuhrmann, 1904.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1904a, pp. 327-331; 1904b, pp. 131-148, pl. 10, figs. 2-11.

*Host.*—*Colymbus dominicus*.

## DIOICOCESTUS PARONAI Fuhrmann, 1900.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1900c, pp. 363-366, figs. 1-3.

*Host.*—*Plegadis guarauna*.

## Family AMABILIIDÆ (emended name).

"*Amabilinidæ*" FUHRMANN, 1907.

*Family diagnosis.*—Tænioidea: Scolex with armed rostellum; suckers usually unarmed. Segments with lateral appendages. A double or single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Male genital pores marginal. Vaginal opening lacking, replaced by the marginal, ventral, or dorsal opening of an accessory genital canal. Egg with thin-transparent shells. Adults in birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Amabilia* Diamare, 1893.

## Genus AMABILIA Diamare, 1893.

*Aphanobothrium* LINSTOW, 1906 (type, *A. catenatum* LINSTOW, 1906; see FUHRMANN, 1908a, p. 88).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Amabiliidæ: Scolex very small with armed rostellum. A double set of male reproductive organs in each segment, with two pores, one on either side of the segment. Cirrus

<sup>a</sup>This genus and its type-species mentioned by Fuhrmann in 1907 (1907a, p. 294), were described by him in 1908 (1908b, p. 70).



armed with strong spines. Testicles numerous, in median field. Female organs median, a single set in each segment. Uterus forming a cage-like meshwork consisting (Fuhrmann, 1908a, p. 88) of a dorso-ventral ring with dorso-ventral anastomoses. Accessory vagina opening ventrally, communicating (?) with a canal from the excretory system opening in the ventral surface of the segment in the median line. Adults in birds.

*Type-species*.—*Amabilia lamelligera* (Owen, 1832) Diamare, 1893

Genus SCHISTOTÆNIA Cohn, 1900.

*Generic diagnosis*.—Amabiliidæ: Scolex with very large, armed rostellum. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Male genital pores irregularly alternate. Male deferent canal passes between the longitudinal excretory vessels. Testicles numerous, extending across the entire width of the segment. Vagina absent. Vaginal functions performed by a median, dorso-ventral canal (accessory vagina) opening on the surface of the segment dorsally and ventrally. Adults in birds.

*Type-species*.—*Schistotænia macrorhyncha* (Rudolphi, 1810) Cohn, 1900—*Schistotænia scolopendra* (Diesing, 1850). (See Fuhrmann, 1907b, p. 534.)

SCHISTOTÆNIA MACRORHYNCHA (Rudolphi, 1810) Cohn, 1900.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 305, pl. 7, fig. 172 (*Tænia macrorhyncha*).—COHN, 1900c, pp. 265-277, pl. 14, figs. 8-18 (*S. macrorhyncha* and *S. scolopendra*).—CLERC, 1907, pp. 704-708, pl. 1, figs. 3-7.

*Hosts*.—*Colymbus dominicus*, *Colymbus auritus*.

Genus TATRIA Kowalewski, 1904.

*Generic diagnosis*.—Amabiliidæ: Rostellum with a single crown of few large hooks at apex and with numerous rows of small spine-like hooks behind the crown of large hooks. Suckers and posterior portion of head covered with minute spines. Segments not numerous (about 30). A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Male genital pores regularly alternate. Cirrus pouch large. Testicles not numerous (7 in the type species). Male and female canals pass between the longitudinal excretory vessels. Distal end of vagina instead of opening to the exterior turns backward into the next following segment and opens into the seminal receptacle of that segment. Seminal receptacles in median line of strobila. An accessory vagina present in the opposite side of the segment from the cirrus pouch, sometimes with an opening in the margin of the segment. Adults in birds.

*Type-species*.—*Tatria biremis* Kowalewski, 1904.

**TATRIA APPENDICULATA** Fuhrmann, 1908.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1908b, p. 69, figs. 56, 57.

*Host.*—*Colymbus dominicus*.

**TATRIA BIREMIS** Kowalewski, 1904.

For description see KOWALEWSKI, 1904c, pp. 284-304, pls. 5-6, figs. 1-21; 1904e, pp. 367-369, pl. 9, figs. 1-10; pl. 10, figs. 11-21.

*Host.*—*Colymbus auritus*.

## Family FIMBRIARIIDÆ Wolffhügel, 1898.

*Family diagnosis.*—Tænioidea: Scolex small, unstable, and frequently lost, with rostellum armed with a single row of hooks. Large pseudo-scolex. Strobila without segments, but with transverse grooves which produce an appearance of segmentation. Three pairs of longitudinal excretory vessels. Reproductive organs not segmentally arranged. Genital pores marginal, most of them opening on the same side of the segment. Testicles numerous, arranged in transverse rows. Uterus not persistent, breaking down into a large number of egg sacs. Egg with thin transparent shells. Adults in birds.

*Type-genus.*—*Fimbriaria* Frölich, 1802.

## Genus FIMBRIARIA Frölich, 1802.

*Epision* LINTON, 1892 (type, *Epision plicatus* LINTON, 1892).

*Notobothrium* LINSTOW, 1905 (type, *Notobothrium arcticum* LINSTOW, 1905 = *Fimbriaria fasciolaris* PALLAS; see FUHRMANN, 1908a, p. 90).

*Generic diagnosis.*—Fimbriariidæ: With the characters of the family.

*Type-species.*—*Fimbriaria malleus* Frölich, 1802 = *Fimbriaria fasciolaris* (Pallas, 1781) Wolffhügel, 1899.

**FIMBRIARIA FASCIOLARIS** (Pallas, 1781) Wolffhügel, 1899.

For description see WOLFFHÜGEL, 1900a, pp. 67-135, figs. 1-66.

*Hosts.*—*Mergus serrator*, *Oidemia americana*, *Oidemia fusca*, *Somateria mollissima*, *Harelda hyemalis*, *Clangula clangula*, *Marila marila*, *Netta rufina*, *Cairina moschata domestica*, *Spatula clypeata*, *Nettion crecca*, *Mareca penelope*, *Anas platyrhynchos*, *Anas platyrhynchos domestica*, *Anser anser domesticus*, ?*Gallus gallus domesticus*.

**FIMBRIARIA PLANA** Linstow, 1905.

For description see LINSTOW, 1905t, pp. 362-365, pl. 23, figs. 10-14.

*Host.*—*Anas platyrhynchos*.

## GENERA IMPERFECTLY KNOWN.

Genus TETRACISDICOTYLA Fuhrmann, 1907.

**Generic diagnosis.**—Tænioidea: Scolex relatively large, with rostellum. In the posterior portion of each sucker a peculiar muscular organ simulating a pair of smaller suckers. Neck absent. Segmentation of the strobila indistinct. A single set of reproductive organs in each segment. Genital pores marginal, irregularly alternating. Cirrus pouch large. Vas deferens coiled. Testicles numerous. Vagina opens into the genital pore in front of cirrus pouch. Adults in birds.

**Type-species.**—*Tetracisdicotyla macrocolecina* Fuhrmann, 1907.

**TETRACISDICOTYLA MACROCOLECINA** Fuhrmann, 1907.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1907b, pp. 535-536, fig. 43.

**Host.**—*Butorides virescens*.

## Genus COPESOMA Sinitsin, 1896.

**Generic diagnosis.**—Tænioidea: Scolex with large rostellum. Genital pores irregularly alternate, in young segments ventral, in gravid segments marginal. Adults in birds.

**Type-species.**—*Copesoma papillosum* Sinitsin, 1896.

**COPESOMA PAPILLOSUM** Sinitsin, 1896.

For description see FUHRMANN, 1901a, p. 761.

**Host.**—*Pisobia damacensis*.

## IMPERFECTLY KNOWN SPECIES.

**TÆNIA COLLICULORUM** Krabbe, 1869.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 330, pl. 9, fig. 259.

**Host.**—*Riparia riparia*.

**TÆNIA CONICA**<sup>a</sup> Molin, 1858.

For description see MOLIN, 1861c, pp. 253-254, pl. 7, figs. 1, 2.—STILES, 1896f, pl. 3, figs. 35, 36.

**Host.**—*Anas platyrhynchos*.

**TÆNIA DISTINCTA** Lönnberg, 1889.

For description see LÖNNBERG, 1889a, pp. 12-13, figs. 3, 4.

**Host.**—*Larus canus*.

**TÆNIA FILUM**<sup>b</sup> Goeze of Linton, 1892.

For description see LINTON, 1892l, pp. 106-107, pl. 8, figs. 72-78.

**Host.**—*Larus californicus*.

<sup>a</sup> Part of Molin's original (Bureau of Animal Industry, No. 1390) shows the large prominent rostellum, with marks indicating that at one time there were 10 hooks present.

<sup>b</sup> According to Fuhrmann (1908a, p. 126) this form is probably a *Hymenolepis*, possibly *H. fusus*.

**TÆNIA LEUCKARTI** Krabbe, 1869.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 337, pl. 10, figs. 268, 269.

*Host.*—*Ardea cinerea*.**TÆNIA MACROCANTHA** Linton, 1892.

For description see LINTON, 1892l, p. 107, pl. 8, figs. 79–82.

*Host.*—*Oidemia americana*.**TÆNIA MEGALORHYNCHA** Krabbe, 1869.

For description see KRABBE, 1869b, p. 284, pl. 5, figs. 104, 105.

*Host.*—*Arquatella maritima*.**TÆNIA MUSCICAPÆ** Linetow.

Mentioned by FUHRMANN, 1908a, pp. 96, 173, 182.

*Host.*—*Motacilla alba*.**TÆNIA ODIOSA** Leidy, 1887.

For description see LEIDY, 1887a, pp. 5–6, figs. 9–11; 1904a, pp. 202–203, figs. 9–11.

*Host.*—*Colinus virginianus*.**TÆNIA OPORORNIS** Leidy, 1887.

For description see LEIDY, 1887a, pp. 9–10, figs. 23–25; 1904a, pp. 206–207, figs. 23–25.

*Host.*—*Oporornis formosa*.**TÆNIA PESTIFERA** Leidy, 1855.

For description see LEIDY, 1855a, p. 443; 1887a, pp. 3–4, figs. 2–4; 1904a, pp. 76, 201, figs. 2–4.

*Hosts.*—*Icteria virens*, *Dolichonyx oryzivorus*.**TÆNIA PLATYCEPHALA** Rudolphi, 1810.

For description see RUDOLPHI, 1810a, p. 94; 1819a, p. 508.

*Hosts.* *Alauda arvensis*, *Saxicola oenanthe*, *Anthus pratensis*.**TÆNIA SIMPLA** Leidy, 1887.

For description see LEIDY, 1887a, p. 8, fig. 18; 1904a, p. 205, fig. 18.

*Host.*—*Anrostomus carolinensis*.**TÆNIA STRIGIS-ACADICÆ** Leidy, 1855.

For description see LEIDY, 1855a, p. 444; 1904a, p. 76.

*Host.*—*Cryptoglaux acadica*.**TÆNIA TETRABOTHRIOIDES** Lönnberg, 1890.

For description see LÖNNBERG, 1890b, pp. 13–15.

*Host.*—*Pelidna alpina*.**TÆNIA URNIGERA** Leidy, 1887.

For description see LEIDY, 1887a, pp. 4–5, figs. 5–8; 1904a, p. 202, figs. 5–8.

*Host.*—*Molothrus ater*.**TÆNIA VEXATA** Leidy, 1887.

For description see LEIDY, 1887a, pp. 7–8, figs. 15, 16; 1904a, p. 204, figs. 15, 16.

*Host.*—*Phlæotomus pileatus*.**TÆNIA VIATOR** Leidy, 1887.

For description see LEIDY, 1887a, pp. 6–7, figs. 12–14; 1904a, p. 203, figs. 12, 14.

*Host.*—*Elanoides forficatus*.

## COMPENDIUM OF SPECIES PARASITIC IN NORTH AMERICAN BIRDS ARRANGED ACCORDING TO HOSTS.

The scientific names of hosts have been selected for me by H. C. Oberholser, of the Bureau of Biological Survey, U. S. Department of Agriculture.

Species of tapeworms collected in this country of which I have examined specimens are indicated by an asterisk, and the names of the hosts in which they were found are similarly marked.

## COLYMBIFORMES.

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <i>Gavia stellata</i> (Pontoppidan).        | <i>Colymbus dominicus</i> <sup>a</sup> Linnæus. |
| <i>Tetrabothrius macrocephalus</i> , p. 60. | <i>Choanotzenia bilateralis</i> , p. 75.        |
| <i>Hymenolepis capillaris</i> , p. 91.      | <i>Hymenolepis capillaroides</i> , p. 91.       |
| <i>rostellata</i> , p. 96.                  | <i>Dioicocestus acotylus</i> , p. 103.          |
| <i>Gavia arctica</i> (Linnæus).             | <i>Schistotzenia macrorhyncha</i> , p. 104.     |
| <i>Tetrabothrius macrocephalus</i> , p. 60. | <i>Tatria appendiculata</i> , p. 105.           |
| <i>Hymenolepis capillaris</i> , p. 91.      | <i>Colymbus auritus</i> Linnæus.                |
| <i>rostellata</i> , p. 96.                  | <i>Tetrabothrius macrocephalus</i> , p. 60.     |
| <i>Gavia immer</i> (Brünnich).              | <i>Hymenolepis capillaris</i> , p. 91.          |
| <i>Tetrabothrius macrocephalus</i> , p. 60. | <i>furcifera</i> , p. 93.                       |
| <i>Hymenolepis capillaris</i> , p. 91.      | <i>podicipina</i> , p. 96.                      |
| <i>rostellata</i> , p. 96.                  | <i>Schistotzenia macrorhyncha</i> , p. 104.     |
|   | <i>Tatria biremis</i> , p. 105.                 |

## PROCELLARIIFORMES.

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <i>Puffinus puffinus</i> (Brünnich).       | <i>Diomedea exulans</i> Linnæus.           |
| <i>Tetrabothrius heteroclitus</i> , p. 60. | <i>Tetrabothrius diomedæ</i> , p. 60.      |
| <i>Puffinus kuhli</i> <sup>b</sup> (Boie). | <i>heteroclitus</i> , p. 60.               |
| <i>Tetrabothrius heteroclitus</i> , p. 60. | <i>umbrella</i> , p. 61.                   |
| <i>Priocella glacialis</i> (Smith).        | <i>Diomedea albatrus</i> Pallas.           |
| <i>Tetrabothrius heteroclitus</i> , p. 60. | <i>Tetrabothrius heteroclitus</i> , p. 60. |
| <i>Daption capensis</i> (Linnæus).         | <i>torulosus</i> , p. 60.                  |
| <i>Tetrabothrius heteroclitus</i> , p. 60. | <i>Phœbetria palpebrata</i> (Forster).     |
| <i>Fulmarus glacialis</i> (Linnæus).       | <i>Tetrabothrius umbrella</i> , p. 61.     |
| <i>Tetrabothrius monticellii</i> , p. 60.  |  |

## CICONIIFORMES.

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <i>Phalacrocorax carbo</i> (Linnæus).    | <i>Nycticorax nycticorax</i> <sup>c</sup> (Linnæus). |
| <i>Dilepis scolecina</i> , p. 72.        | <i>Tetrabothrius porrigens</i> , p. 60.              |
| <i>Sula bassana</i> (Linnæus).           | <i>Gryporhynchus pusillus</i> , p. 83.               |
| <i>Tetrabothrius</i> , species, p. 61.   | <i>Hymenolepis microcephala</i> .                    |
| <i>Sula leucogastra</i> (Boddaert).      | <i>Butorides virescens</i> (Linnæus).                |
| <i>Tetrabothrius pelecani</i> , p. 60.   | <i>Dilepis unilateralis</i> , p. 72.                 |
| <i>Fregata aquila</i> (Linnæus).         | <i>Hymenolepis ardeæ</i> , p. 91.                    |
| ? <i>Tetrabothrius pelecani</i> , p. 60. | <i>Tetracisdictotyla macroscolecina</i> , p.         |

<sup>a</sup> The typical form, *C. dominicus dominicus* is South American; *C. dominicus brachyterus* Chapman is the North American form.

<sup>b</sup> Hypothetical North American form.

<sup>c</sup> The typical form is European; the North American form is *N. nycticorax nar* (Boddaert).

- Florida cærulea** (Linnæus).  
*Dilepis papillifera*, p. 72.  
*Anomotænia aurita*, p. 77.
- Casmerodius egretta** (Gmelin).  
*Dilepis unilateralis*, p. 72.
- Ardea cinerea** Linnæus.  
*Dilepis unilateralis*, p. 72.  
*Gryporhynchus cheilancristrotus*, p. 83.  
*Hymenolepis microcephala*, p. 94.  
*Tænia leuckarti*, p. 107.
- Plegadis guarauna** (Linnæus).  
*?Anonchotænia longiovata*, p. 87.  
*Dioicocestus paronai*, p. 103.
- Plegadis autumnalis** (Linnæus).  
*Dilepis urceus*, p. 72.  
*Hymenolepis microcephala*, p. 94.
- \*Ajaia ajaja** (Linnæus).  
*\*Dilepis transfuga*, p. 72.  
*\*Cyclustera capito*, p. 82.

## ANSERIFORMES.

- Mergus serrator** Linnæus.  
*Ophrycotyle*, species, p. 67.  
*Hymenolepis gracilis*, p. 93.  
*tenuirostris*, p. 97.  
*Diorchis parviceps*, p. 99.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Mergellus albellus** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis tenuirostris*, p. 97.
- Oidemia americana** Swainson and Richardson.  
*Hymenolepis compressa*, p. 92.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.  
*Tænia macrocantha*, p. 107.
- Oidemia fusca** (Linnæus).  
*Lateriporus biuterinus*, p. 73.  
*Hymenolepis microsoma*, p. 95.  
*tenuirostris*, p. 97.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Somateria spectabilis** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis microsoma*, p. 95.  
*retracta*, p. 96.  
*sibirica*, p. 96.  
*Aploparaksis birulai*, p. 99.
- Somateria mollissima**<sup>a</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Tetrabothrius arcticus*, p. 60.  
*Lateriporus teres*, p. 73.  
*Hymenolepis fallax*, p. 92.  
*microsoma*, p. 95.  
*tenuirostris*, p. 97.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Harelda hyemalis** (Linnæus).  
*Lateriporus teres*, p. 73.  
*Choanotænia borealis*, p. 75.  
*Hymenolepis coronula*, p. 92.  
*grænländica*, p. 93.  
*microsoma*, p. 95.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Histrionicus histrionicus** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis pachycephala*, p. 95.
- Clangula clangula**<sup>b</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis coronula*, p. 92.  
*macracanthos*, p. 94.  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Aristonetta valisineria** (Wilson).  
*Hymenolepis compressa*, p. 92.
- Marila marila** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis æquabilis*, p. 90.  
*arcuata*, p. 91.  
*compressa*, p. 92.  
*coronula*, p. 92.  
*fallax*, p. 92.  
*gracilis*, p. 93.  
*megalops*, p. 94.  
*microsoma*, p. 95.  
*pigmentata*, p. 95.  
*tenerrima*, p. 97.  
*tenuirostris*, p. 97.  
*species*, p. 97.  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Netta rufina** (Pallas).  
*Hymenolepis lanceolata*, p. 94.  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Cairina moschata**<sup>c</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Lateriporus biuterinus*, p. 73.  
*?Biuterina longiceps*, p. 88.  
*Hymenolepis bisaccata*, p. 91.  
*lanceolata*, p. 94.  
*megalops*, p. 94.  
*papillata*, p. 95.
- Cairina moschata domestica**.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.

<sup>a</sup> The typical form occurs only in the Old World; the North American form is *Somateria mollissima borealis* Brehm.

<sup>b</sup> The typical form occurs only in the Old World; *C. clangula americana* Bonaparte is the North American form.

<sup>c</sup> In its natural state this species occurs only in South America, but is domesticated in the United States.

- Spatula clypeata** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis anatina*, p. 91.  
*echinocotyle*, p. 92.  
*gracilis*, p. 93.  
*octacantha*, p. 95.  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Nettion crecca** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis fragilis*, p. 93.  
*gracilis*, p. 93.  
*megalops*, p. 94.  
*octacantha*, p. 95.  
*Diorchis acuminata*, p. 42.  
*Aploparaksis furcigera*, p. 100.  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- \* **Dafila acuta** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis anatina*, p. 91.  
*collaris*, p. 92.  
*\*megalops*, p. 94.  
*octacantha*, p. 95.
- Mareca penelope** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis collaris*, p. 92.  
*coronula*, p. 92.  
*fallax*, p. 92.  
*fasciculata*, p. 93.  
*gracilis*, p. 93.  
*Diorchis acuminata*, p. 42.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Chaulelasmus streperus** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis anatina*, p. 91.  
*fragilis*, p. 93.  
*gracilis*, p. 93.  
*octacantha*, p. 95.  
*teresoides*, p. 97.  
*Diorchis acuminata*, p. 42.  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.
- Anas rubripes** Brewster.  
*Hymenolepis lanceolata*, p. 94.  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.
- Anas platyrhynchos** Linnæus.  
*Hymenolepis abortiva*, p. 90.  
*anatina*, p. 91.  
*collaris*, p. 92.  
*coronula*, p. 92.  
*gracilis*, p. 93.  
*octacantha*, p. 95.  
*trifolium*, p. 97.
- Anas platyrhynchos** Linnæus—*Cor*.  
*Aploparaksis furcigera*, p. 100.  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.  
*plana*, p. 105.  
*Tænia conica*, p. 106.
- Anas platyrhynchos domestica**.  
*Davainea anatina*, p. 67.  
*Hymenolepis anatina*, p. 91.  
*collaris*, p. 92.  
*coronula*, p. 92.  
*gracilis*, p. 93.  
*lanceolata*, p. 94.  
*megalops*, p. 94.  
*parvula*, p. 95.  
*sagitta*, p. 96.  
*tenuirostris*, p. 97.  
*venusta*, p. 97.  
*Echinocotyle rosseteri*, p. 98.  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Dendrocygna autumnalis** (Linnæus)  
*Lateriporus biuterinus*, p. 73.
- Branta bernicla** <sup>a</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis lanceolata*, p. 94.  
*setigera*, p. 96.
- Branta canadensis** (Linnæus).  
*Diploposthe lævis*, p. 101.
- Branta leucopsis** (Bechstein).  
*Hymenolepis longiraginata*, p. 9.  
*setigera*, p. 96.
- Anser anser** <sup>b</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis collaris*, p. 92.  
*coronula*, p. 92.  
*creplini*, p. 92.  
*fasciculata*, p. 93.  
*lanceolata*, p. 94.  
*setigera*, p. 96.
- Anser anser domestica**.  
*Hymenolepis collaris*, p. 92.  
*fasciculata*, p. 93.  
*gracilis*, p. 93.  
*lanceolata*, p. 94.  
*tenuirostris*, p. 97.  
*Tænia conscripta*, p. 100.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Anser fabalis** (Latham).  
*Hymenolepis setigera*, p. 96.

<sup>a</sup> The typical form occurs only in the Old World; the North American form *bernicla glaucogastra* (Brehm).

<sup>b</sup> In its natural state this species occurs only in the Old World, but is domestic in the United States.

- Anser albifrons** (Gmelin).  
*Hymenolepis creplini*, p. 92.  
*fasciculata*, p. 93.
- Cygnus olor**<sup>a</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis æquabilis*, p. 90.  
*creplini*, p. 92.
- Cygnus olor domesticus**.  
*Hymenolepis æquabilis*, p. 90.  
*anatina*, p. 91.  
*setigera*, p. 96.
- Olor cygnus** (Linnæus).  
*Hymenolepis æquabilis*, p. 90.  
*creplini*, p. 92.  
*lanceolata*, p. 94.  
*liophallos*, p. 94.  
*megalops*, p. 94.  
*micrancristrola*, p. 94.  
*setigera*, p. 96.

## FALCONIIFORMES.

- Cerchneis tinnunculus** (Linnæus).  
*Mesocestoides perlatus*, p. 61.  
*Tænia cylindracea*, p. 100.
- Falco æsalon** Tunstall.  
*Tænia cylindracea*, p. 100.
- Falco peregrinus**<sup>b</sup> Tunstall.  
*Tænia cylindracea*, p. 100.
- Halizæetus albicilla** (Linnæus).  
*Tænia cylindracea*, p. 100.
- Aquila chrysaëtos** (Linnæus).  
*Mesocestoides perlatus*, p. 61.
- Elanoides forficatus** (Linnæus).  
*Oligorchis strangulatus*, p. 89.  
*Tænia viator*, p. 107.

## GALLIFORMES.

- \*Meleagris gallopavo domestica**.  
*Davainea cesticillus*, p. 67.  
*Metroliaesthes lucida*, p. 88.  
*Hymenolepis cantaniana*, p. 36.  
*meleagris*, p. 94.  
*musculosa*, p. 95.
- \*Pavo cristatus**<sup>c</sup> Linnæus.  
*Hymenolepis cantaniana*, p. 36.
- \*Gallus gallus domesticus**.  
*Davainea cesticillus*, p. 67.  
*tetragona*, p. 68.  
*echinobothrida*, p. 68.  
[? *Davainea*] *longicollis*, p. 68.  
*Davainea mutabilis*, p. 68.  
*paraechinobothrida*, p. 68.  
*proglottina*, p. 68.  
*volzi*, p. 69.  
*Cotugnia digonopora*, p. 69.  
*Choanotænia infundibulum*, p. 75.  
*Amabotænia sphenoides*, p. 80.  
*Metroliaesthes lucida*, p. 88.  
*Hymenolepis cantaniana*, p. 36.  
*carioca*, p. 91.  
*exilis*, p. 92.  
*villosa*, p. 97.  
*Fimbriaria fasciolaris*, p. 105.
- Phasianus colchicus**<sup>d</sup> Linnæus.  
*Davainea friedbergi*, p. 68.  
*Choanotænia infundibulum*, p. 75.  
*Hymenolepis cantaniana*, p. 36.  
*phasianina*, p. 95.
- \*Centrocercus urophasianus** (Bonaparte).  
*Rhabdometra nullicollis*, p. 25.  
? *Hymenolepis micros*, p. 94.
- \*Pediæcetes phasianellus columbianus** (Ord).  
*Rhabdometra nullicollis*, p. 25.
- Coturnix coturnix**<sup>d</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Davainea circumvallata*, p. 68.  
*polyuterina*, p. 68.  
*Choanotænia infundibulum*, p. 75.  
*Rhabdometra nigropunctata*, p. 86.  
*Hymenolepis lineæ*, p. 94.
- Fulica atra** Linnæus.  
? *Hymenolepis anatina*, p. 91.  
*poculifera*, p. 96.  
? *Diorchis acuminata*, p. 42.  
*inflata*, p. 98.
- \*Fulica americana** Gmelin.  
? *Diorchis acuminata*, p. 42.  
*americana*, p. 48.

<sup>a</sup> In its natural state this species occurs only in the Old World, but is domesticated in the United States.

<sup>b</sup> The typical form occurs only in the Old World; the North American form is *F. peregrinus anatum* Bonaparte.

<sup>c</sup> Domesticated in North America.

<sup>d</sup> Introduced in North America.



*Crex crex* (Linnæus).

*Anomotænia pyriformis*, p. 79.

*Hæmatopus ostralegus* Linnæus.

*Ophryocotyle insignis*, p. 67.

*Choanotænia paradoxa*, p. 75.

*Hæmatopus ostralegus* Linnæus—Con.

*Hymenolepis clandestina*, p. 92.

*Aploparaksis crassirostris*, p. 99.

*Colinus virginianus* (Linnæus).

*Tænia odiosa*, p. 107.

CHARADRIIFORMES.

*Vanellus vanellus* (Linnæus).

*Anomotænia microphallos*, p. 79.

*variabilis*, p. 80.

*Squatarola squatarola* (Linnæus).

*Anomotænia variabilis*, p. 80.

*Amæbotænia brevis*, p. 80.

*Aploparaksis crassirostris*, p. 99.

*Charadrius apricarius* Linnæus.

*Choanotænia lævigata*, p. 75.

*paradoxa*, p. 75.

*Anomotænia ericetorum*, p. 78.

*microrhyncha*, p. 79.

*Amæbotænia brevis*, p. 80.

*Ægialitis hiaticula* (Linnæus).

*Ophryocotyle proteus*, p. 67.

*Choanotænia lævigata*, p. 75.

*Anomotænia microrhyncha*, p. 79.

*Amæbotænia brevis*, p. 80.

*Hymenolepis rectacantha*, p. 96.

*Echinocotyle nitidulans*, p. 98.

*Aploparaksis brachyphallos*, p. 99.

*crassirostris*, p. 99.

*Ægialitis dubia* (Scopoli).

*Monopylidium cinguliferum*, p. 76.

*Anomotænia microrhyncha*, p. 79.

*Ægialitis nivosa* Cassin.

*Choanotænia coronata*, p. 75.

*lævigata*, p. 75.

*Ægialitis mongola* (Pallas).

*Gyrocalia paradoxa*, p. 102.

*Arenaria interpres* (Linnæus).

*Dilepis retirostris*, p. 72.

*Anomotænia clavigera*, p. 78.

*Aploparaksis filum*, p. 99.

*Numenius borealis* (Forster).

*Anomotænia nymphæa*, p. 79.

*Numenius phæopus* (Linnæus).

*Dilepis limosa*, p. 71.

*Anomotænia nymphæa*, p. 79.

*Hymenolepis uliginosa*, p. 97.

*Limosa limosa* (Linnæus).

*Dilepis limosa*, p. 71.

*Echinocotyle nitida*, p. 98.

*Aploparaksis filum*, p. 99.

*Totanus melanoleucus* (Gmelin).

*Anomotænia arionis*, p. 77.

*Totanus flavipes* (Gmelin).

*Anomotænia arionis*, p. 77.

*Totanus totanus* (Linnæus).

*Trichocephaloides megalcephala*, p. 73.

*Monopylidium cinguliferum*, p. 76.

*Anomotænia platyrhyncha*, p. 79.

*variabilis*, p. 80.

*Hymenolepis amphitricha*, p. 90.

*Aploparaksis filum*, p. 99.

*Helodromas ochropus* (Linnæus).

*Monopylidium macracanthum*, p. 76.

*Anomotænia arionis*, p. 77.

*globulus*, p. 78.

*Aploparaksis filum*, p. 99.

*pubescens*, p. 100.

*Machetes pugnax* (Linnæus).

*Monopylidium cinguliferum*, p. 76.

*Anomotænia globulus*, p. 78.

*microrhyncha*, p. 79.

*Hymenolepis brachycephala*, p. 91.

*Aploparaksis crassirostris*, p. 99.

*filum*, p. 99.

*Bartramia longicauda* (Bechstein).

*Anomotænia nymphæa*, p. 79.

*Calidris leucophæa* (Pallas).

*Ophryocotyle proteus*, p. 67.

*Trichocephaloides megalcephala*, p. 73.

*Aploparaksis brachyphallos*, p. 99.

*Pisobia damacensis* (Horsfield).

*Dilepis nymphoides*, p. 71.

*Trichocephaloides megalcephala*, p. 73.

*Monopylidium cinguliferum*, p. 76.

*Anomotænia clavigera*, p. 78.

*microphallos*, p. 79.

*platyrhyncha*, p. 79.

?*Hymenolepis vallei*,<sup>a</sup> p. 97.

*Echinocotyle nitida*, p. 98.

*Aploparaksis brachyphallos*, p. 99.

*crassirostris*, p. 99.

*filum*, p. 99.

*penetrans*, p. 100.

?*Copesoma papillosum*, p. 106.

<sup>a</sup> Fuhrmann (1908 a, p. 118) lists this species as a parasite of *P. damacensis*, a possible error. Stossich (1892 b) described *Tænia vallei* as a parasite of *Tringa minuta*, but Fuhrmann has not listed it under the latter host.

- Erolia ferruginea** (Brünnich).  
*Ophryocotyle proteus*, p. 67.  
*Trichocephaloides megalcephala*, p. 73.  
*Choanotænia paradoxa*, p. 75.  
*Anomotænia variabilis*, p. 80.
- Pelidna alpina** (Linnæus).  
*Ophryocotyle proteus*, p. 67.  
*Dilepis retrostris*, p. 72.  
*Trichocephaloides megalcephala*, p. 73.  
*Anomotænia cingulata*, p. 77.  
*clavigera*, p. 78.  
*variabilis*, p. 80.  
*Hymenolepis amphitricha*, p. 90.  
*Echinocotyle nitida*, p. 98.  
*nitidulans*, p. 98.  
*Aploparaksis brachyphallos*, p. 99.  
*crassirostris*, p. 99.  
*filum*, p. 99.  
*Tænia tetraboithrioides*, p. 107.
- Arquatella maritima** (Brünnich).  
*Trichocephaloides megalcephala*, p. 73.  
*Hymenolepis amphitricha*, p. 90.  
*Echinocotyle nitida*, p. 98.  
*Aploparaksis brachyphallos*, p. 99.  
*Tænia megalorhyncha*, p. 107.
- Tringa canutus** Linnæus.  
*Anomotænia clavigera*, p. 78.  
*Aploparaksis brachyphallos*, p. 99.
- Gallinago media** (Latham).  
*Aploparaksis filum*, p. 99.
- Gallinago gallinago** (Linnæus).  
*Choanotænia embryo*, p. 75.  
*paradoxa*, p. 75.  
*Anomotænia ægyptiaca*, p. 77.  
*bacilligera*, p. 77.  
*citrus*, p. 78.  
*slesvicensis*, p. 79.  
*variabilis*, p. 80.  
*Hymenolepis sphærophora*, p. 96.  
*Echinocotyle nitida*, p. 98.  
*Aploparaksis crassirostris*, p. 99.  
*filum*, p. 99.  
*penetrans*, p. 100.
- Philohela minor** (Gmelin).  
*Anomotænia variabilis*, p. 80.
- Scolopax rusticola** Linnæus.  
*Choanotænia embryo*, p. 75.  
*paradoxa*, p. 75.  
*stellifera*, p. 76.  
*Anomotænia ægyptiaca*, p. 77.  
*bacilligera*, p. 77.  
*slesvicensis*, p. 79.  
*Hymenolepis amphitricha*, p. 90.  
*interrupta*, p. 93.
- Scolopax rusticola** Linnæus—Cont'd.  
*Hymenolepis sphærophora*, p. 96.  
*Aploparaksis crassirostris*, p. 99.  
*filum*, p. 99.  
*pubescens*, p. 100.
- Phalaropus fulicarius** (Linnæus).  
*Aploparaksis diminuens*, p. 99.
- Lobipes lobatus** (Linnæus).  
*Choanotænia paradoxa*, p. 75.  
*Hymenolepis minor*, p. 95.  
*Aploparaksis crassirostris*, p. 99.  
*filum*, p. 99.
- Himantopus mexicanus** (Müller).  
*Monopylidium rostellatum*, p. 76.  
*Hymenolepis himantopodis*, p. 93.  
*Acoleus vaginatus*, p. 102.  
*Diplophallus polymorphus*, p. 102.
- Pagophila alba** (Gunnerus).  
*Anomotænia micracantha*, p. 78.
- Rissa tridactyla** (Linnæus).  
*Tetraboithrius cylindraceus*, p. 60.  
*erostris*, p. 60.  
*Choanotænia porosa*, p. 76.  
*Anomotænia larina*, p. 78.  
*micracantha*, p. 78.
- Larus hyperboreus** Gunnerus.  
*Tetraboithrius cylindraceus*, p. 60.  
*Anomotænia larina*, p. 78.  
*micracantha*, p. 78.  
*Hymenolepis fusus*, p. 93.  
*?Hymenolepis microsoma*, p. 95.
- Larus marinus** Linnæus.  
*Tetraboithrius cylindraceus*, p. 60.  
*erostris*, p. 60.  
*Choanotænia porosa*, p. 76.  
*Anomotænia micracantha*, p. 78.  
*Hymenolepis fusus*, p. 93.
- Larus argentatus** Brünnich.  
*Tetraboithrius cylindraceus*, p. 60.  
*erostris*, p. 60.  
*Choanotænia porosa*, p. 76.
- Larus californicus** Lawrence.  
*Choanotænia porosa*, p. 76.  
*Tænia filum*, p. 106.
- Larus canus** Linnæus.  
*Tetraboithrius cylindraceus*, p. 60.  
*erostris*, p. 60.  
*Ophryocotyle proteus*, p. 67.  
*[? Dilepis] cylindrica*, p. 71.  
*Choanotænia porosa*, p. 76.  
*sternina*, p. 76.  
*Anomotænia micracantha*, p. 78.  
*Hymenolepis baschkiriensis*, p. 91.  
*Aploparaksis cirrosa*, p. 99.  
*Tænia distincta*, p. 106.

- Larus atricilla** Linnæus.  
*Tetrabothrius cylindraceus*, p. 60.
- Larus minutus** Pallas.  
*Choanotænia dodecacantha*, p. 75.  
*porosa*, p. 76.  
*Aploparaksis cirrosa*, p. 99.
- Xema sabini** (Sabine).  
*Tetrabothrius cylindraceus*, p. 60.
- Sterna maxima** Boddaert.  
*Tetrabothrius cylindraceus*, p. 60.
- Sterna hirundo** Linnæus.  
*Tetrabothrius crostris*, p. 60.  
*Choanotænia porosa*, p. 76.  
*sternina*, p. 76.  
*Aploparaksis cirrosa*, p. 99.
- Sterna paradisæa** Brünnich.  
*Tetrabothrius crostris*, p. 60.  
*Choanotænia inversa*, p. 75.  
*sternina*, p. 76.
- Cephus grylle** (Linnæus).  
*Anomotænia campylacantha*, p. 77.  
*micracantha*, p. 78.
- Uria troile** (Linnæus).  
*Tetrabothrius cylindraceus*, p. 60.  
*Anomotænia sociabilis*, p. 79.
- Alca torda** Linnæus.  
*Anomotænia tordæ*, p. 79.
- Columba livia**<sup>a</sup> Bonnaterra.  
*Bertiella delafondi*, p. 63.  
*Davainea crassula*, p. 68.  
*Hymenolepis rugosa*, p. 96.
- Columba livia domestica** Gmelin.  
*Bertiella delafondi*, p. 63.  
*Davainea crassula*, p. 68.  
*Hymenolepis columbæ*, p. 97.
- Crotophaga ani** Linnæus.  
*Anomotænia acollum*, p. 77.  
*mutabilis*, p. 79.
- \* **Coccyzus americanus** (Linnæus).  
\* *Rhabdometra similis*, p. 30.

## CUCULIFORMES.

## CORACIFORMES.

- \* **Colaptes auratus** (Linnæus).  
\* *Davainea comitata*, p. 15.  
\* *rhynchota*, p. 10.  
\* *Liga brasiliensis*, p. 21.
- \* **Melanerpes erythrocephalus** (Linnæus).  
\* *Davainea comitata*, p. 15.  
\* *rhynchota*, p. 10.
- Phlæotomus pileatus** (Linnæus).  
*Tænia vexata*, p. 107.
- Cryptoglaux acadica** (Gmelin).  
*Tænia strigis-acadica*, p. 107.
- Asio flammeus** (Pontoppidan).  
*Paruterina candelabraria*, p. 85.
- Antrostomus carolinensis** (Gmelin).  
*Hymenolepis brasiliensis*, p. 91.  
*Tænia simpla*, p. 107.
- Chordeiles virginianus** (Gmelin).  
*Dilepis caprimulgorum*, p. 71.

## PASSERIFORMES.

- Tyrannus melancholicus**<sup>b</sup> Vieillot.  
*Anonchotænia*, species, p. 87.
- Alauda arvensis**<sup>c</sup> Linnæus.  
*Mesocetoides alaudæ*, p. 61.  
*Biuterina passerina*, p. 88.  
*Anonchotænia globata*, p. 34.  
*Tænia platycephala*, p. 107.
- Sturnus vulgaris** Linnæus.  
*Dilepis undula*, p. 72.  
? *Choanotænia parina*, p. 75.
- Sturnus vulgaris** Linnæus—Continued.  
*Monopylidium musculosum*, p. 76.  
*Hymenolepis farcimiosa*, p. 92.  
*Aploparaksis dujardinii*, p. 99.
- Turdus musicus** Linnæus, 1758.  
*Dilepis undula*, p. 72.  
*Anomotænia constricta*, p. 78.  
*Aploparaksis dujardinii*, p. 99.
- Planesticus migratorius** (Linnæus).  
? *Hymenolepis serpentulus*, p. 96.

<sup>a</sup> In its natural state this species occurs only in the Old World.

<sup>b</sup> The typical form is South American; the North American form is *T. melancholicus couchi* Baird.

<sup>c</sup> Introduced in North America.

- Saxicola œnanthe** (Linnæus).  
*Anomotænia trigonocephala*, p. 79.  
*Hymenolepis orientalis*, p. 95.  
*Tænia platycephala*, p. 107.
- \***Pica pica**<sup>a</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Dilepis undula*, p. 72.  
 \**Anomotænia constricta*, p. 78.  
*Hymenolepis serpentulus*, p. 96.  
*stylosa*, p. 97.
- \***Corvus ossifragus** Wilson.  
 \**Anomotænia constricta*, p. 78.
- \***Corvus brachyrhynchos** Brehm.  
 \**Anomotænia constricta*, p. 78.
- Corvus corax**<sup>b</sup> Linnæus.  
*Dilepis undula*, p. 72.  
*Anomotænia constricta*, p. 78.  
*Hymenolepis serpentulus*, p. 96.  
*stylosa*, p. 97.
- Riparia riparia** (Linnæus).  
*Anomotænia cyathiformis*, p. 78.  
*hirundina*, p. 78.  
*Angularia beema*, p. 84.  
*Tænia colliculorum*, p. 106.
- Progne subis** (Linnæus).  
*Anonchotænia macrocephala*, p. 87.
- Anthus pratensis** (Linnæus).  
*Dilepis attenuata*, p. 71.  
*Gryporhynchus macrorostratus*, p. 83.  
*Tænia platycephala*, p. 107.
- Motacilla alba** Linnæus.  
*Anomotænia borealis*, p. 77.  
*Tænia muscipæ*, p. 107.
- Icteria virens** (Linnæus).  
*Tænia pestifera*, p. 107.
- Oporornis formosa** (Wilson).  
*Tænia oporornis*, p. 107.
- \***Dendroica striata** (Forster).  
 \**Anonchotænia globata*, p. 34.
- Dolichonyx oryzivorus** (Linnæus).  
*Tænia pestifera*, p. 107.
- Molothrus ater** (Boddært).  
*Biuterina trapezoides*, p. 88.  
*Tænia urnigera*, p. 107.
- \***Melospiza melodia** (Wilson).  
 \**Anonchotænia globata*, p. 34.
- Plectrophenax nivalis** (Linnæus).  
*Anomotænia borealis*, p. 77.
- Passer domesticus**<sup>c</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Dilepis attenuata*, p. 71.  
*Choanotænia parina*, p. 75.  
*Monopylidium passerinum*, p. 76.  
*Anonchotænia globata*, p. 34.  
*Hymenolepis passeris*, p. 93.
- Passer montanus**<sup>c</sup> (Linnæus).  
*Dilepis attenuata*, p. 71.  
*Choanotænia parina*, p. 75.  
*Anonchotænia globata*, p. 34.  
*Hymenolepis passeris*, p. 93.
- Ægiothus linaria** (Linnæus).  
*Anonchotænia globata*, p. 34.  
*Hymenolepis passeris*, p. 93.
- Loxia curvirostra**<sup>d</sup> Linnæus.  
*Anonchotænia globata*, p. 34.

<sup>a</sup> The typical form is confined to the Old World; the North American form is *Pica pica hudsonia* (Sabine).

<sup>b</sup> The typical form occurs only in the Old World; two North American forms are recognized, *C. corax principalis* Ridgway (northern), and *C. corax sinuatus* Wagler (southern).

<sup>c</sup> Introduced in North America.

<sup>d</sup> The typical form occurs only in the Old World; the North American form is *L. curvirostra minor* (Brehm).



## BIBLIOGRAPHY.

The following bibliography includes all articles to which reference has been made in the present paper. The dates are those given in the Index Catalogue of Medical and Veterinary Zoology, Bull. 39, Bur. Anim. Industry, U. S. Dept. Agric. Dates which have not been verified are placed in parentheses. [Wa.] signifies that the article may be consulted in the Library of the Department of Agriculture; [Wc.], Library of Congress; [Wm.], Library of the Surgeon-General's Office, U. S. Army; [Ws.], Library of the Smithsonian Institution; [Yp.], New York Public Library.

**ABILDGAARD, PETER CHRISTIAN.**

1790. Almindelige Betragtninger over Indvolde-Orme, Bemærkninger ved Hundsteilens Bændelorm, og Beskrivelse med Figurer af nogle nye Bændelorme. [Read February 26.] In Skrift. Naturh. Selsk., København, vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 26-64, pl. 5, figs. 1-6. [Wc.]

**ANCEY, C. F.**

- (1888). Description of new genera or subgenera of *Helicidæ*. In Conch. Exch., vol. 1, pp. 53, 54, 64.

**ARIOLA, VINCENZO.**

- 1899 d. Il gen. *Scyphocephalus* Rigg. e proposta di una nuova classificazione dei cestodi. In Atti Soc. Lig. Sci. Nat. e Geogr., Genoa, vol. 10, no. 2, June, pp. 160-167. [Ws.]

**BATSCH, AUGUSTUS JOHANNES GEORG CARL.**

1786. Naturgeschichte der Bandwurm-gattung überhaupt und ihrer Arten insbesondere, nach den neuern Beobachtungen in einem systematischen Auszuge. 1 p. l., 298 pp., 1 l., 5 pls., 169 figs. Halle. [Wa.]

**BLANCHARD, ÉMILE.**

- 1848 e. Recherches sur l'organisation des vers. In Ann. Sci. Nat., Paris, Zool., 3d ser., vol. 10, Dec., pp. 321-364, pls. 11, 12. [Wa.]

**BLANCHARD, RAPHAËL.**

- 1891 a. Histoire zoologique et médicale des téniades du genre *Hymenolepis* Weinland. 112 pp., 22 figs. Paris. [Wa.]  
 1891 t. Notices helminthologiques (deuxième série). In Mém. Soc. Zool. France, Paris, vol. 4, nos. 3-4, pp. 420-489, figs. 1-38. [Ws.]

**BLOCH, M[ARCUS] E[LIESER].**

- 1779 a. Beitrag zur Naturgeschichte der Würmer welche in anderen Thieren leben. In Beschäft. Berl. Ges. Nat. Freund., vol. 4, pp. 534-561, pl. 12, figs. 3-5, pls. 14, 15. [Yp.]  
 1782 a. Abhandlung von der Erzeugung der Eingeweidewürmer und den Mitteln wider dieselben. Eine von der Königlich Dänischen Societät der Wissenschaften zu Copenhagen gekrönte Preisschrift. 2 p. l., 54 pp., 10 pls. Berlin. [Wa.]

**BOAS, J. E. V.**

1902. *Triplotænia mirabilis*. In Zool. Jahrb., Jena, Abt. Syst., vol. 17, no. 2, Dec. 8, pp. 329-334, pl. 12, figs. 1-10. [MS. dated May.] [Wa.]

**BRAUN, MAX.**

- 1894 a. Vermes. In Bronn's Klass. und Ordnung. Thier-Reichs, Leipzig, vol. 4, Abt. 1 b, Lief. 31, 32, pp. 927-1006; Lief. 33-35, pp. 1007-1118; Lief. 36, 37, pp. 1119-1166, fig. 37, pls. 35-37. [Wa.]  
 1900 a. Vermes. Ibidem, vol. 4, Abt. 1 b, Lief. 59-62, pp. 1615-1731. [Wa.]

## CHAPMAN, HENRY CADWALADER.

- 1876 a. Description of a new *Tænia* from *Rhea americana*. [Secretary's abstract.] In Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, no. 1, January-May, p. 14, figs. a-b. [Wa, Wm.]

## CLERC, W.

- 1902 a. Contribution à l'étude de la faune helminthologique de l'Oural. Communication préliminaire. Pts. 1, 2. In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, no. 678, vol. 25, Aug. 7, pp. 569-575, figs. 1-5; no. 681, Sept. 15, vol. 26, pp. 658-664, figs. 1-5. [Wa.]
1903. Contribution à l'étude de la faune helminthologique de l'Oural. In Rev. Suisse Zool., Geneva, vol. 11, no. 2, September 5, pp. 241-308, figs. 1-6, pls. 8-11. [Wa, Wc.]
- 1906 a. Notes sur les cestodes d'oiseaux de l'Oural. Sur quelques espèces d'*Hymenolepis*. In Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1, vol. 42, no. 5, Oct. 12, Original, pp. 433-436, figs. 1-9; no. 6, Oct. 29, Original, pp. 532-537, figs. 10-21, 1 pl. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1906 b. Idem. 2. Ibidem, no. 8, Dec. 11, Original, pp. 713-730, figs. 1-31. [Wa, Wm.]
1907. Idem. 3. Quelques observations sur *Diococestus aspers* Fuhrmann et sur les organes génitaux de *Schistotenia macrorhyncha* Rud. Ibidem, vol. 43, no. 7, Apr. 6, Original, pp. 708-708, pls. 1, 2, figs. 1-7. [Wa, Wm.]

## COBBOLD, THOMAS SPENCER.

- 1858 b. Observations on Entozoa, with notices of several new species, including an account of two experiments in regard to the breeding of *Tænia serrata* and *T. cucumerina*. [Read December 3, 1857.] In Trans. Linn. Soc. London, vol. 22, no. 3, pp. 155-172, pls. 31-33, figs. 1-85. [Wa.]

## COHN, LUDWIG.

- 1899 c. Zur Systematik der Vogeltänien. Vorläufige Mitteilung. In Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1, vol. 25, no. 12, March 31, pp. 415-422. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1899 e. Idem. 2. Ibidem, vol. 26, nos. 7-8, August 26, pp. 222-227. [MS. dated June 20.] [Wa, Wm.]
- 1899 g. Idem. 3. In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, no. 599, vol. 22, October 19, pp. 405-408. [MS. dated September 26.] [Wa, Wm.]
- 1900 a. Zur Kenntnis einiger Vogeltänien. Vorläufige Mittheilung. Ibidem, no. 608, vol. 23, February 19, pp. 91-96. [MS. dated December 21, 1899.] [Nachtrag, pp. 96-98, dated January 24.] [Wa, Wm.]
- 1900 b. Zur Systematik der Vogeltänien. 4. In Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1, vol. 27, no. 9, March 10, pp. 325-328. [MS. dated January 13.] [Wa, Wm.]
- 1900 c. Zur Anatomie der Vogelcestoden. 1. In Zeitschr. wiss. Zool., Leipzig, vol. 67, no. 2, April 9, pp. 255-290, pls. 14, 15, figs. 1-22. [Wa.]
- 1901 b. Zur Anatomie und Systematik der Vogelcestoden. [Read April 16.] In Nova Act. Acad. nat. cur., Halle, vol. 79, no. 3, pp. 263-450, pls. 28-35, figs. 1-86. [Wa.]
1904. Helminthologische Mittheilungen. 2. In Arch. Naturg., Berlin, Jahrgang 70, vol. 1, no. 3, August, pp. 229-252, pl. 11, figs. 1-16. [MS. dated May 24.] [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

## CREPLIN, FRIDRICH CHRISTIAN HENRICH.

- 1829 b. Novæ observationes de entozois. iv+134 pp., 1 l., 2 pls., 20 figs. Berlin. [Wa.]
- 1849 a. Nachträge von Creplin zu Gurlt's Verzeichnisse der Thiere, in welchen Endozoen gefunden worden sind. In Arch. Naturg., Berlin, Jahrgang 15, vol. 1, pp. 52-80. [Ws.]

## CRETY, CESARE.

- (1890 d). Cestodi della *Coturnix communis* Bonn. In Boll. Mus. Zool. ed Anat. Comp. R. Univ. di Torino, vol. 5, no. 88, October 7, pp. 1-16, 1 pl.

## DAVAINE, CASIMIR-JOSEPH.

- 1860 a. Traité des entozoaires et des maladies vermineuses de l'homme et des animaux domestiques. xix+xcii+838 pp., 57+31 figs. Paris. [Wa, Wm.]

## DIAMARE, VINCENZO.

- 1893 a. Note su' cestodi. [Read February 5.] In Boll. Soc. Nat., Napoli, 1st ser., vol. 7, nos. 1-2, August 28, pp. 9-13. [Wa.]

- 1900 a. *Paronia carrinii*, n. gen., n. sp., di tenioide a duplici organi genitali. In Boll. Mus. Zool., etc., Genoa, no. 91, 8 pp., figs. 1-4. [Wm.]

- 1900 b. *Paronia carrinoi*, n. g., n. sp., von Tãnioiden mit doppelten Geschlechtsorganen. [Translation of 1900 a.] In Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1, vol. 28, no. 24, December 28, pp. 846-851, figs. 1-4. [Wa, Wm.]

## DIESING, KARL MORITZ.

- 1835 a. *Tropisurus* und *Thysanozoma*, zwey neue Gattungen von Binnenwürmern (Entozoen) aus Brasilien. In Med. Jahrb. k. k. Österr. Staat., Vienna, vol. 16, neue Folge, vol. 7, no. 1, pp. 83-116, pls. 1-3. [Wm.]

- 1850 a. Systema helminthum. vol. 1, xiii pp., 1 l., 679 pp. Vienna. [Wa, Wm.]

- 1856 a. Zwanzig Arten von Cephalocotyleen. In Denksch. k. Akad. Wiss., Vienna, math.-nat. Classe, vol. 12, Abt. 1, pp. 23-38, pls. 1-4. [Ws.]

- 1863 a. Revision der Cephalocotyleen. Abtheilung: Paramecocotyleen. [Read October 8.] In Sitzungsber. k. Akad. Wiss., Vienna, math.-nat. Classe, vol. 48, Abt. 1, pp. 200-345. [Ws.]

## DUJARDIN, FÉLIX.

- 1845 a. Histoire naturelle des helminthes ou vers intestinaux. xvi+654+15 pp., 12 pls. Paris. [Wa, Wm.]

## FABRICIUS, OTHO.

- 1780 a. Fauna Groenlandica, systematice sistens animalia Groenlandiæ occidentalis hactenus indagata, quoad nomen specificum, triviale, vernaculumque; synonyma auctorum plurium, descriptionem, locum, victum, generationem, mores, usum, capturamque singuli prout detegendi occasio, fuit, maximaque parte secundum proprias observationes. 1 p. l., xvi+452 pp., 1 pl. Copenhagen and Leipzig. [Wa, Wc.]

## FRIIS. See ST. FRIIS.

## VON FRÖLICH, JOSEPH ALOYSIUS.

- 1791 a. Beiträge zur Naturgeschichte der Eingeweidewürmer. In Naturforscher, Halle, vol. 25, pp. 52-113, pl. 3, figs. 1-17. [Wa, Wc.]

- 1802 a. Idem. Ibidem, vol. 29, pp. 5-96, pl. 1, figs. 1-21; pl. 2, figs. 1-25. [Wc.]

## FUHRMANN, OTTO.

- 1896 k. *T. dujardini* Krabbe, *T. capitellata* Rud., *T. depressa* v. Siebold. (Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Vogeltãnen. Pt. 1.) In Rev. Suisse Zool. Geneva, vol. 3, no. 3, March 20, pp. 433-458, pl. 14, figs. 1-15. [Ws.]

- 1896 n. Ueber das Subgenus *Davainea*. (Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Vogeltãnen. Pt. 2.) Ibidem, vol. 4, no. 1, November 14, pp. 111-133, pl. 4, figs. 1-9. [Ws.]

- 1899 a. Das Genus *Prostheocotyle*. In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, no. 585, vol. 22, April 24, pp. 180-183. [MS. dated March.] [Wa, Wm.]

- 1899 b. Idem. Vorläufige Mitteilung. In Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1, vol. 25, no. 24, June 19, pp. 863-877, figs. 1-3. [MS. dated April 25.] [Wa, Wm.]

- 1899 c. On the anatomy of *Prostheocotyle torulosa* (Linstow) and *Prostheocotyle heteroclita* (Dies.). [Read May 1.] In Proc. Roy. Soc. Edinburgh, 1898-99, vol. 22, nos. 10-11, November 10, pp. 641-651, pl. 22, figs. 1-8. [Wa, Wm.]



## FUHRMANN, OTTO—Continued.

- 1899 e. Zwei eigentümliche Vogeltänien. (Vorläufige Mitteilung.) (Mitteilungen über Vogeltänien. Pt. 2.) In *Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1*, vol. 26, nos. 20-21, November 25, pp. 618-622, figs. 1-6; Corrigendum, nos. 22-23, December 20, p. 748. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1899 f. *Tænia muscosa* Fuhrm. und *T. crateriformis* Goeze. (*Monopylidium* nov. gen.) (Mitteilungen über Vogeltänien. Pt. 3.) Ibidem, pp. 622-627, figs. 1, 2. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1899 g. Deux singuliers ténias d'oiseaux (*Gyrocalia perversus* n. g., n. sp., *Acoleus armatus* n. g., n. sp.). In *Rev. Suisse Zool., Geneva*, vol. 7, no. 2, November 22, pp. 341-351, pl. 17, figs. 1-14. [Wa, Ws.]
- 1900 a. Neue eigentümliche Vogeltänien. (Ein getrenntgeschlechtlicher Cestode.) In *Zool. Anz., Leipzig*, no. 606, vol. 23, January 22, pp. 48-51. [MS. dated December 3, 1899.] [Wa, Wm, Wc.]
- 1900 c. Zur Kenntnis der Acoleinæ. In *Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1*, vol. 28, nos. 12-13, October 6, pp. 363-376, figs. 1-12. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1901 a. Bemerkungen über einige neuere Vogelcestoden. Ibidem, v. 29, no. 19, June 5, pp. 757-763. [MS. dated March 11.] [Wa, Wm.]
- 1901 b. Neue Arten und Genera von Vogeltänien. In *Zool. Anz., Leipzig*, no. 643, vol. 24, May 13, pp. 271-273; no. 644, May 27, p. 320. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]
- 1902 f. Sur deux nouveaux genres de cestodes d'oiseaux. (Note préliminaire.) Ibidem, no. 670, vol. 25, May 5, pp. 357-360, figs. 1, 2. [MS. dated February 8.] [Wa, Wm, Wc.]
- 1902 i. Die Anoplocephaliden der Vögel. In *Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1*, vol. 32, no. 2, July 26, Original, pp. 122-147, figs. 1-25. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1904 a. Ein merkwürdiger getrenntgeschlechtiger Cestode. Vorläufige Mitteilung. In *Zool. Anz., Leipzig*, vol. 27, no. 10, February 23, pp. 327-331. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1904 b. Ein getrenntgeschlechtiger Cestode. In *Zool. Jahrb., Jena, Abt. Syst.*, vol. 20, no. 2, pp. 131-150, pl. 10, figs. 1-11. [Wa, Wa.]
- 1905 a. Das Genus *Diploposthe* Jacobi. In *Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1*, vol. 40, no. 2, December 16, Original, pp. 217-224. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1905 b. Ueber ost-asiatische Vogel-Cestoden. In *Zool. Jahrb., Jena, Abt. Syst.*, vol. 22, no. 3, pp. 303-320, pls. 10, 11, figs. 1-22. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1906 a. Die Tänien der Raubvögel. In *Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1*, vol. 41, no. 1, April 12, Original, pp. 79-89, figs. 1-13; no. 2, May 17, Original, pp. 212-221, figs. 14-32. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1906 b. Die *Hymenolepis*-Arten der Vögel. Ibidem, no. 3, June 2, Original, pp. 352-358, figs. 1-11; no. 4, June 14, Original, pp. 440-452, figs. 12-39; vol. 42; no. 7, November 19, Original, pp. 620-628, fig. 1; no. 8, December 11, Original, pp. 730-755, figs. 2-25. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1907 a. Die Systematik der Ordnung der Cyclophyllidea. In *Zool. Anz., Leipzig*, vol. 32, nos. 9-10, October 29, pp. 289-297. [Wa, Wc.]
- 1907 b. Bekannte und neue Arten und Genera von Vogeltänien. Ibidem, vol. 45, no. 6, December 20, Original, pp. 516-536, figs. 1-43. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1908 a. Die Cestoden der Vögel. In *Zool. Jahrb., Jena, Supplement 10*, no. 1, pp. 1-232. [Wa.]
- 1908 b. Nouveaux ténias d'oiseaux. In *Rev. Suisse Zool., Geneva*, vol. 16, no. 1, April 1, pp. 27-73, figs. 1-60. [Wa.]
- 1908 c. Das Genus *Anonchotænia* und *Biuterina*. In *Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1*, vol. 46, no. 7, May 16, Original, pp. 622-631, figs. 1-16. [Wa, Wm.]

FUHRMANN, OTTO—Continued.

1908 d. Idem. Pt. 2. Das Genus *Biuterina* Fuhrmann. Ibidem, Abt. 1, vol. 48, no. 4, December 17, Original, pp. 412-428, figs. a-f, 1-31. [Wa, Wm.]

1909. Neue Davaineiden. Ibidem, Abt. 1, vol. 49, no. 1, February 4, Original, pp. 94-124, figs. 1-44. [Wa, Wm.]

GOEZE, JOHANN AUGUST EPHRAIM.

1782 a. Versuch einer Naturgeschichte der Eingeweidewürmer thierischer Körper. xi+471 pp., 44 [35] pls. Blankenburg. [Wa, Wm.]

HAMANN, OTTO.

1885 a. *Tænia lineata* Goeze, eine Tænie mit flächenständigen Geschlechtsöffnungen. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Bandwürmer. In Zeitsch. wiss. Zool., Leipzig, vol. 42, no. 4, November 24, pp. 718-744, pls. 29, 30. [Wa, Ws.]

JACOBI, ARNOLD.

1896 a. *Diploposthe*, eine neue Gattung von Vogeltæniën. In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, no. 505, vol. 19, June 15, pp. 268-269. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

1897 a. *Diploposthe lævis*, eine merkwürdige Vogeltænie. In Zool. Jahrb., Jena, Abt. Anat., vol. 10, no. 3, June 12, pp. 287-306, pls. 26, 27. [Wa, Ws.]

1898 c. Ueber den Bau der *Tænia inflata* Rud. Ibidem, Abt. Syst., vol. 12, no. 1, December 30, pp. 95-104, pl. 6. [Wa, Ws.]

VON JANICKI, C.

1904 e. Zur Kenntnis einiger Säugetiercestoden. Vorläufige Mitteilung. In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, vol. 27, no. 25, July 26, pp. 770-782. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

1904 i. Ueber Säugetiercestoden. Nachtrag und Berechtigung zu der Mitteilung in Nr. 25 dieser Zeitschrift. Ibidem, vol. 28, no. 7, November 15, pp. 230-231. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

1906. Studien an Säugetiercestoden. In Zeitsch. wiss. Zool., Leipzig, vol. 81, nos. 2-3, April 18, pp. 505-597, figs. 1-15, pls. 20-25, figs. 1-88. [Wa, Ws.]

KHOLODKOVSKI, N. A.

1906. Cestodes nouveaux ou peu connus. In Arch. Paras., Paris, vol. 10, no. 3, October 15, pp. 332-347, figs. 1, 2, pls. 8-10, figs. 1-46. [Wa.]

KOWALEWSKI, MIECZYSLAW.

1894 c. Studya helmintologiczne. Pt. 1. [Helminthologische Studien. Pt.1.] [Abstract of 1895 a.] In Bull. Int. Acad. Sci. Cracovie, Class. Sci. Math. et Nat., no. 9, November, pp. 278-280. [Wm, Wc.]

1895 a. Idem. Original. In Rozpr. . . . wyd. mat.-przyr. Akad. Umiej. w Krakow., vol. 29, 2d ser., vol. 9, pp. 349-367, pl. 8, figs. 1-28. [Wm, Wc.]

1904. Materyaly do fauny helmintologicznej pasorzytniczej polskiej, iv. 11 pp. Krakow. [Lib. Hassall.]

1904 c. O nowym tasiemcu: *Tatria biremis*, gen. nov., sp. nov. (Studya helmintologiczne. Pt. 8.) In Rozpr. . . . wyd. mat.-przyr. Akad. Umiej. w Krakow., vol. 44, 3d ser., vol. 4, dzial B, pp. 284-304, pls. 5-6, figs. 1-21. [Wc.]

1904 e. O nowym tasiemcu: *Tatria beremis* [sic], gen. nov., sp. nov. (Studya helmintologiczne, część. 8.) [On a new tapeworm: *Tatria biremis*, gen. nov., sp. nov. (Helminthological studies. Pt. 8.)] [Abstract of 1904 c.] In Bull. Int. Acad. Sci. Cracovie, Class. Sci. Math. et Nat., no. 7, July, pp. 367-369, pls. 9, 10, figs. 1-21. [Wm, Wc.]

1905 a. Idem. Reprint of 1906, pp. 222-238. 18 pp., pl. 7, 17 figs. Krakow. [Lib. Hassall.]

1905 b. Studya helmintologiczne, część IX. O dwóch gatunkach tasiemców rodzaju *Hymenolepis* Weinl. [Abstract of 1906, pp. 222-238.] In Bull. Int. Acad. Sci. Cracovie, Class. Sci. Math. et Nat., no. 7, July, pp. 532-534, pl. 14, figs. 1-17. [Wc.]

**KOWALEWSKI, MIECZYSLAW**—Continued.

- 1906.—Idem. Original. In Rozpr. . . . wyd. mat.-przyr. Akad. Umiej. w Krakow., 1905, vol. 45, 3d ser., vol. 5, dzial B, pp. 222-238, pl. 7, figs. 1-17. [Wc.]
- (1907.) Études helminthologiques. X<sup>e</sup> partie. Contribution à l'étude de deux cestodes d'oiseaux. In Bull. Int. Acad. Sci. Cracovie, Class. Sci. Math. et Nat., no. 7, July, pp. 774-776, pl. 23, figs. 1-11. [Wc.]
1908. Studya helmintologiczne, część X. Przyczynek do bliźszej znajomości dwóch ptasich tasiemców. In Rozpr. . . . wyd. mat.-przyr. Akad. Umiej. w Krakow., vol. 47, 3d ser., vol. 7, dzial B, pp. 633-643 (11 pp.), pl. 20, figs. 1-11. [Wc.]

**KRABBE, HARALD.**

- 1868 b. Trappens Bændelorme. [Read December 6, 1867.] In Vid. Medd. naturh. For. Kjøbenhavn, 1867 [vol. 19], Aarties 2, vol. 9, nos. 4-7, pp. 122-126, pl. 3, figs. 1-10. [Wc.]
- 1869 b. Bidrag til Kundskab om Fuglenes Bændelorme. In K. Dansk. Vid. Selsk. Skrift., Kjøbenhavn, naturv. og math. Afd., 5th ser., vol. 8, no. 6, pp. 249-363, pls. 1-10, figs. 1-303. [Wa, Wc.]
- 1879 a. [Cestodes collected in Turkestan by A. P. Fedchenko.] (Fedchenko's travels in Turkestan, vol. 3, pt. 2, Vermes, pt. 1.) In Izviest. Imp. Obsh. Liub. Estestvozn. [etc.], Moskva, vol. 34, no. 1, 23 pp., 88 figs. [Wc.]
- 1882 a. Nye Bidrag til Kundskab om Fuglenes Bændelorme. In K. Dansk. Vid. Selsk. Skrift., Kjøbenhavn, naturv. og math. Afd., 6th ser., vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 349-366, pls. 1, 2, figs. 1-67. [Wa.]

**KREFFT, GERARD.**

- 1871 a. On Australian Entozoa, with descriptions of new species. [Read July 3.] In Trans. Ent. Soc. New South Wales, Sydney, vol. 2, no. 3, pp. 206-232, pls. 1-3. [Wa, Wc.]

**LEIDY, JOSEPH.**

- 1855 a. Notices of some tapeworms. In Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1854-55, vol. 7, no. 12, November-December, pp. 443-444. [Wa, Wc.]
- 1887 a. Tapeworms in birds. In Jour. Comp. Med. and Surg., Philadelphia, vol. 8, no. 1, January, pp. 1-11, figs. 1-27. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1904 a. Researches in helminthology and parasitology. With a bibliography of his contributions to science, arranged and edited by Joseph Leidy, jr. 281 pp., figs. Washington. [Wa.]

**LEUCKART, KARL GEORG FRIEDRICH RUDOLPH.**

- 1863 a. Die menschlichen Parasiten und die von ihnen herrührenden Krankheiten. Ein Hand- und Lehrbuch für Naturforscher und Aerzte. vol. 1, viii+766 pp., 268 figs. Leipzig and Heidelberg. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1886 d. The parasites of man, and the diseases which proceed from them. A text book for students and practitioners. Natural history of parasites in general. Systematic account of the parasites infesting man. Protozoa-Cestoda. Translated from the German, with the cooperation of the author, by William E. Hoyle. xxvi pp., 1 l., 771 pp., 404 figs. Edinburgh. [Wa, Wm.]

**LINNÆUS, CAROLUS.**

- 1758 a. Systema naturæ per regna tria naturæ, secundum classes, ordines, genera, species, cum characteribus, differentiis, synonymiis, locis. Editio decima, reformata. vol. 1, 1 p. l., 823 pp. Stockholm. [Published January.] [Wa, Wm, Wc, Ws.]

**VON LINSTOW, OTTO FRIEDRICH BERNHARD.**

- 1872 d. Sechs neue Tæniën. In Arch. Naturg., Berlin, Jahrgang 38, vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 55-58, pl. 3, figs. 1-14. [Ws.]

VON LINSTOW, OTTO FRIEDRICH BERNHARD—Continued.

- 1875 a. Beobachtungen an neuen und bekannten Helminthen. *Ibidem*, Jahrgang 41, vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 183-207, pls. 2-4, figs. 1-32. [Ws.]
- 1877 a. *Helminthologica*. *Ibidem*, Jahrgang 43, vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 1-18, pl. 1, figs. 1-26. [MS. dated July 18, 1876.] [Ws.]
- 1878 b. Neue Beobachtungen an Helminthen. *Ibidem*, Jahrgang 44, vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 218-245, pls. 7-9, figs. 1-35. [Ws.]
- 1879 a. *Helminthologische Studien*. *Ibidem*, Jahrgang 45, vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 165-188, pls. 11, 12, figs. 1-39. [Ws.]
- 1879 b. *Helminthologische Untersuchungen*. In *Jahresb. Ver. vat. Naturk. Württemberg, Stuttgart*, vol. 35, pp. 313-342, pl. 5, figs. 1-24. [Wm, Wc.]
- 1882 a. *Helminthologische Studien*. In *Arch. Naturg., Berlin, Jahrgang 48*, vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 1-25, pls. 1-2, figs. 1-29. [Ws.]
- 1884 a. *Helminthologisches*. *Ibidem*, Jahrgang 50, vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 125-145, pls. 7-10, figs. 1-35. [Ws.]
- 1888 a. The zoology of the voyage of H. M. S. *Challenger*. Pt. 71: Report on the Entozoa. 18 pp., 2 l., 2 pls. [Edinburgh.] [Wm.]
- 1901 e. Entozoa des zoologischen Museums der kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu St. Petersburg. 1. [Read May 16.] In *Bull. Acad. imp. Sci., St.-Petersbourg*, 5th ser., vol. 15, no. 3, October, pp. 271-292, pls. 1-2, figs. 1-42. [Wa, Wc, Ws.]
- 1904 m. Neue Helminthen aus Westafrika. In *Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena; Abt. 1*, vol. 36, no. 3, June 16, Original, pp. 379-383, 1 pl., figs. 1-10. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1904 n. Beobachtungen an Nematoden und Cestoden. In *Arch. Naturg., Berlin, Jahrgang 70*, vol. 1, no. 3, August, pp. 297-309, pl. 13, figs. 1-29. [Wa, Ws.]
- 1905 t. *Helminthologische Beobachtungen*. In *Arch. mikr. Anat., etc., Bonn*, vol. 66, no. 3, July 6, pp. 355-366, pl. 23, figs. 1-14. [Wm.]
- 1905 dd. Helminthen der russischen Polar-Expedition 1900-1903. In *Mém. Acad. imp. Sci. St.-Petersb., cl. phys.-mat., 8th ser.*, vol. 18, no. 1, 17 pp., pls. 1-3, figs. 1-59. [Wc.]
1906. Helminthes from the collection of the Colombo Museum. In *Spolia Zeylanica, Colombo*, pt. 11, vol. 3, January, pp. 163-188, pls. 1-3, figs. 1-55. [Wc.]
1908. *Hymenolepis furcifera* und *Tatria biremis*, zwei Tänien aus *Podiceps nigricollis*. In *Centralbl. Bakter., etc., Jena, Abt. 1*, vol. 46, no. 1, January 21, Original pp. 38-40, figs. 1-5. [Wa, Wm.]

LINTON, EDWIN.

- 1892 l. Notes on avian Entozoa. pp. 87-113, pls. 4-8, 92 figs. Washington. (*Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus.*, vol. 15, no. 893.) [Wa.]

LÖNNBERG, EINAR.

- 1889 a. Bidrag till Kännedomen om i sverige förekommande Cestoder. [Read November 14, 1888.] In *Bihang Svensk. Vet.-Akad. Handl., Stockholm*, vol. 14, Afd. 4, no. 9, pp. 1-69, 2 pls., figs. 1-22. [Wa, Wc.]
- 1890 b. *Helminthologische Beobachtungen von der Westküste Norwegens*. [Read May 14.] *Ibidem*, vol. 16, Afd. 4, no. 5, pp. 1-47. [Wa, Wc.]

LUDWIG, HUBERT.

- 1886 a. Dr. Johannes Leunis *Synopsis der Thierkunde*. Ein Handbuch für höhere Lehranstalten und für Alle, welche sich wissenschaftlich mit der Naturgeschichte der Thiere beschäftigen wollen. 3. gänzlich umgearbeitete, vermehrte Auflage. vol. 2, xv+1231 pp., 1160 figs. Hannover. [Wa.]

LUEHE, MAX [IMILIAN FRIEDRICH LUDWIG].

- 1894 a. Zur Morphologie des Tænienscolex. *Diss.* 133 pp., 2 l., 12 figs. Königberg i. Pr. [Wa.]

LUEHE, MAX[IMILIAN FRIEDRICH LUDWIG]—Continued.

- 1898 g. Beiträge zur Helminthenfauna der Berberei. Vorläufige Mittheilung über Ergebnisse einer mit Unterstützung der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften im Jahre 1898 ausgeführten Forschungsreise. In Sitzungsber. k. preuss. Akad. Wiss. Berlin, no. 40, October 20, pp. 619-628, figs. 1-4. [Published Oct. 27.] [Wa, Wc.]
- 1898 h. *Oochoristica* nov. gen. Tæniadarum. (Vorläufige Mittheilung.) In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, no. 576, vol. 21, December 29, pp. 650-652. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]
- 1899 c. Zur Anatomie und Systematik der Bothriocephaliden. In Verh. deutsch. zool. Ges., Leipzig, pp. 30-55. [Lib. Stiles.]
- 1899 k. Zur Kenntnis einiger Distomen. In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, no. 604, vol. 22, December 28, pp. 524-539. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

DE MAGALHÃES, PEDRO SEVERIANO.

- 1898 c. Notes d'helminthologie brésilienne. [6th note.] In Arch. Paras., Paris, vol. 1, no. 3, July, pp. 442-451, figs. 1-12. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]
- 1899 b. *Davainea oligophora* de Magalhães, 1898, et *Tenia cantianiana* Polonio, 1860. Ibidem, pp. 480-482. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

MÉGNIN, JEAN-PIERRE.

- 1880 k. De la caducité des crochets et du scolex lui-même chez les tæniæ. In Compt. rend. Acad. Sci., Paris, vol. 90, no. 12, March 22, pp. 715-717. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

MOLA, PASQUALE.

1907. Sopra la *Davainea circumvallata* Krab. In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, vol. 32, no. 5, September 3, pp. 126-130, figs. 1-7. [Wa, Wm.]

MOLIN, RAFFAELE.

- 1858 d. Prospectus helminthum, quæ in prodromo faunæ helminthologicae Venetiæ continentur. In Sitzungsber. Akad. Wiss., Vienna, math.-naturw. Class., vol. 30, no. 14, May 20, pp. 127-158. [Ws.]
- 1861 c. Prodromus faunæ helminthologicae venetæ adjectis disquisitionibus anatomicis et criticis. In Denksch. k. Akad. Wiss., Vienna, math.-naturw. Class., vol. 19, Abt. 2, pp. 189-338, pls. 1-15. [Wa.]

MONTICELLI, FRANCESCO SAVERIO.

- 1892 n. Appunti sui Cestodaria. [Read February 20.] In Atti r. Accad. Sci. fis. e mat., Naples, 2d ser., vol. 5, May 4; article 6, 11 pp., figs. 1-4. [MS. dated December 30, 1891.] [Wc.]
- 1893 d. Intorno ad alcuni elminti della collezione del Museo Zoologico della r. Università di Palermo. In Naturalista siciliano, Palermo, 1892-93, vol. 12, nos. 7-8, April-May, pp. 167-180; no. 9, June, pp. 208-216, pl. 1, figs. 1-12. [Wc.]

MUEHLING, PAUL.

- 1898 b. Die Helminthen-Fauna der Wirbeltiere Ostpreussens. In Arch. Naturg., Berlin, Jahrgang 64, vol. 1, no. 1, May, pp. 1-118, pls. 1-4, figs. 1-28. [MS. dated December, 1897.] [Wa, Ws.]

VON NORDMANN, ALEXANDER.

- 1832 a. Mikroskopische Beiträge zur Naturgeschichte der wirbellosen Thiere. 1. Heft, x+118 pp., 10 pls. Berlin. [Wa, Wm.]

OWEN, (Sir) RICHARD.

- 1832 a. Notes on the anatomy of the flamingo, *Phenicopterus ruber*, Linn. [Read August 28.] In Proc. Zool. Soc. London, no. 22, pt. 2, pp. 141-144. [Wa, Wc, Ws.]

PALLAS, PETER SIMON.

- 1781 a. Bemerkungen über die Bandwürmer in Menschen und Thieren. In N. nord. Beytr. Phys. u. Geogr. Erd- u. Völkerbesch., etc., St. Petersburg and Leipzig; vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 39-112, pls. 2, 3, figs. 1-38. [Lib. Merriam, U. S. Dept. Agric.]

## PARONA, CORRADO.

- 1885 a. Di alcuni elminti raccolti nel Sudan orientale da O. Beccari e P. Magretti. In Ann. Mus. Civ. di Stor. Nat., Genoa, vol. 22, 2d ser., vol. 2, October 7, pp. 424-445, pls. 6, 7, figs. 1-25. [Wc.]
- 1899 b. Catalogo di elminti raccolti in vertebrati dell' isola d' Elba dal Dott. Giacomo Damiani. In Atti Soc. Lig. Sci. Nat. e Geogr., Genoa, vol. 10, no. 2, June, pp. 85-100, 4 figs. [Wc, Ws.]
- 1901 a. Di alcuni cestodi brasiliani, raccolti dal Dott. Adolfo Lutz. In Boll. Mus. Zool., etc., Genoa, no. 102, 12 pp. [Wm.]
- 1901 b. Idem. In Atti Soc. Lig. Sci. Nat. e Geogr., Genoa, vol. 12, no. 1, March, pp. 3-14. [Wc, Ws.]

## PASQUALE, ALLESSANDRO.

- 1890 a. Le tenie dei polli di Massaua. (Descrizione de una nuova specie.) In Gior. int. Sci. med., Naples, new ser., vol. 12, no. 23, December 15, pp. 905-910, 1 pl., figs. 1-11. [MS. dated September 5.] [Wm.]

## PERRIER, EDMOND.

- 1897 a. Traité de zoologie. [Pt. 2], fasc. 4, pp. 1345-2136, figs. 980-1547. Paris. [Ws.]

## PETERS.

- 1857 a. [Ueber eine neue durch ihre riesige Grösse ausgezeichnete *Tænia*.] [Secretary's abstract of remarks, November 3.] In Monatsb. k. preuss. Akad. Wiss., Berlin, November, 1856, p. 469. [Wa, Wc.]

## PETERS, W.

- 1871 a. Note on the *Tænia* from the rhinoceros, lately described by Dr. J. Murie. [Read February 21.] In Proc. Zool. Soc. London, no. 10, pp. 146-147, figs. 1, 2. [Wa.]

## POLONIO, ANTONIO FEDERICO.

- 1860 a. Catalogo dei cefalocotilei italiani e alcune osservazioni sul loro sviluppo. [Read July 22.] In Atti Soc. ital. Sci. nat., Milan, 1859-60, vol. 2, pp. 217-229, pl. 7, figs. 1-11. [Wc.]
- 1860 b. Novæ helminthum species. In Lotos, Prague, vol. 10, February, pp. 21-23. [MS. dated January.] [Wc.]

## RAILLIET, ALCIDE.

- 1886 a. Éléments de zoologie médicale et agricole. [Fasc. 2], xv+801-1053 pp., figs. 587-705. Paris. [Published June.] [Wa.]
- 1892 g. Sur un ténia du pigeon domestique, représentant une espèce nouvelle (*Tænia delafondi*). [Read January 23.] In Compt. rend. Soc. biol., Paris, vol. 44, 9th ser., vol. 4, no. 3, January 29, pp. 49-53. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]
- 1893 a. Traité de zoologie médicale et agricole. 2<sup>e</sup> éd. [fasc. 1], 736 pp., 494 figs. Paris. [Published December.] [Wa.]
- 1896 d. Quelques rectifications à la nomenclature des parasites. In Rec. méd. vét., Paris, vol. 73, 8th ser., vol. 3, no. 5, March 15, pp. 157-161. [Wa, Wm.]

## RAILLIET, ALCIDE; and HENRY, A.

1909. Les cestodes des oiseaux. [Review of Fuhrmann, O., 1908 a.] In Rec. méd. vét., Paris, vol. 86, no. 9, May 15, pp. 337-338. [Wa, Wm.]

## RAILLIET, ALCIDE; and LUCET, ADRIEN.

- 1899 a. Sur l'identité du *Davainea oligophora* Magalhães, 1898, et du *Tænia cantaniana* Polonio, 1860. In Arch. Paras., Paris, vol. 2, no. 1, January, pp. 144-146. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

## RANSOM, BRAYTON HOWARD.

- 1900 a. A new avian cestode—*Metrolasthes lucida*. In Trans. Am. Micr. Soc., Lincoln, vol. 21, May, pp. 213-226, pls. 13, 14, figs. 1-10. [Wc, Wm.]

## RANSOM, BRAYTON HOWARD—Continued:

- 1902 a. On *Hymenolepis carioeca* (Magalhães) and *H. megalops* (Nitzsch), with remarks on the classification of the group. *Ibidem*, vol. 23, pp. 151-172, pls. 23-25, figs. 1-20. [Wm, Wc.]
- 1904 b. Notes on the spiny-suckered tapeworms of chickens (*Davainea echinobothrida* (= *Tænia botriophila*) and *D. tetragona*). In *Bull. 69, Bur. Anim. Ind.*, U. S. Dept. Agric., Washington, pp. 55-69, figs. 41-52. [Wa.]
- 1904 d. An account of the tapeworms of the genus *Hymenolepis* parasitic in man, including several new cases of the dwarf tapeworm (*H. nana*) in the United States. *Bull. 18, Hyg. Lab., U. S. Pub. Health & Mar.-Hosp. Serv.*, Washington, September, pp. 1-138, figs. 1-130. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1905 b. The tapeworms of American chickens and turkeys. In 21st Ann. Rep. *Bur. Anim. Ind.*, U. S. Dept. Agric., Washington, 1904, pp. 268-285, figs. 2-32. [Wa, Wm.]
1909. The taenioid cestodes of North American birds. *Bull. 69, U. S. Nat. Mus.*, Washington, pp. 1-141, figs. 1-42. (The present paper.)

## REYRIUS, ANDREAS JOANNES.

- 1786 a. *Lectiones publicae de vermibus intestinalibus [etc.]*. 55 pp. Holmiae. [Wm.]

## REHM, GOTTFRIED.

- 1881 a. [Untersuchungen an den Bandwürmern der Hasen und Kaninchen.] [Secretary's abstract of paper read before Naturw. Ver. Sachs. u. Thür., Halle, January 27.] In *Zeitsch. ges. Naturw.*, Berlin, vol. 54, 3. Folge, vol. 6, p. 200. [Wc.]
- 1881 b. Studien an Cestoden. *Ibidem*, pp. 545-610, pls. 5, 6. [MS. dated April.] [Wc.]

## RIVOLTA, S.

- (1874). *Sopra alcune specie di tenie della pecora*. Pisa.

## ROSSETER, T. B.

- 1897 a. *Cysticercus venusta* (Rosseter). [Read Nov. 20, 1896.] In *J. Quekett Micr. Club*, London, 2d ser., no. 40, vol. 6, April, pp. 305-313, pls. 14-15, figs. 1-19. [Wm, Wc.]
- 1898 a. On the generative organs of *Drepanidotænia venusta* (*Tænia venusta*, Rosseter, 1896). [Read January 21.] *Ibidem*, no. 42, vol. 7, April, pp. 10-23, pls. 1, 2, figs. 1-17. [Wm, Wc.]
- 1906 b. On a new tapeworm, *Drepanidotænia sagitta*. [Read January 19.] *Ibidem*, no. 58, vol. 9, April, pp. 275-278, pl. 20, figs. 1-9. [Wm, Wc.]

## RUDOLPHI, CARL ASMUND.

- 1802 a. Fortsetzung der Beobachtungen über die Eingeweidewürmer. In *Arch. Zool. u. Zoot.*, Braunschweig, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 1-67, pl. 1. [Wa.]
- 1802 b. *Idem* [continued]. *Ibidem*, vol. 3, no. 1, pp. 61-125, pl. 2. [Wa.]
- 1804 a. Bemerkungen aus dem Gebiet der Naturgeschichte, Medicin und Thierarzneykunde, auf einer Reise durch einen Theil von Deutschland, Holland und Frankreich. 1. Theil, viii+296 pp. Berlin. [Wm.]
- 1810 a. *Entozoorium sive vermium intestinalium historia naturalis*. Vol. 2, no. 2, xii+386 pp. Amsterdam. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1819 a. *Entozoorium synopsis cui accedunt mantissa duplex et indices locupletissimi*. x+811 pp., 3 pls. Berlin. [Wa.]

## RUETHER, R.

- 1901 b. *Davainea mutabilis*. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Bandwürmer des Huhnes. In *Deutsch. thierärztl. Woch.*, Hannover, vol. 9, no. 35, August 31, pp. 353-357, figs. 1-11; no. 36, September 7, pp. 362-364, fig. 12. [Wa, Wm.]

## ST. FRIIS.

- 1870 a. En hidtil ubeskreven Bændelorm hos Fugle (*Ophryocotyle proteus*). In *Vid. Medd. naturh. For.*, Kjøbenhavn, 1869, 3d ser., vol. 1, nos. 6-8, pp. 121-124, pl. 1. [Wc.]

## SCHMIDT, JOH. EM.

- 1894 a. Die Entwicklungsgeschichte und der anatomische Bau der *Tænia anatina* (Krabbe). In Arch. Naturg., Berlin, Jahrgang 60, vol. 1, no. 2, July, pp. 65-112, pl. 6. [Wa, Ws.]

## SCHRANK, FRANZ VON PAULA.

- 1788 a. Verzeichniss der bisher hinlänglich bekannten Eingeweidewürmer, nebst einer Abhandlung über ihre Anverwandtschaften. 5 p. 1., 116 pp., 1 table. Munich. [Typewritten copy in Wa.]

- 1790 a. Förtekning på några hittills obeskrifne Intestinal-Kräk. In Svensk. Vet. Acad. nya Handl., Stockholm [new ser.], vol. 11, April-June, pp. 118-126. [Wm, Wc.]

## SHIPLEY, ARTHUR E.

- 1900 c. A description of the Entozoa collected by Doctor Willey during hissojourn in the Western Pacific. (In Willey, A. Zool. Results, Cambridge, pt. 5, Dec., pp. 531-568, figs. A-G, pls. 54-56, figs. 1-36.) [Wc.]

## VON SIEBOLD, C. T. E.

- 1850 a. Ueber den Generationswechsel der Cestoden nebst einer Revision der Gattung *Tetrarhynchus*. Ztschr. f. wissenschaft. Zool., Leipzig, vol. 2, nos. 2-3, pp. 198-253, pls. 14-15. [Ws.]

## SINITSIŃ, D. F.

- 1896 a. [Entoparasitic worms of birds in the vicinity of Warsaw]. [Russian text.] In Trav. lab. cab. zool. Univ. Varsovie, pp. 1-20, 1 pl.

## SONSINO, P.

- 1895 c. Di alcuni entozoi raccolti in Egitto, finora non descritti. In Monit. zool. ital., Florence, vol. 6, no. 6, June, pp. 121-125. [Wm.]

## STILES, CHARLES WARDELL.

- 1895 z. Notes on parasites. 38: Preliminary note to "A revision of the adult leporine cestodes." In Vet. Mag., Philadelphia, vol. 2, no. 6, June, pp. 341-346. [Wa, Wm.]

- 1896 f. Report upon the present knowledge of the tapeworms of poultry. Bull. 12, Bur. Anim. Ind., U. S. Dept. Agric., Washington, pp. 1-79, pls. 1-21, figs. 1-276; bibliography by A. Hassall, pp. 81-88. [Wa.]

- 1903 hh. The type species of the cestode genus *Hymenolepis*. In Bull. 13, Hyg. Lab., U. S. Pub. Health and Mar.-Hosp. Serv., Washington, May, pp. 19-21. [Wa, Wc, Wm.]

- 1906 a. Illustrated key to the cestode parasites of man. Bull. 25, Ibidem, June, pp. 1-104, figs. 1-166. [Wa, Wc, Wm.]

## STILES, CHARLES WARDELL; and HASSALL, ALBERT.

- 1896 e. Notes on parasites. 47: On the priority of *Cittotænia* Riehm, 1881, over *Ctenotænia* Railliet, 1891. In Vet. Mag., Philadelphia, vol. 3, no. 7, July, p. 407. [Wa, Wm.]

- 1902 k. *Bertiella*, new name for the cestode genus *Bertia* Blanchard, 1891. In Science, New York, new ser., no. 402, vol. 16, September 12, p. 434. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

## STOSSICH, MICHELE.

- 1892 b. Osservazioni elmintologiche. In Glasn. hrv. nar. družtva, Zagreb, vol. 7, nos. 1-6, pp. 64-73, pls. 1, 2, figs. 1-10. [Wc.]

- 1895 c. Notizie elmintologiche. In Boll. Soc. adr. Sci. nat., Trieste, vol. 16, pp. 33-46, pls. 4-6, figs. 1-37. [Wa.]

- 1896 a. Il genere *Ascaris* Linné. Lavoro monografico. Ibidem, vol. 17, pp. 9-120. [Wa.]

## SZYMÁŃSKI, MIECZYSLAWA.

- 1904 a. Przyczynek de helmintologii. In Rozpr. . . . wyd. mat.-przyr. Akad. Umiej. w Krakow., vol. 44, 3d ser., vol. 4, pt. B, pp. 342-345, pl. 8, figs. 1-7. [Wm, Wc.]

- 1905 b. Idem. In Bull. Int. Acad. Sci., Cracovie, Class. Sci. Mat. et Nat., no. 10, December, 1904, pp. 733-735, pl. 16, figs. 1-7. [Wm, Wc.]



## THOMPSON, D'ARCY W.

- 1893 a. Note on a tapeworm from Echidna (*Tænia echidnæ* sp. n.). In Journ. Roy. Micr. Soc. London, no. 3, June, p. 297, pl. 5, figs. 1-9. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]

## VAILLANT, L.

- (1863). Sur deux helminthes cestoïdes de la genette. In l'Institut, Paris, no. 1524, vol. 31, p. 87.
1864. Note sur les hydatides développés chez un oiseau et des vers cestoïdes trouvés chez la genette ordinaire. [Read March, 1863.] In Compt. rend. Soc. biol., Paris, 3d ser., vol. 5, p. 48. [Wm.]

## VILLOT, E.

1875. Recherches sur les helminthes libres ou parasites des côtes de la Bretagne. In Arch. zool. exp. et gén., Paris, vol. 4, no. 3, pp. 451-482, pls. 11-14. [Wa, Wm.]

## VOLZ, W.

1899. Die Cestoden der einheimischen Corviden. In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, no. 590, vol. 22, June 26, pp. 265-268. [Wa, Wm, Wc.]
1900. Beitrag zur Kenntnis einiger Vogelcestoden. Diss. (Basel). In Arch. Naturg., Berlin, Jahrgang 66, vol. 1, no. 2, June, pp. 115-174, figs. 1-4, pls. 6-8. [Wa, Ws.]

## WALTER, H.

- 1866 a. "Helminthologische Studien." In Ber. Offenb. Ver. Naturk., 1865-66, vol. 7, pp. 51-79, pl. 1, figs. 1-6. [Wm.]
- 1866 b. Nachträgliche Mittheilung zu "Helminthologische Studien." Ibidem, pp. 133-134. [Wm.]

## WEDL, CARL.

- 1856 a. Charakteristik mehrerer grösstenteils neuer Tæniën. In Sitzungsber. Akad. Wiss., Vienna, math.-nat. Class., vol. 18, nos. 1-2, pp. 5-27, pls. 1-3, figs. 1-43. [Ws.]

## WEINLAND, D. F.

- 1856 a. [Reproduction of parasitic animals.] [Secretary's abstract of remarks, July 23.] In Proc. Bost. Soc. Nat. Hist., vol. 6, October, pp. 24-26. [Wa.]
- 1857 b. Observations on a new genus of tænioids. [Paper read November 5, 1856.] Ibidem, January, pp. 59-62; discussion, pp. 62-63. [Wa.]
- 1858 c. Human cestoïdes. An essay on the tapeworms of man, etc. x+93 pp., 12 figs. Cambridge, Mass. [Wa, Wm.]

## WOLFFHÜGEL, K.

- 1898 b. *Tænia malleus* Goeze, Repräsentant einer eigenen Cestodenfamilie: Fimbriariidæ. In Zool. Anz., Leipzig, no. 561, vol. 21, June 13, pp. 388-389. [Wa, Wm.]
- 1899 a. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Anatomie einiger Vogelcestoden. Ibidem, no. 588, vol. 22, May 29, pp. 217-223. [MS. dated April 25.] [Wa, Wm.]
- 1900 a. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Vogelhelminthen. Diss. (Basel). 204 pp., pls. 1-7, figs. 1-114. Freiburg i. Br. [Wa.]
- 1904 a. Ein interessantes Exemplar des Taubenbandwurmes, *Bertia delafondi* (Railliet). In Berl. tierärztl. Woch., no. 3, January 14, pp. 45-48, figs. 1-4. [Wa, Wm.]

## ZSCHOKKE, F.

- 1898 c. Die Cestoden der Marsupialia und Monotremata. (In Semon, Richard. Zoologische Forschungsreisen in Australien [etc.], vol. 5, 4. Lief., Jena. pp. 1-24.) In Denksch. med.-nat. Ges., Jena, vol. 8, pp. 357-380, pl. 24, figs. 1-13. [Wc.]
- 1903 a. Die arktischen Cestoden. In Fauna Arctica, Jena, vol. 3, 1. Lief., pp. 1-32, figs. 1-3, pls. 1, 2, figs. 1-23. [Published July.] [Wa, Ws.]

# INDEX.

(Synonyms are printed in italics; principal page references in bold-faced type.)

	Page.		Page.
abortiva, Hymenolepis	90, 110	Amabilliidæ	53, 108, 104
<i>Tænia</i>	90	<i>Amabilinidæ</i>	103
acadica, Cryptoglaux	107, 114	ambiguus, Mesocestoides	61
<i>Acanthocirrus</i>	83	americana, Clangula clangula	109
<i>cheilancistrata</i>	83	Diorchis	48-51, 98, 111
<i>macropeus</i>	83	Fulica	42, 47, 48, 98, 111
<i>macrostratus</i>	83	Oldemia	92, 105, 107, 109
acuminata, Diorchis	42	americanus, Coccyzus	30, 86, 114
Acoelidæ	53, 101, 102, 103	<i>Amerina</i>	86
<i>Acolinx</i>	101	<i>alaudæ</i>	87
<i>Acoelinidæ</i>	101	Amœbotænia	56, 80
Acoleus	54, 101, 102	<i>brevis</i>	80, 112
<i>armatus</i>	102	<i>cuneata</i>	80
<i>vaginatus</i>	102, 113	sphenoides	80, 111
acollum, Anomotænia	77	amphitricha, <i>Drepanidotænia</i>	90
acotylus, Dicocestus	108, 108	Hymenolepis	90, 112, 113
actinoides, Thysanosoma	66	<i>Tænia</i>	90
acuminata, Diorchis	42-48, 49, 50, 51, 98, 110, 111	<i>Amphoterocotyle</i>	59
<i>Drepanidotænia</i>	42	<i>eleyans</i>	59
<i>Tænia</i>	42	<i>Anas crecca</i>	47
acuta, Dafila	91, 92, 94, 95, 110	<i>platyrhynchos</i>	90, 91,
Ægialitis dubia	76, 79, 112	92, 93, 95, 97, 100, 101, 105, 106, 110	
hiaticula	67, 75, 79, 80, 96, 98, 99, 112	<i>platyrhynchos domestica</i>	67, 91,
mongola	102, 112	92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 101, 105, 110	
nivosa	75, 112	<i>rubripes</i>	94, 101, 110
Æglothus linaria	87, 93, 115	<i>strepera</i>	47
ægyptiaca, Anomotænia	77, 113	anatina, Davainca	67, 110
<i>Choanotænia</i>	77	<i>Drepanidotænia</i>	91
<i>Tænia</i>	77	Hymenolepis	91, 110, 111
æquabilis, <i>Dicranotænia</i>	90	<i>Tænia</i>	91
<i>Drepanidotænia</i>	90	anatum, Falco peregrinus	111
Hymenolepis	90, 109, 111	Andrya	57, 63
<i>Tænia</i>	90	rhopalocephala	63
æsalon, Falco	100, 111	Angularia	55, 82-84
Ajala ajaja	72, 82, 109	<i>beema</i>	84, 115
Alauda arvensis	61, 87, 88, 107, 114	angulata, <i>Tænia</i>	71
alaudæ, <i>Amerina</i>	87	ani, Crotophaga	77, 79, 114
Mesocestoides	61, 114	Anomotænia	57, 74, 77
alba, Aporina	65	acollum	77, 114
Motacilla	77, 107, 115	ægyptiaca	77, 113
Pagophila	78, 113	arionis	77, 112
albatrus, Diomedea	60, 108	aurita	77, 109
albellus, Mergellus	97, 109	bacilligera	77, 113
albicilla, Halæetus	100, 111	borealis	77, 115
albifrons, Anser	92, 93, 111	campylacantha	77, 114
Alca torda	79, 114	cingulata	77, 113
alpina, Pellidna	67, 72, 73, 77, 78, 80, 90, 98, 99, 107, 113	citrus	78, 113
Amabilia	53, 103-104	clavigera	77, 78, 112, 113
lamelligera	104	constricta	78, 114, 115

	Page.		Page.
<b>Anomotænia—Continued.</b>		<i>arenaria, Paucaris</i> .....	85
<i>cyathiformis</i> .....	78, 113	<i>argentatus, Larus</i> .....	60, 76, 113
<i>ericetorum</i> .....	78, 112	<i>arionis, Anomotaenia</i> .....	77, 112
<i>globulus</i> .....	78	<i>Choanotaenia</i> .....	77
<i>hirundina</i> .....	78, 115	<i>Tænia</i> .....	77
<i>larina</i> .....	78, 113	<i>Aristonetta valisineria</i> .....	92, 109
<i>micracantha</i> .....	78, 113, 114	<i>armatus, Accipiter</i> .....	103
<i>microphallos</i> .....	79, 113	<i>armigera, Tænia</i> .....	100
<i>microrhyncha</i> .....	77, 79, 113	<i>armillaris, Tænia</i> .....	79
<i>mutabilis</i> .....	79, 114	<i>Arquatella, maritima</i> .....	73, 90, 93, 98, 107, 113
<i>nymphæa</i> .....	79, 113	<i>arvensis, Alauda</i> .....	61, 67, 93, 107, 114
<i>platyrhyncha</i> .....	79, 113	<i>Asio flammeus</i> .....	85, 114
<i>puncta</i> .....	78	<i>aster, Molothrus</i> .....	83, 107, 115
<i>pyriformis</i> .....	79, 113	<i>atca, Fulica</i> .....	43, 47, 91, 93, 93, 111
<i>slaviconsis</i> .....	79, 113	<i>atrioilla, Larus</i> .....	60, 114
<i>sociabilis</i> .....	79, 114	<i>attenuata, Dilepis</i> .....	71, 115
<i>sectilis</i> .....	79	<i>Tænia</i> .....	71
<i>tardæ</i> .....	79, 114	<i>auratus, Colaptes</i> .....	10, 15, 20, 21, 63, 61, 114
<i>trigonocapala</i> .....	79, 115	<i>Picus</i> .....	18
<i>variabilis</i> .....	90, 112, 113	<i>aurita, Anomotænia</i> .....	77, 109
<b>Anomotaenia</b> .....	34, 53, 56-57	<i>Tænia</i> .....	77
<i>clava</i> .....	87	<i>auritus, Colymbus</i> .....	60, 91, 93, 95, 96, 104, 105, 106
<i>globata</i> .....	34-36, 37, 114, 115	<i>autumnalis, Dendrocygna</i> .....	73, 110
<i>longirostris</i> .....	87, 109	<i>Plegadis</i> .....	72, 94, 106
<i>macrocephala</i> .....	87, 115	<i>basilligera, Anomotænia</i> .....	77, 113
<i>species</i> .....	87, 114	<i>Tænia</i> .....	77
<b>Anoplocephala</b> .....	57, 61, 62	<i>Bertramia longicauda</i> .....	79, 113
<i>perfoliata</i> .....	62	<i>beschtkienensis, Drepanidactylus</i> .....	91
<b>Anoplocephalides</b> .....	53, 61, 62, 65, 66	<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	91, 113
<b>Anoplocephalino</b> .....	62, 63, 64	<i>basiana, Sula</i> .....	61, 103
<b>Anser albifrons</b> .....	92, 93, 111	<i>basma, Anguilla</i> .....	94, 115
<i>anser</i> .....	92, 93, 94, 95, 110	<i>berula, Branta</i> .....	94, 95, 110
<i>anser domesticus</i> .....	92, 93, 94, 97, 100, 105, 110	<i>biaccogastra, Branta</i> .....	110
<i>fabalis</i> .....	96, 110	<i>Bertia</i> .....	62
<b>Anseriformes</b> .....	109	<i>delafondi</i> .....	53, 63
<b>Anthus pratensis</b> .....	71, 83, 107, 115	<i>Bertiella</i> .....	57, 58, 62
<b>Antrostomus carolinensis</b> .....	91, 107, 114	<i>delafondi</i> .....	63, 114
<b>Anurina</b> .....	86	<i>studerii</i> .....	63
<b>Aphanobothrium</b> .....	103	<i>bilateralis, Choanotaenia</i> .....	75, 108
<i>catenatum</i> .....	103	<i>biremis, Tatria</i> .....	104, 105, 108
<b>Aploparaksis</b> .....	52, 56, 99	<i>birulai, Aploparaksis</i> .....	99, 109
<i>birulai</i> .....	99, 109	<i>bisaccata, Hymenolepis</i> .....	91, 109
<i>brachyphallos</i> .....	99, 112, 113	<b>Biuterina</b> .....	55, 88
<i>cirrosa</i> .....	99, 113, 114	<i>clavulus</i> .....	88
<i>crassirostris</i> .....	99, 112, 113	<i>longiceps</i> .....	88, 109
<i>diminuens</i> .....	99, 113	<i>meropina</i> .....	88
<i>dujardini</i> .....	99	<i>paradisea</i> .....	88
<i>dujardini</i> .....	99, 114	<i>passerina</i> .....	88, 114
<i>filum</i> .....	99, 112, 113	<i>trapezoides</i> .....	88, 115
<i>fuligera</i> .....	100, 110	<i>bluterinus, Lateriporus</i> .....	73, 100, 110
<i>penetrans</i> .....	100, 112, 113	<i>borealis, Anomotaenia</i> .....	77, 115
<i>pubescens</i> .....	100, 112, 113	<i>A porina</i> .....	75
<b>Aporina</b> .....	53, 58, 64-65	<i>Choanotaenia</i> .....	75, 109
<i>alba</i> .....	65	<i>Choanotaenia</i> .....	77
<i>borealis</i> .....	75	<i>Numenius</i> .....	79, 112
<i>appendiculata, Tatria</i> .....	105, 108	<i>Somateria mollissima</i> .....	109
<i>apricarius, Charadrius</i> .....	75, 78, 79, 80, 112	<i>Tænia</i> .....	77
<i>Aquila chrysaetos</i> .....	61, 111	<i>Bothridiotænia</i> .....	59
<i>aquila, Fregata</i> .....	60, 108	<i>Bothriocephalus macrocephalus</i> .....	60
<i>arctica, Gavia</i> .....	60, 91, 96, 108	<i>Bothriotænia</i> .....	67
<i>arcticum, Notobothrium</i> .....	105	<i>longicollis</i> .....	68
<i>arcticus, Tetrabothrius</i> .....	60, 109	<i>brachycephala, Hymenolepis</i> .....	91, 112
<i>arcuata, Hymenolepis</i> .....	91, 109	<i>Tænia</i> .....	91
<i>Ardea cinerea</i> .....	72, 83, 94, 107, 109	<i>brachyphallos, Aploparaksis</i> .....	99, 112, 113
<i>ardeæ, Hymenolepis</i> .....	72, 91, 108	<i>Tænia</i> .....	99
<i>Arenaria interpres</i> .....	72, 78, 99, 112	<i>brachypterus, Colymbus dominicus</i> .....	108

	Page.		Page.
brachyrhynchus, <i>Corvus</i> .....	78, 115	Choanotænia—Continued.	
Branta bernicla.....	94, 96, 110	borealis.....	75, 109
bernicla glaucogastra.....	110	borealis.....	77
canadensis.....	101, 110	citrus.....	78
leucopsis.....	94, 96, 110	constricta.....	78
brasilensis, <i>Fuhrmannia</i> .....	21, 80, 81	coronata.....	75, 112
Hymenolepis.....	91, 114	dodecacantata.....	75, 114
Liga.....	21-25, 81, 114	embryo.....	75, 113
brevis, <i>Amœbotænia</i> .....	80, 112	galbulæ.....	74
<i>Tænia</i> .....	80	globulus.....	78
<i>Brochocephalus</i> .....	102	infundibuliformis.....	74, 75
<i>paradoxus</i> .....	102	infundibulum.....	75, 111
Butorides virescens.....	72, 91, 106, 108	inversa.....	75, 114
cærulea, Florida.....	72, 77, 109	lævigata.....	75, 112
Cairina moschata.....	73, 88, 91, 94, 95, 109	microphallos.....	79
moschata domestica.....	105, 109	paradoxa.....	75, 112, 113
Calidris leucophæa.....	67, 73, 99, 112	parina.....	75, 114, 115
californicus, <i>Larus</i> .....	76, 106, 113	porosa.....	76, 113, 114
campylacantha, <i>Anomotænia</i> .....	77, 114	stellifera.....	76, 113
<i>Tænia</i> .....	77	sternina.....	76, 113, 114
campylancristota, <i>Dilepis</i> .....	72	<i>variabilis</i> .....	80
canadensis, <i>Branta</i> .....	101, 110	Chordelles virginianus.....	71, 114
candelabrarum, <i>Paruterina</i> .....	85, 114	chrysaëtos, <i>Aquila</i> .....	61, 111
<i>Tænia</i> .....	85	Ciconiiformes.....	108
caninum, <i>Dipylidium</i> .....	84	cinerea, <i>Ardea</i> .....	72, 83, 94, 107, 109
canis-lagopodis, <i>Tænia</i> .....	61	cingulata, <i>Anomotænia</i> .....	77, 113
cantianana, <i>Davainea</i> .....	36	<i>Dilepis</i> .....	77
Hymenolepis.....	86-41, 91, 111	cingullifera, <i>Tænia</i> .....	76
<i>Tænia</i> .....	36, 37, 38, 39	cingulliferum, <i>Monopylidium</i> .....	76, 112
canus, <i>Larus</i> .....	60, 67, 71, 76, 78, 91, 99, 106, 113	circumvallata, <i>Davainea</i> .....	68, 111
canutus, <i>Tringa</i> .....	78, 79, 113	<i>Tænia</i> .....	68
capensis, <i>Daption</i> .....	60, 108	cirrosa, <i>Aploparaksis</i> .....	99, 113, 114
capillaris, <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	91, 108	<i>Tænia</i> .....	99
<i>Tænia</i> .....	91	citrus, <i>Anomotænia</i> .....	78, 113
capillaroides, <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	91, 108	<i>Choanotænia</i> .....	78
capitellata, <i>Tænia</i> .....	96	<i>Tænia</i> .....	78
capito, <i>Cyclustera</i> .....	82, 109	Cittotenina.....	59, 63
<i>Tænia</i> .....	82	denticulata.....	63
caprimulgorum, <i>Dilepis</i> .....	71, 114	kuvaria.....	63
capeodavainea.....	70	latissima.....	63
<i>tauricollis</i> .....	70	<i>Cladotænia</i> .....	84, 100
carbo, <i>Phalacrocorax</i> .....	72, 108	<i>globifera</i> .....	84, 100
carloca, <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	91, 92, 111	clandestina, <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	92, 112
carolinensis, <i>Antrostomus</i> .....	91, 107, 114	<i>Tænia</i> .....	92
carrinot, <i>Paronia</i> .....	64	clangula americana, <i>Clangula</i> .....	109
Casmerodius egretta.....	72, 109	Clangula clangula.....	92, 94, 101, 105, 109
catenatum, <i>Aphanobothrium</i> .....	103	clangula americana.....	109
Catenotænia.....	57, 84	clausa, <i>Skorikovia</i> .....	99
pusilla.....	84	clava, <i>Anonchotænia</i> .....	87
Centrocercus urophasianus.....	25, 86, 94, 111	clavigera, <i>Anomotænia</i> .....	77, 78, 112, 113
Cephus grylle.....	77, 78, 114	<i>Tænia</i> .....	78
Cerchneis tinnunculus.....	61, 100, 111	clavulus, <i>Bluterina</i> .....	88
cesticillus, <i>Davainea</i> .....	67, 68, 111	<i>Tænia</i> .....	88
Cestoda.....	52	clypeata, <i>Spatula</i> .....	91, 92, 93, 95, 101, 105, 110
Chapmania.....	54, 70	Coccyzus americanus.....	30, 86, 114
<i>tauricollis</i> .....	70	<i>Celodela</i> .....	63
Charadriiformes.....	112	kuvaria.....	63
Charadrius apricarius.....	75, 78, 79, 80, 112	Colaptes auratus.....	10, 15, 20, 21, 68, 81, 114
Chaulelasmus streperus.....	91, 93, 95, 97, 98, 101, 110	colchicus, <i>Phasianus</i> .....	36, 68, 75, 91, 95, 111
chellancristota, <i>Acanthocirrus</i> .....	83	Collinus virginianus.....	107, 112
<i>Tænia</i> .....	83	collaris, <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	92, 110
chellancristotus, <i>Gryporhynchus</i> .....	83, 109	colliculorum, <i>Tænia</i> .....	106, 115
Choanotænia.....	56, 74, 76, 77	Columba livia.....	63, 68, 96, 114
<i>ægyptiaca</i> .....	77	livia domestica.....	63, 68, 97, 114
arionis.....	77	columbae, <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	97, 114
bilateralis.....	75, 108	columbianus, <i>Pedioecetes phasianellus</i> ..	25, 86, 111

	Page.		Page.
Colymbiformes.....	108	<i>Cystoides</i> .....	71
Colymbus auritus.....	60, 91, 93, 95, 96, 104, 105, 108	<i>Cystoides</i> .....	71
dominicus.....	75, 91, 103, 104, 105, 108	<i>Cystoidotænia</i> .....	71
dominicus brachypterus.....	108	<i>Dafila acuta</i> .....	91, 92, 94, 95, 110
dominicus dominicus.....	108	<i>damacensis, Pisobia</i> .....	71,
comitata, Davainea.....	15-18, 68, 114	73, 76, 78, 79, 97, 98, 99, 100, 106, 112	
compacta, Davainea.....	14	Daption capensis.....	60, 106
compressa, Hymenolepis.....	92, 109	Davainea.....	10, 14, 18, 37, 39, 54, 66, 67, 94
<i>Tænia</i> .....	92	<i>anatina</i> .....	67, 110
conica, Tænia.....	106, 110	<i>castaniana</i> .....	36
conscripta, Tænia.....	100, 110	<i>cesticillus</i> .....	67, 68, 111
constricta, Anomotænia.....	78, 114, 115	<i>circumvallata</i> .....	68, 111
Choanotænia.....	78	<i>comitata</i> .....	15-18, 68, 114
<i>Tænia</i> .....	78	<i>compacta</i> .....	14
Copesoma.....	53, 106	<i>crassula</i> .....	68, 114
<i>papillosum</i> .....	106, 112	<i>cruciata</i> .....	14, 15, 18
Coraciiformes.....	114	<i>echinoiothrida</i> .....	68, 69, 111
corax, Corvus.....	72, 78, 96, 97, 115	<i>friedbergeri</i> .....	68, 111
<i>principalis, Corvus</i> .....	115	<i>frontina</i> .....	10, 18
<i>sinuatus, Corvus</i> .....	115	<i>longicollis</i> .....	68, 111
coronata, Choanotænia.....	75, 112	<i>longispina</i> .....	14
<i>Tænia</i> .....	75	<i>lutzi</i> .....	18
coronula, Hymenolepis.....	92, 109, 110	<i>maculosa</i> .....	74, 76
Corvus brachyrhynchos.....	78, 115	<i>mutabilis</i> .....	68, 111
<i>corax</i> .....	72, 78, 96, 97, 115	<i>oligophora</i> .....	36, 37, 38
<i>corax principalis</i> .....	115	<i>paraechinobothrida</i> .....	68, 111
<i>corax sinuatus</i> .....	115	<i>polyuterina</i> .....	68, 111
<i>ossifragus</i> .....	78, 115	<i>proglottina</i> .....	37, 67, 68, 111
Cotugnia.....	54, 69	<i>rhynchota</i> .....	10-15, 16, 17, 68, 114
<i>digonopora</i> .....	69, 111	<i>tetragona</i> .....	68, 111
Coturnix coturnix.....	68, 75, 86, 94, 111	<i>volzi</i> .....	69, 111
couchi, Tyrannus melancholicus.....	114	Davaineidæ.....	54, 66, 67, 70
crassirostris, Aploparaksis.....	99, 112, 113	Davaineinæ.....	67, 69
<i>Tænia</i> .....	99	<i>decrescens, Tænia</i> .....	64
crassula, Davainea.....	68, 114	<i>delafondi, Bertia</i> .....	63
<i>Tænia</i> .....	68	<i>Bertiella</i> .....	63, 114
erecea, Anax.....	47	<i>Tænia</i> .....	63
Nettion.....	93, 94, 95, 98, 99, 101, 105, 110	dendritica, <i>Tænia</i> .....	84
eroplini, Hymenolepis.....	92, 110, 111	Dendrocygna autumnalis.....	73, 110
<i>Tænia</i> .....	92	Dendrocygna striata.....	34, 87, 115
Crex crex.....	79, 112	denticulata, Cittotænia.....	63
cristatus, Pavo.....	91, 111	<i>Dibothrium longicolle</i> .....	67
Crotophaga ani.....	77, 79, 114	<i>Dicranotænia</i> .....	90
cruciata, Davainea.....	14, 15, 18	<i>arquabilis</i> .....	90
Cryptozoa acadica.....	107, 114	<i>furcigera</i> .....	100
<i>Ctenotænia</i> .....	63	<i>sphenoides</i> .....	80
Cuculiformes.....	114	digonopora, Cotugnia.....	69, 111
Culeitella.....	55, 86	<i>Dilepidinæ</i> .....	71
<i>rapiacola</i> .....	86	<i>Dilepidinæ</i> .....	52, 70
<i>cuneata, Anobolani</i> .....	80	<i>Dilepininæ</i> .....	52, 71
<i>Tænia</i> .....	80	Dilepis.....	20, 56, 70, 71
curvirostra, Loxia.....	87, 115	<i>attenuata</i> .....	71, 115
<i>minor, Loxia</i> .....	115	<i>campylancristata</i> .....	72
eyathiformis, Anomotænia.....	78, 115	<i>cingulata</i> .....	77
<i>Tænia</i> .....	19, 78	<i>cylindrica</i> .....	71, 113
Cyclophyllidea.....	7, 52	<i>limosa</i> .....	71, 112
Cyclorchida.....	56, 82-83	<i>macropes</i> .....	83
<i>omalancristata</i> .....	83	<i>nymphoides</i> .....	71, 112
Cyclustera.....	56, 81, 82	<i>papillifera</i> .....	72, 109
<i>capito</i> .....	82, 109	<i>retirostris</i> .....	72, 112, 113
cygnus, Olor.....	90, 92, 94, 96, 111	<i>seolecina</i> .....	72, 106
Cygnus olor.....	90, 92, 111	<i>transfuga</i> .....	72, 109
<i>olor domesticus</i> .....	90, 91, 96, 111	<i>undula</i> .....	72, 114, 115
cylindracea, <i>Prostocostyle</i> .....	60	<i>undulata</i> .....	72
<i>Tænia</i> .....	100, 111	<i>unilateralis</i> .....	72, 91, 108, 109
cylindraceus, Tetrabothrius.....	60, 113, 114	<i>urceus</i> .....	72, 109
<i>cylindrica, Dilepis</i> .....	71, 113		

	Page.		Page.
<i>diminuens</i> , <i>Aploparaksis</i> .....	99, 113	<i>dubia</i> , <i>Ægialitis</i> .....	76, 79, 112
<i>diminuta</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	90	<i>dujardini</i> , <i>Aploparaksis</i> .....	99
<i>Diolecocestus</i> .....	54, 108	<i>Tænia</i> .....	99
<i>aootylus</i> .....	108, 108	<i>dujardini</i> , <i>Aploparaksis</i> .....	99, 114
<i>paronal</i> .....	108, 109	<i>Tænia</i> .....	99
<i>Diomedea albatrus</i> .....	60, 108	<i>echidnæ</i> , <i>Tænia</i> .....	65
<i>exulans</i> .....	60, 61, 108	<i>echinobothrida</i> , <i>Davalnea</i> .....	68, 69, 111
<i>diomedææ</i> , <i>Prosthecocotyle</i> .....	60	<i>Echinocotyle</i> .....	56, 70, 90, 98
<i>Tetrabothrius</i> .....	60, 108	<i>nitida</i> .....	98, 112, 113
<i>Diorchis</i> .....	42, 52, 56, 98	<i>nitidulans</i> .....	98, 112, 113
<i>acuminata</i> .....	42	<i>rosseteri</i> .....	98, 110
<i>acuminata</i> .....	42-48, 49, 50, 51, 98, 110, 111	<i>echinocotyle</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	92, 110
<i>americana</i> .....	48-51, 98, 111	<i>Echinocotylidæ</i> .....	70
<i>inflata</i> .....	98, 111	<i>egretta</i> , <i>Casmerodius</i> .....	72, 109
<i>parviceps</i> .....	99, 109	<i>Elanoides forficatus</i> .....	89, 107, 111
<i>sibirica</i> .....	96	<i>elegans</i> , <i>Amphoterocotyle</i> .....	59
<i>Diplacanthus</i> .....	90	<i>embryo</i> , <i>Choanotænia</i> .....	75, 113
<i>farciminalis</i> .....	92	<i>Tænia</i> .....	75
<i>serpentulus</i> .....	96	<i>Epistion</i> .....	105
<i>stylosus</i> .....	97	<i>plicatus</i> .....	105
<i>Diplochetos</i> .....	77	<i>ericetorum</i> , <i>Anomotænia</i> .....	78, 112
<i>volvulus</i> .....	77	<i>Tænia</i> .....	78
<i>Diplophallus</i> .....	54, 102	<i>Erolia ferruginea</i> .....	67, 73, 75, 80, 118
<i>polymorphus</i> .....	102, 113	<i>erostris</i> , <i>Prosthecocotyle</i> .....	60
<i>Diplopothe</i> .....	55, 101	<i>Tænia</i> .....	59
<i>lævis</i> .....	101, 109, 110	<i>Tetrabothrius</i> .....	60, 113, 114
<i>Dipylidinae</i> .....	52, 69,	<i>erythrocephalus</i> , <i>Melanerpes</i> .....	10, 15, 68, 114
70-71, 73, 74, 76, 77, 80, 81, 82, 84, 85		<i>exilis</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	92, 111
<i>Dipylidinae</i> .....	71	<i>Tænia</i> .....	92
<i>Dipylidium</i> .....	55, 71, 74, 84	<i>expansa</i> , <i>Moniezia</i> .....	64
<i>caninum</i> .....	84	<i>exulans</i> , <i>Diomedea</i> .....	60, 61, 108
<i>dispar</i> , <i>Tænia</i> .....	88	<i>fabalis</i> , <i>Anser</i> .....	96, 110
<i>distincta</i> , <i>Tænia</i> .....	106, 113	<i>Falco assalon</i> .....	100, 111
<i>dodecacantha</i> , <i>Choanotænia</i> .....	75, 114	<i>peregrinus</i> .....	100, 111
<i>Tænia</i> .....	75	<i>peregrinus anatum</i> .....	111
<i>Dolichonyx oryzivorus</i> .....	107, 115	<i>Falconiformes</i> .....	111
<i>domestica</i> , <i>Anas platyrhynchos</i> .....	67, 91,	<i>fallax</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	92, 109, 110
92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 101, 105, 110		<i>Tænia</i> .....	92
<i>Cairina moschata</i> .....	105, 109	<i>farciminalis</i> , <i>Diplacanthus</i> .....	92
<i>Columba livia</i> .....	63, 68, 97, 114	<i>Tænia</i> .....	92
<i>Meleagris gallopavo</i> .....	67, 88, 91, 94, 95, 111	<i>farciniosa</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	92, 114
<i>domesticus</i> , <i>Anser anser</i> .....	92, 93, 94, 97, 100, 105, 110	<i>fasciata</i> , <i>Drepanidotænia</i> .....	93
<i>Cygnus olor</i> .....	90, 91, 96, 111	<i>Tænia</i> .....	93
<i>Gallus gallus</i> .....	67, 68,	<i>fasciculata</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	93, 110, 111
69, 75, 80, 88, 91, 92, 97, 105, 111		<i>fasciolaris</i> , <i>Fimbriaria</i> .....	105, 109, 110, 111
<i>Passer</i> .....	71, 75, 76, 87, 93, 115	<i>ferruginea</i> , <i>Erolia</i> .....	67, 73, 75, 80, 118
<i>dominicus</i> , <i>Colymbus</i> .....	75, 91, 103, 104, 105, 108	<i>filum</i> , <i>Aploparaksis</i> .....	99, 112, 113
<i>brachypterus</i> , <i>Colymbus</i> .....	108	<i>Monorchis</i> .....	99
<i>dominicus</i> , <i>Colymbus</i> .....	108	<i>Tænia</i> .....	99
<i>Drepanidotænia</i> .....	90	<i>Tænia</i> .....	106, 113
<i>acuminata</i> .....	42	<i>Fimbriaria</i> .....	53, 105
<i>æquabilis</i> .....	90	<i>fasciolaris</i> .....	105, 109, 110, 111
<i>amphitricha</i> .....	90	<i>malleus</i> .....	105
<i>anatina</i> .....	91	<i>plana</i> .....	105, 110
<i>baschkiriensis</i> .....	91	<i>Fimbriariidæ</i> .....	52, 53, 105
<i>fasciata</i> .....	93	<i>flammeus</i> , <i>Asio</i> .....	85, 114
<i>gracilis</i> .....	93	<i>flavipes</i> , <i>Totanus</i> .....	77, 112
<i>lanceolata</i> .....	94	<i>flavopunctata</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	90
<i>meleagris</i> .....	94	<i>Florida cærulea</i> .....	72, 77, 109
<i>musculosa</i> .....	95	<i>forficatus</i> , <i>Elanoides</i> .....	89, 107, 111
<i>pachycephala</i> .....	95	<i>formosa</i> , <i>Oporornis</i> .....	107, 115
<i>sagitta</i> .....	96	<i>forsteri</i> , <i>Tænia</i> .....	59
<i>serpentulus</i> .....	96	<i>fragilis</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	93, 110
<i>setigera</i> .....	96	<i>Tænia</i> .....	93
<i>sinuosa</i> .....	92	<i>Fregata aquila</i> .....	60, 108
<i>tenuirostris</i> .....	97	<i>friedbergeri</i> , <i>Davalnea</i> .....	68, 111
<i>venusta</i> .....	97	<i>fringillarum</i> , <i>Tænia</i> .....	93

	Page.		Page.
frontina, Davainea.....	10, 18	<i>hirsuta</i> , <i>Tamias</i> .....	300
<i>Fuhrmannia</i> .....	80	hirundina, Anomotenia.....	78, 118
<i>brasilensis</i> .....	21, 80, 81	hirundo, Sterna.....	68, 78, 98, 114
Fulica.....	48	Histrionicus histrionicus.....	85, 109
<i>americana</i> .....	42, 47, 48, 98, 111	hudsonia, <i>Pica pica</i> .....	78, 113
<i>atra</i> .....	46, 47, 91, 96, 98, 111	hyemalis, <i>Harelda</i> .....	73, 75, 92, 93, 95, 105, 109
<i>fulvicornis</i> , <i>Phalaropus</i> .....	99, 113	<i>Hymenolepida</i> .....	82, 70
<i>Fulmarus glacialis</i> .....	60, 108	Hymenolepididae.....	82, 70, 71, 85, 99
<i>fureifera</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	93, 108	Hymenolepidinae.....	82, 80, 90, 98, 99
<i>Tenia</i> .....	93	<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	80
<i>fureifera</i> , <i>Aploparaksis</i> .....	100, 110	Hymenolepis.....	36, 39, 52, 56, 57, 70, 72, 89, 90, 98, 108
<i>Dicranotenia</i> .....	100	<i>abertiva</i> .....	90, 110
<i>fusca</i> , <i>Oidemia</i> .....	78, 95, 97, 105, 109	<i>agrabilis</i> .....	90, 108, 111
<i>fusus</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	93, 106, 113	<i>amphitricha</i> .....	90, 112, 113
<i>Tenia</i> .....	93	<i>anatina</i> .....	91, 110, 111
<i>galbula</i> , <i>Oriolus</i> .....	14	<i>areolata</i> .....	91, 109
<i>galbula</i> , <i>Choanotenia</i> .....	74	<i>ardens</i> .....	72, 91, 109
<i>Icterotenia</i> .....	74	<i>baschkiriensis</i> .....	91, 113
<i>Galliformes</i> .....	111	<i>bisaccata</i> .....	91, 109
<i>Gallinago gallinago</i> .....	75	<i>brachycephala</i> .....	91, 112
<i>media</i> .....	77, 78, 79, 80, 96, 98, 99, 100, 118	<i>brasilensis</i> .....	91, 114
<i>gallopavo</i> , <i>Meleagris</i> .....	37, 94	<i>cantaniana</i> .....	36-41, 91, 111
<i>domestica</i> , <i>Meleagris</i> .....	67, 88, 91, 94, 95, 111	<i>capillaris</i> .....	91, 108
<i>gallus domesticus</i> , <i>Gallus</i> .....	67	<i>capillaroides</i> .....	91, 108
<i>Gallus gallus domesticus</i> .....	68, 69, 75, 80, 88, 91, 92, 97, 105, 111	<i>carioea</i> .....	91, 92, 111
<i>Gallus gallus domesticus</i> .....	67	<i>clandestina</i> .....	92, 112
<i>Gallus gallus domesticus</i> .....	68, 69, 75, 80, 88, 91, 92, 97, 105, 111	<i>collaris</i> .....	92, 110
<i>Gavia arctica</i> .....	60, 91, 96, 108	<i>columbae</i> .....	97, 114
<i>immer</i> .....	60, 91, 96, 108	<i>compressa</i> .....	92, 109
<i>stellata</i> .....	60, 91, 96, 108	<i>coronata</i> .....	92, 109, 110
<i>gigantea</i> , <i>Tenia</i> .....	62	<i>creplini</i> .....	92, 110, 111
<i>glacialis</i> , <i>Fulmarus</i> .....	60, 108	<i>diminuta</i> .....	90
<i>glacialisoides</i> , <i>Priocella</i> .....	60, 108	<i>echinocotyle</i> .....	92, 110
<i>glaucogastra</i> , <i>Brania bernicla</i> .....	110	<i>exilis</i> .....	92, 111
<i>globata</i> , <i>Anochotenia</i> .....	84-86, 87, 114, 115	<i>fallax</i> .....	92, 109
<i>Tenia</i> .....	87	<i>farcinosa</i> .....	92, 114
<i>globifera</i> , <i>Cladotenia</i> .....	84, 100	<i>fasciculata</i> .....	93, 110, 111
<i>Tenia</i> .....	84, 100	<i>flavopunctata</i> .....	90
<i>globipunctata</i> , <i>Stilesia</i> .....	89	<i>fragilis</i> .....	93, 110
<i>globulus</i> , <i>Anomotenia</i> .....	78, 112	<i>fureifera</i> .....	93, 108
<i>Choanotenia</i> .....	78	<i>fusus</i> .....	93, 106, 113
<i>Tenia</i> .....	78	<i>gracilis</i> .....	93, 109, 110
<i>gracilis</i> , <i>Drepanidotenia</i> .....	93	<i>groenlandica</i> .....	93, 109
<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	93, 109, 110	<i>himantopodis</i> .....	93, 113
<i>Tenia</i> .....	93	<i>inflata</i> .....	98
<i>groenlandica</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	93, 109	<i>interrupta</i> .....	93, 113
<i>Tenia</i> .....	93	<i>lanceolata</i> .....	94, 109, 110, 111
<i>grylle</i> , <i>Cephus</i> .....	77, 78, 114	<i>linea</i> .....	94, 111
<i>Gryporhynchus</i> .....	55, 58, 83	<i>llophallos</i> .....	94, 111
<i>cheilancristrotus</i> .....	83, 109	<i>longivaginata</i> .....	94, 110
<i>macrostratus</i> .....	83, 115	<i>macracanthos</i> .....	94, 109
<i>pusillus</i> .....	83, 108	<i>megalops</i> .....	94, 100, 110, 111
<i>guarauna</i> , <i>Plegadis</i> .....	87, 103, 109	<i>meleagris</i> .....	94, 111
<i>Gyrocella</i> .....	54, 102	<i>micraneristota</i> .....	94, 111
<i>paradoxa</i> .....	102, 112	<i>microcephala</i> .....	94, 108, 109
<i>perversus</i> .....	102	<i>microps</i> .....	94, 111
<i>Haematopus ostralegus</i> .....	67, 75, 92, 99, 112	<i>microsoma</i> .....	95, 109, 113
<i>Haliaeetus albicollis</i> .....	100, 111	<i>minor</i> .....	95, 113
<i>Harelda hyemalis</i> .....	73, 75, 92, 93, 95, 105, 109	<i>musculosa</i> .....	95, 111
<i>Helodromas ochropus</i> .....	76, 77, 78, 99, 100, 112	<i>octacantha</i> .....	95, 110
<i>heteroclitus</i> , <i>Prosthecoctyle</i> .....	60	<i>orientalis</i> .....	95, 115
<i>heteroclitus</i> , <i>Tetraothrus</i> .....	60, 108	<i>pachycephala</i> .....	95, 109
<i>histicula</i> , <i>Egialitis</i> .....	67, 75, 79, 80, 96, 98, 99, 112	<i>papillata</i> .....	95, 109
<i>himantopodis</i> , <i>ymenolepis</i> .....	93, 113	<i>parvula</i> .....	95, 110
<i>Tenia</i> .....	93	<i>passeris</i> .....	93, 115
<i>Himantopus mexicanus</i> .....	76, 93, 102, 118	<i>phasianina</i> .....	95, 111

	Page.		Page.
<b>Hymenolepis—Continued.</b>		<i>larina</i> , Anomotænia	78, 113
<i>pigmentata</i>	96, 109	<i>Tænia</i>	78
<i>poculifera</i>	96, 111	<i>Larus argentatus</i>	60, 76, 113
<i>podicipina</i>	96, 108	<i>atricilla</i>	60, 114
<i>rectacantha</i>	96, 112	<i>californicus</i>	76, 106, 113
<i>retracta</i>	96, 109	<i>canus</i>	60, 67, 71, 76, 78, 91, 99, 106, 113
<i>rostellata</i>	96, 108	<i>hyperboreus</i>	60, 78, 93, 95, 113
<i>rugosa</i>	96, 114	<i>marinus</i>	60, 76, 78, 93, 113
<i>sagitta</i>	96, 110	<i>minutus</i>	75, 76, 99, 114
<i>serpentulus</i>	96, 114, 115	<i>lata</i> , Porogynia	69
<i>setigera</i>	96, 110, 111	<i>Lateriporus</i>	56, 78
<i>sibirica</i>	96, 109	<i>bluterinus</i>	78, 109, 110
<i>sinuosa</i>	92	<i>propeteres</i>	73
<i>species</i>	97, 109	<i>spinus</i>	73
<i>sphaerophora</i>	96, 113	<i>teres</i>	78, 109
<i>sphenocephala</i>	97	<i>Laterotænia</i>	57, 82
<i>stylota</i>	97, 115	<i>nattereri</i>	82
<i>tenerima</i>	97, 109	<i>natteri</i>	82
<i>tenuirostris</i>	97, 109, 110	<i>latissima</i> , <i>Cittotænia</i>	93
<i>teresoides</i>	97, 110	<i>Lepidotrias</i>	90
<i>tetraonis</i>	94	<i>Leptotænia</i>	56, 81
<i>trifolium</i>	97, 110	<i>ischnorhyncha</i>	81
<i>uliginosa</i>	97, 112	<i>leucerotha</i> , <i>Platalea</i>	82
<i>unilateralis</i>	72	<i>leuckarti</i> , <i>Tænia</i>	107, 109
<i>vallei</i>	97, 112	<i>leucogastra</i> , <i>Sula</i>	60, 108
<i>venusta</i>	97, 110	<i>leucophaea</i> , <i>Calidris</i>	67, 73, 99, 112
<i>villosa</i>	97, 111	<i>leucopsis</i> , <i>Branta</i>	94, 96, 110
<i>voluta</i>	90	<i>Liga</i>	18-21, 57, 80-81
<i>hyperboreus</i> , <i>Larus</i>	60, 78, 93, 95, 113	<i>brasilensis</i>	21-25, 81, 114
<i>hypoleucos</i> , <i>Tringa</i>	80	<i>punctata</i>	18, 20, 21, 81
<i>Icteria virens</i>	107, 115	<i>limosa</i> , <i>Dilepis</i>	71, 112
<i>Icterotænia</i>	74	<i>limosa limosa</i>	71, 98, 99, 112
<i>galbula</i>	74	<i>linaria</i> , <i>Æglothus</i>	87, 93, 115
<i>parina</i>	74	<i>linea</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i>	94, 111
<i>porosa</i>	74	<i>Tænia</i>	94
<i>Idiogenes</i>	54, 70	<i>Linstowia</i>	58, 65, 69
<i>otidis</i>	70	<i>linstowii</i> , <i>Zschokeella</i>	66
<i>Idiogenina</i>	70	<i>Linstowina</i>	65
<i>Immer</i> , <i>Gavia</i>	60, 91, 96, 108	<i>liphallus</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i>	94, 111
<i>inermis</i> , <i>Shipleya</i>	103	<i>Tænia</i>	94
<i>Trichocephaloides</i>	73	<i>livia</i> , <i>Columba</i>	63, 68, 96, 114
<i>inflata</i> , <i>Diorchis</i>	98	<i>domestica</i> , <i>Columba</i>	63, 68, 97, 114
<i>Hymenolepis</i>	98	<i>lobata</i> , <i>Proorchida</i>	82
<i>Tænia</i>	46, 98	<i>lobatus</i> , <i>Lobipes</i>	75, 95, 99, 113
<i>infundibuliformis</i> , <i>Choanotænia</i>	74, 75	<i>Lobipes lobatus</i>	75, 95, 99, 113
<i>Monopylidium</i>	75	<i>longicauda</i> , <i>Bartramia</i>	79, 112
<i>Tænia</i>	19	<i>longiceps</i> , <i>Bluterina</i>	88, 109
<i>infundibulum</i> , <i>Choanotenia</i>	75, 111	<i>Tænia</i>	88
<i>Tænia</i>	75	<i>longicollis</i> , <i>Dibothrium</i>	67
<i>insignis</i> , <i>Ophryocotyle</i>	67, 112	<i>longicollis</i> , <i>Bothriotænia</i>	68
<i>interpres</i> , <i>Arenaria</i>	72, 78, 79, 112	<i>Davalnea</i>	68, 111
<i>interrupta</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i>	93, 113	<i>longiovata</i> , <i>Anonchotænia</i>	87, 109
<i>inversa</i> , <i>Choanotænia</i>	75, 114	<i>longispina</i> , <i>Davalnea</i>	14
<i>Tænia</i>	75	<i>longivaginata</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i>	94, 110
<i>ischnorhyncha</i> , <i>Leptotænia</i>	81	<i>Loxia curvirostra</i>	87, 115
<i>krabbei</i> , <i>Tænia</i>	100	<i>curvirostra minor</i>	115
<i>kuhli</i> , <i>Puffinus</i>	60, 108	<i>lucida</i> , <i>Metrollasthes</i>	87, 88, 111
<i>kuvaria</i> , <i>Cittotænia</i>	63	<i>lutzi</i> , <i>Davalnea</i>	18
<i>Celodeta</i>	63	<i>Machetes pugnax</i>	76, 78, 79, 91, 99, 112
<i>lævigata</i> , <i>Choanotænia</i>	75, 112	<i>macracanthos</i> , <i>Hymenolepis</i>	94, 109
<i>Tænia</i>	75	<i>Tænia</i>	94
<i>lævis</i> , <i>Diploposthe</i>	101, 109, 110	<i>macracanthum</i> , <i>Monopylidium</i>	76, 112
<i>Tænia</i>	101	<i>macrocantha</i> , <i>Tænia</i>	107, 109
<i>lamelligera</i> , <i>Amabilia</i>	104	<i>macrocephala</i> , <i>Anonchotænia</i>	87, 115
<i>lanceolata</i> , <i>Drepanidotænia</i>	94	<i>Prosthecocotyle</i>	60
<i>Hymenolepis</i>	94, 109, 110, 111		



	Page.		Page.
macrocephalus, <i>Bothriocephalus</i> .....	60	minor, Hymenolepis.....	95, 113
Tetrabothrius.....	60, 108	Loxia curvirostra.....	115
macropeus, <i>Acanthocirrus</i> .....	83	Philohela.....	80, 113
<i>Dilepis</i> .....	83	minuta, <i>Tænia</i> .....	95
<i>Tænia</i> .....	83	Tringa.....	112
macrorhyncha, Schistotænia.....	104, 108	minutus, Larus.....	75, 76, 79, 114
<i>Tænia</i> .....	104	mirabilis, Triplotænia.....	62
macrostratus, <i>Acanthocirrus</i> .....	83	mollissima, Somateria.....	60, 73, 92, 95, 97, 105, 109
Gryporhynchus.....	83, 115	borealis, Somateria.....	109
macrocolecina, Tetracsdicotyia.....	106, 108	Molothrus ater.....	88, 107, 115
major, Picus.....	19	mongola, <i>Ægialitis</i> .....	102, 112
<i>Malacolepidota</i> .....	70	Moniezia.....	59, 64
malleus, <i>Fimbriaria</i> .....	105	expansa.....	64
Mareca penelope.....	92, 93, 98, 105, 110	<i>Monodoridium</i> .....	61
Mareca marila.....	90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 97, 101, 105, 109	Monopylidium.....	55, 74, 76
marinus, Larus.....	60, 76, 78, 93, 113	cinguliferum.....	76, 112
maritima, Arquatella.....	73, 90, 98, 99, 107, 113	<i>infundibuliformis</i> .....	75
marmota, <i>Tænia</i> .....	63	macracanthum.....	76, 112
maxima, Sterna.....	60, 114	musculosum.....	74, 76, 114
media, Gallinago.....	99, 112	passerinum.....	76, 115
megalcephala, <i>Tænia</i> .....	73	rostellatum.....	76, 113
Trichocephaloides.....	73, 112, 113	<i>Monorchis</i> .....	99
megalops, Hymenolepis.....	94, 109, 110, 111	<i>filum</i> .....	99
megalorhyncha, <i>Tænia</i> .....	107, 113	montanus, Passer.....	71, 75, 87, 93, 115
melancholicus, Tyrannus.....	87, 114	monticola, <i>Prosthecocotyle</i> .....	60
couchi, Tyrannus.....	114	Tetrabothrius.....	60, 108
Melanerpes erythrocephalus.....	10, 15, 68, 114	moschata, Cairina.....	73, 88, 91, 94, 95, 109
melanoleucus, Totanus.....	77, 112	domestica, Cairina.....	105, 109
Meleagris gallopavo.....	37, 94	Motacilla alba.....	77, 107, 115
gallopavo domestica.....	67, 88, 91, 94, 95, 111	multiformis, <i>Tænia</i> .....	94
meleagris, <i>Drepanidotænia</i> .....	94	muscapeæ, <i>Tænia</i> .....	107, 115
Hymenolepis.....	94, 111	musculosa, <i>Davainca</i> .....	74, 76
melodia, Melospiza.....	34, 87, 115	<i>Drepanidotænia</i> .....	95
Melospiza melodia.....	34, 87, 115	Hymenolepis.....	95, 111
Mergellus albellus.....	97, 109	musculosum, Monopylidium.....	74, 76, 114
Mergus serrator.....	67, 93, 97, 99, 105, 109	musculus, Turdus.....	72, 78, 99, 114
Mermis nigrescens.....	19	mutabilis, Anomotænia.....	79
meropina, <i>Biuterina</i> .....	88	Davalnea.....	68, 111
<i>Mesocostoidæ</i> .....	61	nævus, Nycticeorax nycticeorax.....	108
Mesocostoides.....	53, 61	nattereri, Laterotænia.....	82
alaude.....	61, 114	nattereri, <i>Laterotænia</i> .....	82
ambiguus.....	61	Nematotænia.....	58, 88
perlatus.....	61, 111	Netta rufina.....	94, 101, 105, 109
Mesocostoidida.....	53, 61	Nettion creca.....	93, 94, 95, 98, 99, 101, 105, 109
<i>Mesocostoidinæ</i> .....	61	nigrescens, Mermis.....	19
Metroliathes.....	58, 87	nigropunctata, Rhabdometra.....	86, 111
lucida.....	87, 88, 111	<i>Tænia</i> .....	86
mexicanus, Himantopus.....	76, 93, 102, 113	nitida, Echincotyle.....	98, 112, 113
micracantha, Anomotænia.....	78, 113, 114	<i>Tænia</i> .....	98
<i>Tænia</i> .....	78	nitidulans, Echincotyle.....	98, 112, 113
micraneristrotæ, Hymenolepis.....	94, 111	<i>Tænia</i> .....	98
<i>Tænia</i> .....	94	nivalis, Plectrophenax.....	77, 115
microcephala, Hymenolepis.....	94, 108, 109	nivosa, <i>Ægialitis</i> .....	75, 112
<i>Tænia</i> .....	94	<i>Notobothrium</i> .....	105
<i>Choanotænia</i> .....	79	<i>arcticum</i> .....	105
<i>Tænia</i> .....	74	nullicollis, Rhabdometra.....	25-30, 86, 111
microps, Hymenolepis.....	94, 111	Numenius borealis.....	79, 112
<i>Tænia</i> .....	94	phaeopus.....	71, 79, 97, 112
microrhyncha, Anomotænia.....	77, 79, 112	nycticeorax nævus, Nycticeorax.....	108
<i>Tænia</i> .....	79	Nycticeorax nycticeorax.....	60, 83, 94, 108
microsoma, Hymenolepis.....	95, 109, 113	nycticeorax nævus.....	108
<i>Tænia</i> .....	95	nymphæa, Anomotænia.....	79, 112
<i>Microtænia</i> .....	71	<i>Tænia</i> .....	79
migratorius, Planesticus.....	96, 114	nymphoides, Dilepis.....	71, 112
		ocellata, <i>Tænia</i> .....	19

	Page.		Page.
ochropus, Helodromas.....	76, 77, 78, 99, 100, 112	parvula, Hymenolepis.....	95, 110
octacantha, Hymenolepis.....	95, 110	Passer domesticus.....	71, 75, 76, 87, 93, 115
<i>Tænia</i> .....	95	montanus.....	71, 75, 87, 93, 115
odiosa, Tænia.....	107, 112	Passeriformes.....	114
oënanthe, Saxicola.....	79, 95, 107, 115	passerina, Biuterina.....	88, 114
Oïdemia americana.....	92, 105, 107, 109	passerinum, Monopylidium.....	76, 115
fusca.....	73, 95, 97, 105, 109	passeris, Hymenolepis.....	98, 115
oligophora, Davainea.....	36, 37, 38	Pavo cristatus.....	91, 111
Oligorchis.....	52, 56, 89	Pediceetes phasianellus columbianus..	25, 86, 111
strangulatus.....	89, 111	pelecani, Tetrabothis.....	60, 108
Olor cygnus.....	90, 92, 94, 96, 111	aquilla, <i>Prosthecocotyle</i> .....	60
olor, Cygnus.....	90, 92, 111	Pelidna alpina. 67, 72, 73, 77, 78, 80, 90, 96, 99, 107, 118	
olor domesticus, Cygnus.....	90, 91, 96, 111	penelope, Mareca.....	92, 93, 96, 105, 110
omalancristrota, Cyclorchida.....	83	penetrans, Aploparaksis.....	100, 112, 113
Oochoristica.....	58, 84-85	peregrinus, Falco.....	100, 111
tuberculata.....	85	anatum, Falco.....	111
Ophryocotyle.....	54, 66, 67	perfoliata, Anoplocephala.....	62
insignis.....	67, 112	perlatus, Mesocoeloides.....	61, 111
proteus.....	67, 112, 113	perversus, Gyrocœlia.....	102
species.....	67, 109	pestifera, Tænia.....	107, 115
Ophryocotylinae.....	66-67	phæopus, Numenius.....	71, 79, 97, 112
Oporornis formosa.....	107, 115	Phalacrocorax carbo.....	72, 108
oporornis, Tænia.....	107, 115	Phalaropus fulicarius.....	99, 113
orientalis, Hymenolepis.....	95, 115	phasianellus columbianus, Pediceetes..	25, 86, 111
<i>Tænia</i> .....	95	phasianina, Hymenolepis.....	95, 111
Oriolus galbula.....	14	Phasianus colchicus.....	36, 68, 75, 91, 95, 111
(Orygmathobothrium) porrigens, Tetrabothis.....	60	Philohela minor.....	80, 113
oryzivorus, Dolichonyx.....	107, 115	Phlebotomus pileatus.....	107, 114
ossifragus, Corvus.....	78, 115	Phœbetria palpebrata.....	61, 108
ostralegus, Hæmatopus.....	67, 75, 92, 99, 112	pica hudsonia, Pica.....	78, 115
otidis, Iditogenes.....	70	Pica pica.....	72, 78, 96, 97, 115
pachycephala, <i>Drepanidotænia</i> .....	95	pica hudsonia.....	78, 115
Hymenolepis.....	95, 109	Picus.....	21
<i>Tænia</i> .....	95	auratus.....	18
Pagophila alba.....	78, 112	major.....	19
palpebrata, Phœbetria.....	61, 108	pigmentata, Hymenolepis.....	95, 109
Panceria.....	85	<i>Tænia</i> .....	95
arenaria.....	85	pileatus, Phlebotomus.....	107, 114
Pancoerina.....	59, 85	Pisobia damacensis.....	71,
varanli.....	85	73, 76, 78, 79, 97, 98, 99, 100, 106, 112	
papillata, Hymenolepis.....	95, 109	<i>Plagiotænia</i> .....	62
papillifera, Dilepis.....	72, 109	plana, <i>Fimbriaria</i> .....	105, 110
papillosum, Copesoma.....	106, 112	Planesticus migratorius.....	96, 114
paradisæa, Sterna.....	60, 75, 76, 114	planiceps, Tænia.....	19
paradisæa, <i>Biuterina</i> .....	88	Platalea leucorodia.....	82
paradoxa, Choanotænia.....	75, 112, 113	platycephala, Tænia.....	107, 114, 115
Gyrocœlia.....	102, 112	platyrhyncha, Anomotænia.....	79, 112
<i>Tænia</i> .....	75	<i>Tænia</i> .....	79
paradoxus, <i>Brochocephalus</i> .....	102	platyrhynchos, Anas.....	90,
paraechinobothrida, Davainea.....	68, 111	91, 92, 93, 95, 97, 100, 101, 105, 106, 110	
parina, Choanotænia.....	75, 114, 115	domestica, Anas.....	67,
<i>Icterotænia</i> .....	74	91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 101, 105, 110	
<i>Tænia</i> .....	75	Plectrophenax nivalls.....	77, 115
paronal Diococestus.....	108, 109	Plegadis autumnalis.....	72, 94, 109
Paronia.....	64	guarauna.....	87, 103, 109
carrinoid.....	64	plicatus, <i>Epision</i> .....	105
Paruterina.....	55, 85	pocullifera, Hymenolepis.....	96, 111
candelabrarata.....	85, 114	<i>Tænia</i> .....	96
<i>Paruterina</i> .....	52, 85	podicipina, Hymenolepis.....	96, 108
Paruterininae.....	52, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89	<i>Polycalia</i> .....	69
parviceps, Diorchis.....	99, 109	polymorpha, Tænia.....	102
<i>Tænia</i> .....	99	polymorphus, Diplophallus.....	102, 113
Parvirostrum.....	57, 81	polyuterina, Davainea.....	68, 111
reticulatum.....	81	Porogynia.....	54, 69
		lata.....	69

	Page.		Page.
perosa, Choanotænia.....	76, 112, 114	Saxicola ornata.....	79, 95, 107, 115
<i>Ictotænia</i> .....	74	Schistotænia.....	84, 104
<i>Tænia</i> .....	76	<i>macrohyncha</i> .....	104, 105
porrigens, Tetrabothrium ( <i>Orygnathoboth-</i>		<i>scelopendra</i> .....	104
rium).....	60	Schistotænia.....	87, 94
Tetrabothrium.....	60, 108	Sclerolepidota.....	39
pratensis, Anthus.....	71, 83, 107, 115	seleolina, Dilepis.....	72, 103
principalis, Corvus corax.....	115	<i>Tænia</i> .....	72
Prionella glacialis.....	60, 108	Scelopax rusticola.....	75,
Procellariiformes.....	108	76, 77, 79, 90, 93, 96, 99, 100, 113	
proglottina, Davainea.....	37, 67, 69, 111	scelopendra, Schistotænia.....	104
Progne subis.....	87, 115	serpensulus, <i>Diplacanthus</i> .....	89
Proorhida.....	84, 88	<i>Drepanidotænia</i> .....	95
lobata.....	82	<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	96, 114, 115
propetens, Lateriporus.....	73	serrator, <i>Mergus</i> .....	67, 88, 97, 98, 105, 109
Prothecocotyle.....	60	stigma, <i>Drepanidotænia</i> .....	95
<i>cylindracea</i> .....	60	<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	96, 112, 111
<i>diomedea</i> .....	60	<i>Tænia</i> .....	98, 99
<i>erosis</i> .....	60	Shipleya.....	84, 103
<i>heteroclitæ</i> .....	60	<i>incarnis</i> .....	100
<i>macrocephala</i> .....	60	Sibirica, <i>Dierckii</i> .....	85
<i>monticola</i> .....	60	<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	96, 109
<i>palcani equila</i> .....	60	similis, <i>Rhabdometra</i> .....	80-84, 86
<i>serulosa</i> .....	60	<i>simplex, Tænia</i> .....	107, 114
<i>umbrella</i> .....	61	sinuata, <i>Corvus corax</i> .....	115
protus, Ophryocotyle.....	67, 112, 113	sinuosa, <i>Drepanidotænia</i> .....	95
<i>Psychophyes</i> .....	61	<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	95
pubescens, Aploparakus.....	100, 112, 113	<i>Tænia</i> .....	98
<i>Tænia</i> .....	100	<i>Stercoraria</i> .....	95
Puffinus kuhli.....	60, 106	<i>clausa</i> .....	95
<i>puffinus</i> .....	60, 106	<i>slesvicensis, Anomotænia</i> .....	79, 113
pugnax, Machetes.....	76, 78, 79, 91, 99, 113	<i>Tænia</i> .....	79
puncta, <i>Anomotænia</i> .....	78	<i>sociabilis, Anomotænia</i> .....	79, 114
punctata, <i>Tænia</i> .....	15, 20, 21, 81	<i>socialis, Anomotænia</i> .....	79
<i>Tænia</i> .....	21	<i>Tænia</i> .....	79
pusilla, Catenotænia.....	84	<i>solum, Tænia</i> .....	18, 84, 100
pusillus, Gryporhynchus.....	83, 108	Somateria mollissima.....	60, 73, 92, 95, 97, 105, 109
pyriformis, Anomotænia.....	79, 112	<i>mollissima borealis</i> .....	100
<i>Tænia</i> .....	79	<i>spectabilis</i> .....	95, 96, 99, 109
rapacicola, Culcitella.....	86	Spatula clypeata.....	91, 92, 93, 95, 101, 105, 110
<i>rectacantha, Hymenolepis</i> .....	96, 112	<i>spectabilis, Somateria</i> .....	95, 96, 99, 109
<i>reticulatum, Parvirostrum</i> .....	81	<i>sphaerophora, Hymenolepis</i> .....	96, 113
<i>retrostris, Dilepis</i> .....	72, 112, 113	<i>Tænia</i> .....	96
<i>Tænia</i> .....	72	<i>sphenocephala, Hymenolepis</i> .....	97
<i>retracta, Hymenolepis</i> .....	96, 109	<i>sphenoides, Amcebtenia</i> .....	80, 111
Rhabdometra.....	25, 31, 58, 86	<i>Dicranotænia</i> .....	80
<i>nigropunctata</i> .....	86, 111	<i>Tænia</i> .....	80
<i>nullicollis</i> .....	25-30, 86, 111	<i>spinosa, Lateriporus</i> .....	73
<i>similis</i> .....	80-84, 86, 114	<i>Squatarola squatarola</i> .....	80, 99, 112
<i>tomica</i> .....	86	<i>stellata, Gavia</i> .....	60, 91, 96, 108
<i>rhomboldea, Tænia</i> .....	100	<i>stellifera, Choanotænia</i> .....	76, 113
<i>rhopalcephala, Andrya</i> .....	63	<i>Tænia</i> .....	76
<i>rhynchota, Davainea</i> .....	10-15, 16, 17, 68, 114	<i>stentorea, Tænia</i> .....	80
<i>Rhynchotænia</i> .....	70	<i>Sterna hirundo</i> .....	60, 76, 99, 114
<i>Riparia riparia</i> .....	78, 84, 106, 115	<i>maxima</i> .....	60, 114
<i>Rissa tridactyla</i> .....	60, 76, 78, 113	<i>paradisæa</i> .....	60, 75, 76, 114
<i>rosseteri, Echinocotyle</i> .....	98, 110	<i>sternina, Choanotænia</i> .....	76, 113, 114
<i>rostellata, Hymenolepis</i> .....	96, 108	<i>Tænia</i> .....	76
<i>rostellatum, Monopyllidium</i> .....	76, 113	<i>Stilesia</i> .....	52, 58, 85, 89
<i>rubripes, Anas</i> .....	94, 101, 110	<i>globipunctata</i> .....	89
<i>rufina, Netta</i> .....	94, 101, 105, 109	<i>strangulatus, Oligorchis</i> .....	89, 111
<i>rugosa, Hymenolepis</i> .....	96, 114	<i>strepera, Anas</i> .....	47
<i>rusticola, Scelopax</i> .....	75,	<i>streperus, Chaulelasmus</i> ... ..	91, 93, 95, 97, 98, 101, 119
76, 77, 79, 90, 93, 96, 99, 100, 113		<i>striata, Dendroica</i> .....	34, 87, 115
sabini, Xema.....	60, 114	<i>strigis-acadicæ, Tænia</i> .....	107, 114
sagitta, <i>Drepanidotænia</i> .....	96	<i>studerii, Bertella</i> .....	63
<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	96, 110	<i>Sturnus vulgaris</i> .....	72, 75, 76, 92, 99, 114

	Page.		Page.
<i>stylosa</i> , Hymenolepis.....	97, 115	<b>Tænia</b> —Continued.	
<i>Tænia</i> .....	97	<i>fasciata</i> .....	93
<i>stylosus</i> , <i>Diplacanthus</i> .....	97	<i>flum</i> .....	106, 113
subis, Progne.....	87, 115	<i>flum</i> .....	99
<i>Sula bassana</i> .....	61, 108	<i>forsteri</i> .....	59
<i>leucogastra</i> .....	60, 108	<i>fragilis</i> .....	93
<b>Tænia</b> .....	18, 55, 57, 84, 100	<i>fringillarum</i> .....	93
<i>abortiva</i> .....	90	<i>fuscifera</i> .....	93
<i>acuminata</i> .....	42	<i>fusus</i> .....	93
<i>ægyptiaca</i> .....	77	<i>gigantea</i> .....	62
<i>æquabilis</i> .....	90	<i>globata</i> .....	87
<i>amphitricha</i> .....	90	<i>globifera</i> .....	84, 100
<i>anatina</i> .....	91	<i>globulus</i> .....	78
<i>angulata</i> .....	71	<i>gracilis</i> .....	93
<i>arionis</i> .....	77	<i>grælandica</i> .....	93
<i>armigera</i> .....	100	<i>himantopodis</i> .....	93
<i>armillaris</i> .....	79	<i>hirula</i> .....	100
<i>attenuata</i> .....	71	<i>inflata</i> .....	46, 98
<i>aurita</i> .....	77	<i>infundibuliformis</i> .....	19
<i>bacilligera</i> .....	77	<i>infundibulum</i> .....	75
<i>borealis</i> .....	77	<i>inœvera</i> .....	75
<i>brachycephala</i> .....	91	<i>krabbei</i> .....	100
<i>brachyphallos</i> .....	99	<i>lævigata</i> .....	75
<i>brevis</i> .....	80	<i>lævis</i> .....	101
<i>campylacantha</i> .....	77	<i>larina</i> .....	78
<i>candelabraria</i> .....	85	<i>leuckarti</i> .....	107, 109
<i>canis-lagopodis</i> .....	61	<i>linea</i> .....	94
<i>cantaniana</i> .....	36, 37, 38, 39	<i>liophallos</i> .....	94
<i>capillaris</i> .....	91	<i>longiceps</i> .....	88
<i>capitellata</i> .....	96	<i>macracanthos</i> .....	94
<i>capito</i> .....	82	<i>macrocantha</i> .....	107, 109
<i>cheilancristota</i> .....	83	<i>macropeos</i> .....	83
<i>cingulifera</i> .....	76	<i>macrorhyncha</i> .....	104
<i>circumcollata</i> .....	68	<i>marmota</i> .....	63
<i>cirroea</i> .....	99	<i>megalcephala</i> .....	73
<i>citrus</i> .....	78	<i>megalorhyncha</i> .....	107, 113
<i>clandestina</i> .....	92	<i>micracantha</i> .....	78
<i>clavigera</i> .....	78	<i>micrancristota</i> .....	94
<i>clavulus</i> .....	88	<i>microcephala</i> .....	94
<i>colliculorum</i> .....	106, 115	<i>microphallos</i> .....	79
<i>compressa</i> .....	92	<i>microps</i> .....	94
<i>conica</i> .....	106, 110	<i>microrhyncha</i> .....	79
<i>conscripta</i> .....	100, 110	<i>microsoma</i> .....	95
<i>constricta</i> .....	78	<i>minuta</i> .....	95
<i>coronata</i> .....	75	<i>multiformis</i> .....	94
<i>crassirostris</i> .....	99	<i>muscipapæ</i> .....	107, 115
<i>crassula</i> .....	68	<i>nigropunctata</i> .....	86
<i>creplini</i> .....	92	<i>nitida</i> .....	98
<i>cuneata</i> .....	80	<i>nitidulans</i> .....	98
<i>cyathiformis</i> .....	19, 78	<i>nymphæa</i> .....	79
<i>cylindracea</i> .....	100, 111	<i>ocellata</i> .....	19
<i>decrecens</i> .....	64	<i>octacantha</i> .....	95
<i>delafondi</i> .....	63	<i>odiosa</i> .....	107, 112
<i>dendritica</i> .....	84	<i>oporornis</i> .....	107, 115
<i>dispar</i> .....	88	<i>orientalis</i> .....	95
<i>distincta</i> .....	106, 113	<i>pachycephala</i> .....	95
<i>dodecacantha</i> .....	75	<i>paradoxa</i> .....	75
<i>dujardini</i> .....	99	<i>parina</i> .....	75
<i>dujardini</i> .....	99	<i>parviceps</i> .....	99
<i>echidnæ</i> .....	65	<i>pestifera</i> .....	107, 115
<i>embryo</i> .....	75	<i>pigmentata</i> .....	95
<i>ericetorum</i> .....	78	<i>planiceps</i> .....	19
<i>erostris</i> .....	59	<i>platycephala</i> .....	107, 114, 115
<i>exilis</i> .....	92	<i>platyrhyncha</i> .....	79
<i>fallax</i> .....	92	<i>poculifera</i> .....	96
<i>farctiminalis</i> .....	92	<i>polymorpha</i> .....	102

	Page.		Page.
Tænia—Continued.		Tetrabothrius—Continued.	
<i>porosa</i> .....	76	<i>pelecani</i> .....	60, 108
<i>pubescens</i> .....	100	<i>porrigens</i> .....	60, 108
<i>punctata</i> .....	21	<i>species</i> .....	61, 108
<i>pyriformis</i> .....	79	<i>torulosus</i> .....	60, 108
<i>retirostris</i> .....	72	<i>umbrella</i> .....	61, 108
<i>rhomboidea</i> .....	100	<i>Tetractisloctyla</i> .....	53, 106
<i>scolecina</i> .....	72	<i>macroscölecina</i> .....	106, 108
<i>setigera</i> .....	93, 96	<i>tetragona, Davainea</i> .....	68, 111
<i>simplex</i> .....	107, 114	<i>tetraonis, Hymenolepis</i> .....	94
<i>sinuosa</i> .....	92	<i>Thysanosoma</i> .....	58, 96
<i>slesvicensis</i> .....	79	<i>actinoides</i> .....	66
<i>socialis</i> .....	79	<i>Thysanosominae</i> .....	66
<i>sollum</i> .....	18, 84, 100	<i>tinnunculus, Cerehneis</i> .....	61, 100, 111
<i>sphaerophora</i> .....	96	<i>tomica, Rhabdometra</i> .....	86
<i>sphenoides</i> .....	80	<i>torda, Alca</i> .....	79, 114
<i>stellifera</i> .....	76	<i>torda, Anomotænia</i> .....	79, 114
<i>stenorea</i> .....	80	<i>torulosa, Prosthecoctyle</i> .....	60
<i>sternina</i> .....	76	<i>torulosus, Tetrabothrius</i> .....	60, 108
<i>strigis-acadicae</i> .....	107, 114	<i>Totanus flavipes</i> .....	77, 112
<i>stylosa</i> .....	97	<i>melanoleucus</i> .....	77, 112
<i>tenerrima</i> .....	97	<i>totanus</i> .....	73, 76, 79, 80, 90, 99, 112
<i>tenuirostris</i> .....	97	<i>transfuga, Dilepis</i> .....	72, 109
<i>teres</i> .....	73	<i>Tænia</i> .....	72
<i>tetrabothrioides</i> .....	107, 113	<i>trapezoides, Blutæria</i> .....	88, 115
<i>transfuga</i> .....	72	<i>Trematoda</i> .....	90
<i>trigonocephala</i> .....	79	<i>Trichocephaloides</i> .....	55, 73
<i>uliginosa</i> .....	97	<i>inermis</i> .....	73
<i>undula</i> .....	71	<i>megaloccephala</i> .....	73, 112, 113
<i>unilateralis</i> .....	72	<i>tridactyla, Rissa</i> .....	60, 76, 78, 113
<i>urceus</i> .....	72	<i>trifolium, Hymenolepis</i> .....	97, 110
<i>urnigera</i> .....	107, 115	<i>trigonocephala, Anomotænia</i> .....	79, 115
<i>utriculifera</i> .....	61	<i>Tænia</i> .....	79
<i>vallæi</i> .....	97, 112	<i>Tringa canutus</i> .....	78, 99, 113
<i>variabilis</i> .....	19, 80	<i>hypoleucos</i> .....	80
<i>vexata</i> .....	107, 114	<i>minuta</i> .....	112
<i>viator</i> .....	107, 111	<i>Triorchis</i> .....	90
<i>villosa</i> .....	97	<i>Triplotænia</i> .....	53, 61, 62
<i>voluta</i> .....	90	<i>mirabilis</i> .....	62
Tæniidae.....	53, 100	<i>troile, Uria</i> .....	60, 79, 114
Tænioidea.....	7, 52-53, 61, 66, 70, 100, 101, 103, 105, 106	<i>tuberculata, Oochoristica</i> .....	85
Tænia.....	54, 104	<i>Turdus musicus</i> .....	72, 78, 99, 114
<i>appendiculata</i> .....	105, 108	<i>Tyrannus melancholicus</i> .....	87, 114
<i>biremis</i> .....	104, 105, 108	<i>melancholicus couchi</i> .....	114
<i>tauricolis, Capsovainea</i> .....	70	<i>uliginosa, Hymenolepis</i> .....	97, 112
<i>Chapmania</i> .....	70	<i>Tænia</i> .....	97
<i>tenerrima, Hymenolepis</i> .....	97, 109	<i>umbrella, Prosthecoctyle</i> .....	61
<i>Tænia</i> .....	97	<i>Tetrabothrius</i> .....	61, 108
<i>tenuirostris, Drepanidotænia</i> .....	97	<i>undula, Dilepis</i> .....	72, 114, 115
<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	97, 109, 110	<i>Tænia</i> .....	71
<i>Tænia</i> .....	97	<i>undulata, Dilepis</i> .....	72
<i>teres, Lateriporus</i> .....	73, 109	<i>unilateralis, Dilepis</i> .....	72, 91, 108, 109
<i>Tænia</i> .....	73	<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	72
<i>teresoides, Hymenolepis</i> .....	97, 110	<i>Tænia</i> .....	72
<i>Tetrabothride</i> .....	59	<i>urceus, Dilepis</i> .....	72, 109
<i>Tetrabothriidae</i> .....	52, 53, 59, 60	<i>Tænia</i> .....	72
<i>tetrabothrioides, Tænia</i> .....	107, 113	<i>Uria troile</i> .....	60, 79, 114
<i>Tetrabothrium (Orginalobothrium) porrigens</i> .....	63	<i>urnigera, Tænia</i> .....	107, 115
<i>Tetrabothrius</i> .....	53, 59-60	<i>urophasianus, Centrocercus</i> .....	25, 86, 94, 111
<i>areticus</i> .....	60, 109	<i>utriculifera, Tænia</i> .....	61
<i>cylindraceus</i> .....	60, 113, 114	<i>vaginatus, Acoelus</i> .....	102, 113
<i>diomedæ</i> .....	60, 108	<i>vallsineria, Aristonetta</i> .....	92, 109
<i>erostris</i> .....	60, 113, 114	<i>vallæi, Hymenolepis</i> .....	97, 112
<i>heteroclitus</i> .....	60, 108	<i>Tænia</i> .....	97, 112
<i>macrocephalus</i> .....	60, 108	<i>Vanellus vanellus</i> .....	79, 80, 112
<i>monticelli</i> .....	60, 108	<i>varanli, Pancerini</i> .....	85

INDEX.

141

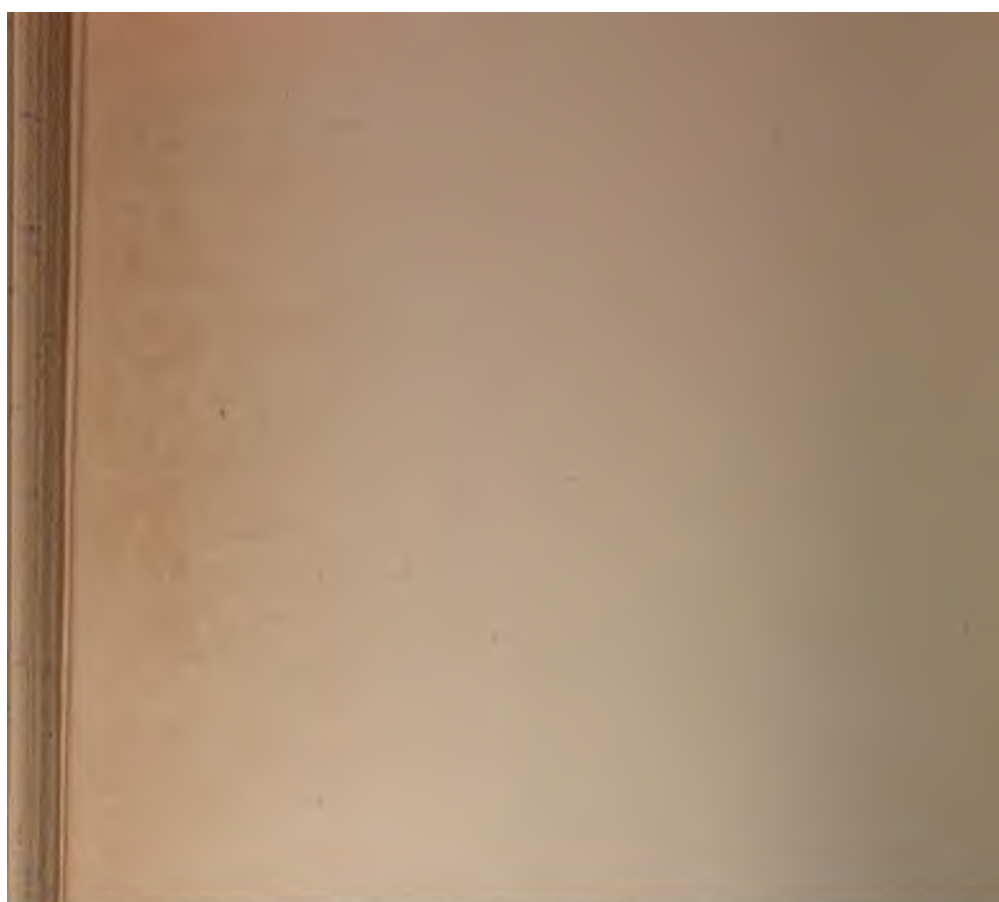
	Page.		Page.
variabilis, Anomotenia.....	80, 112, 113	virginianus, Chondelles.....	71, 114
<i>Chocnotenia</i> .....	80	Colinus.....	107, 112
<i>Tenia</i> .....	19, 80	voluta, <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	90
venusta, <i>Drepanidotenia</i> .....	97	<i>Tenia</i> .....	90
<i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	97, 110	volvulus, <i>Diploctes</i> .....	77
vexata, <i>Tenia</i> .....	107, 114	volzi, Davainea.....	69, 111
viator, <i>Tenia</i> .....	107, 111	vulgaris, Sturnus.....	72, 75, 76, 92, 99, 114
villosa, <i>Hymenolepis</i> .....	97, 111	Xema sabini.....	60, 114
<i>Tenia</i> .....	97	<i>Zschokkea</i> .....	65
virens, Icteria.....	107, 113	<i>Zschokkeella</i> .....	58, 63-66
virescens, Butorides.....	72, 91, 106, 108	lnstowii.....	66
		<i>Zschokkia</i> .....	65



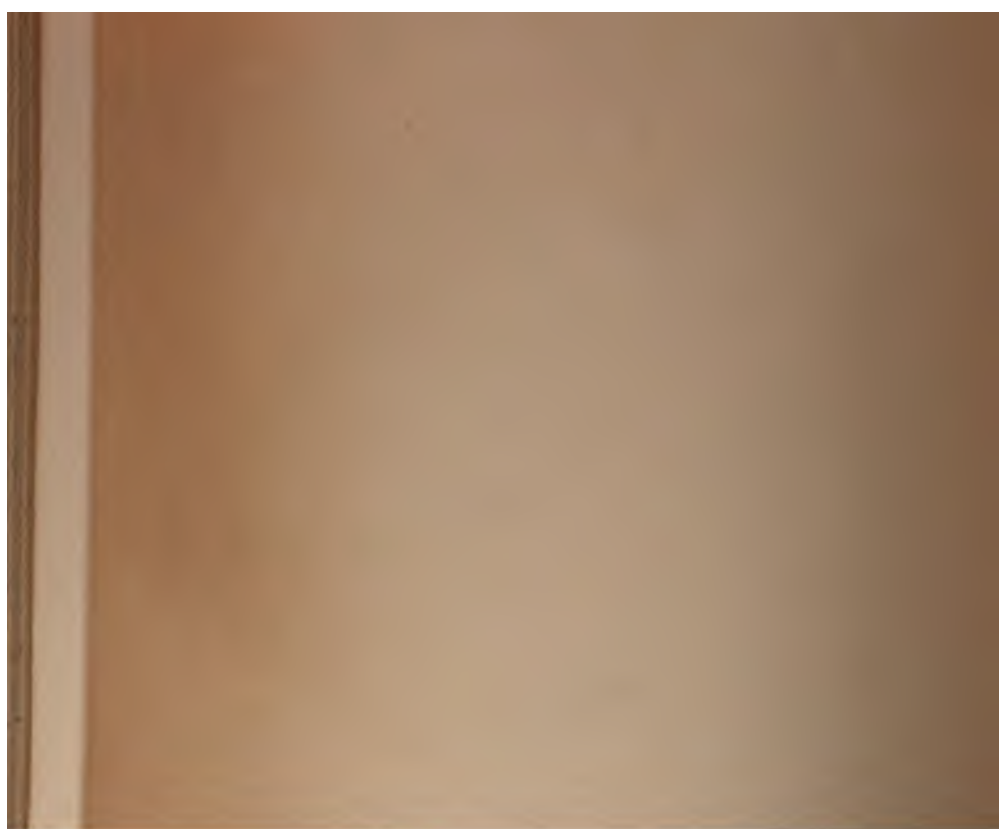
















146676

United States. National Museum.  
Bulletin 68-69.

	DATE	NAME	DATE
2	7-20-34		

